

# UNCHAIN AUSTRALIA

CONTRIBUTING AUTHORS (in order of appearance)

Professor Augusto Zimmermann

David Archibald

Sophie York

Richard J Tanner

Gerard Jackson

The Viscount Brenchley

Professor David Flint AM

Ken Schultz

Doug Hurst

Bob Day AO

Viv Forbes

Sean Burke

Stephen Wells

Dariusz Jablonski

Paul Ross

Terence Cardwell

Tshung Chang

Professor John Whitehall

Dr Sanjeev Sabhlok

Michael Darby

The late Grant Goldman

Vinay Kolhatkar

Robert Gore

POLICIES FOR  
✓ Peace ✓ Progress  
✓ Prosperity

23 Eminent Authors

Michael Darby, Editor

# UNCHAIN AUSTRALIA

UNCHAIN AUSTRALIA



## TRUMP, COVID AND THE WORLD AUSTRALIAN EDITION

YES! to humanity      NO! to coercive vaccination  
YES! to cheap reliable energy      NO! to the CCP

Proudly Printed in Western Australia

# UNCHAIN AUSTRALIA

POLICIES FOR PEACE, PROGRESS AND  
PROSPERITY

**August 2021**

The continuously updated online file  
[www.unchainaustralia.com/virus](http://www.unchainaustralia.com/virus)  
is part of this and all editions.

**WARNING**

**This is not a balanced book**



# THE BIG BOOK LAUNCH UNCHAIN AUSTRALIA

Monday, 23 August 2021,  
5.30pm to 7.30pm

Mingle with the authors  
Refreshments included.

Sheridan Institute  
of Higher Education

**CLICK  
FOR  
DETAILS**

Piccadilly Square, West Building  
8/7 Aberdeen Street, Perth  
**adjacent to Mclver Station**

**CLICK  
TO  
BOOK**

Parking available in Nash Street

**NUMBERS LIMITED – BOOKING IS ESSENTIAL**

THE BIG BOOK LAUNCH  
**VENUE**

Sheridan Institute  
of Higher  
Education



Mclver



**Bookings for WA + East Coast Launches**  
[www.unchainaustralia.com](http://www.unchainaustralia.com)

Copyright © Unchain Australia 2021

ALL RIGHTS RESERVED: This book contains material protected under International and Federal Copyright Laws and Treaties. Any unauthorised reprint or use of this material is prohibited. No part of this book, whether purchased in printed form or in electronic form or both, may be reproduced or transmitted in any form by any means, electronic or mechanical, including photocopying, recording, nor by any information storage and retrieval system without express written permission from the publisher. A request to reproduce an individual chapter will be referred to the author and a positive response may be expected. Persons wishing to reproduce a chapter may offer remuneration to the author.

Requests for interviews with authors or for speeches by authors may be directed to [authors@michaeldarby.net](mailto:authors@michaeldarby.net) or +61 (0)400 764 197, and will receive a quick response.

ISBN: 978-0-6452106-1-3 PrintSmart Perth Edition

**Proudly printed in Western Australia at**  
PrintSmart, 14 Mandarin Rd Maddington WA 6109  
[info@printsmart.com.au](mailto:info@printsmart.com.au) 08 9493 7155

To purchase printed copies, please visit [www.unchainaustralia.com](http://www.unchainaustralia.com)

# CONTENTS

Preface	viii
Dedication	ix
Acknowledgments	x
The Editor	xiii
Introduction	xiv
Chapter 1 The Virus of Governmental Oppression, <i>Professor Augusto Zimmermann</i>	1
Chapter 2, Energy Policy for Australia, <i>David Archibald</i>	11
Chapter 3, Defend Christianity Now! <i>Sophie York</i>	24
Chapter 4, Time for Major Tax Reform, <i>Richard J Tanner</i>	44
Chapter 5, Prof Mitchell and the collapse of Modern Monetary Theory, <i>Gerard Jackson</i>	48
Chapter 6, The Vice that is Virtue-signalling, <i>Christopher Monckton of Brenchley</i>	62
Chapter 7, Australians, take back your country! <i>Professor David Flint AM</i>	69
Chapter 8, Global Warming: the greatest scientific fraud in history, <i>Ken Schultz</i>	77
Chapter 9, Reality Check: Logistics of Net-zero Emissions by 2050, <i>Ken Schultz</i>	84
Chapter 10, Saying Does Not Make It So; Climate Claims Fail Facts Test, <i>Doug Hurst</i>	98
Chapter 11, Housing Prices: Australia’s one Child Policy, <i>Bob Day AO</i>	104
Chapter 12, The Saltbush Club Defending Civilisation, <i>Viv Forbes</i>	123
Chapter 13, Left’s Long March through Conservative Parties, <i>Sean Burke</i>	132
Chapter 14, The People and the Parasites, <i>Stephen Wells</i>	141
Chapter 15, How Real is the Sea Level Rise? <i>Dariusz Jablonski</i>	162
Chapter 16, Xina in the Image of its Tyrant, <i>Paul Ross</i>	180

Chapter 17, Hydro-electric power, pumped storage, battery storage, <i>Terence Cardwell</i>	193
Chapter 18, Terminate Chinese Communist Party Subversion, <i>Tshung Chang</i>	203
Chapter 19, The Persecution of an Australian Doctor, <i>Professor John Whitehall</i>	219
Chapter 20, Time to Stop Their Lies! Join the Resistance! <i>Sanjeev Sabhlok</i>	228
Chapter 21, Human Sacrifice Must Cease, <i>Michael Darby</i>	235
Chapter 22, Murder by Virus: The COVID-19 Timeline, <i>Michael Darby</i>	249
Chapter 23, Summary of Known Treatments for COVID-19, <i>Michael Darby</i>	273
Chapter 24, Leaky Vaccines, Runaway Virus, <i>David Archibald</i>	277
Chapter 25, Fraud, Censorship and Freedom of Speech, <i>Michael Darby</i>	289
Chapter 26, The Green Enemy, <i>Michael Darby</i>	297
Chapter 27, Royalties for Voters and Handling the Tech Tyrants, <i>Michael Darby</i>	305
Chapter 28, Major Projects Scandal, <i>Michael Darby</i>	312
Chapter 29, Wisdom of the Late Great Grant Goldman	331
Chapter 30, Policies for Peace, Progress and Prosperity, <i>Michael Darby</i>	343
Chapter 31, Pandemic of Lies, <i>Vinay Kolhatkar</i>	370
Chapter 32, The “Great Inversion” Will Not Survive Reality, <i>Robert Gore</i>	382
Counter of Unnecessary Deaths at 26 June 2021	388
Recommended Reading	389
Recommended Sources of Wisdom	396
Great News on CO <sub>2</sub> , <i>Dr Craig Idso</i>	403
Online Resources	404
Index	405

# PREFACE

It is a great privilege to assemble in one volume the wisdom of an immensely talented team of well-informed writers.

The participants each have an abiding love for Australia and a commitment to share their knowledge for our benefit. As in any group, there are differences of opinion. No contributor need answer for the opinions of any other contributor.

The individuals and entities listed in “Recommended Sources of Wisdom” have all been included without their permission being asked or granted.

This book is important to Australia, and it is especially important that its readership includes parliamentarians, decision makers and influencers. Please do your part in achieving that goal. A very constructive contribution is purchasing copies for school libraries or local libraries. Thank you in advance.

Nothing in this book is medical advice. If you feel crook, see your doctor. If your doctor is on the payroll of the ABC, seek a second opinion. Here is a gross example of ABC propaganda<sup>1</sup>.

There are many varieties of authoritarianism. What they all have in common is the desire to compel the opinions of others.

Some will read this book because they know our rulers and their opportunist allies are exploiting COVID-19 for their benefit. Others will read because they know our rulers and their opportunist allies are exploiting the global warming fraud for their benefit. Others will read because they know Australia is inadequately defended against external threats. Some straddle all three viewpoints.

This book will be a success if it encourages you, the reader, to insist that our rulers stop making things worse and instead make things better. Please meet and work with allies. To choose a team you might like to join, please use this link for your phone, tablet or computer: **[www.unchainaustralia.com](http://www.unchainaustralia.com)**

\ Michael J.A. Darby, Editor, Western Australia, July 2021

---

<sup>1</sup> <https://www.abc.net.au/news/health/2021-03-29/coronavirus-vaccines-concernes-conversation-guide/100018588>

# DEDICATION

To the wisest, kindest and most generous individual whom I have ever met, my wonderful son and trusted best friend Douglas Walter Ainslie Darby, whose talent, integrity and forbearance inspire me to aim at reaching his standards.



# ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

(in alphabetical order)

Marshall G.P. Ahern has been a loyal friend for seven decades. The son of eminent parliamentarian and constitutionalist Hon H.D. (Barney) Ahern, Marshall is a tireless and imaginative source of freedom ideas and encouragement.

George and his dynasty are multi-generational close friends of the Darby family and unwavering defenders of freedom. We worked together to defeat the Australia Card and we are working together now to defeat a raft of more dangerous enemies.

Former journalist Dr Christine Finlay PhD is now a leading academic expert on bushfire prevention and firefighting. When good advice is hard to find, Christine is always generous with her time and her talent.

Queenslander Viv Forbes has for fifty years been an enduring source of thoughtful advocacy for economic freedom. For more than two decades, on his own behalf and through the Saltbush Club, Viv has been a powerful leadership figure in the battle to defend civilisation against the Global Warming Cult. Viv has contributed a very valuable chapter.

The late John Grover OBE (1920-2008)<sup>2</sup>, geologist, vulcanologist and patriot, in 1979 invited me to edit and typeset his ground-breaking book *The Struggle for Power*<sup>3</sup>. Along with thousands of others, I learned a great deal from John Grover.

Alan Jones AO is Australia's most admired broadcaster. Who can forget his advocacy for the innocence of Lindy Chamberlain? Patron of the Galileo Movement, Alan is the people's champion and the voice of reason, especially on the important issues canvassed in this book. Thank you so much, Alan Jones.

Prof Ian Plimer is a man of science, a champion of reliable energy and a resolute proponent of the truth, who constantly inspires. Professor Plimer's encouragement is deeply appreciated. I commend to all readers Professor Plimer's valuable books, listed in *Recommended Reading*. Here is an instructive extract from the Foreword to *How to Get Expelled from School: A guide to climate change for pupils, parents and punters* by Prof Plimer:

---

<sup>2</sup> <https://www.ourcivilisation.com/decline/groverj.htm>

<sup>3</sup> <http://www.the-rathouse.com/2011/Grover-Power.html>

*Professor Plimer knows that there are other mechanisms behind the global climate and that the role of man-made CO<sub>2</sub> emissions is – if any – very small, almost negligible. There is no doubt that the scientific debate about the issue is still open but the public and political debate was prematurely closed and declared decided. This is why Professor Plimer moved from science to the public debate, to the dispute with the global warming doctrine and its adherents. His book **Heaven and Earth**, published in 2009, became a worldwide success and influenced public debate in many countries most notably in “his” own Australia. I learned a lot from it and was honoured to be asked to endorse it. I did it by saying among other things that if I had had a chance to read Professor Plimer's book in advance my own book on the subject of global warming would have been better. **Dr Václav Klaus, President of the Czech Republic, 20 September 2011***

The courageous entrepreneur and outstanding philanthropist Hon. Dr Georgina Hope Rinehart, DUniv(Bond) contributes mightily to Australia's prosperity. Her willingness to speak the truth about fundamental issues sets a splendid example which should be followed by decision makers in every field. Her immensely generous support for Australian Olympians will help athletes earn medals for Australia in Japan. We salute you, Mrs Rinehart, for leading from the front.

Dr R.J. (Bob) Solomon PhD, AM earned fame as an athlete, a geographer, a philosopher, a parliamentarian and a principled versatile author. Everyone who wants the very best advice needs a good mate like Bob.

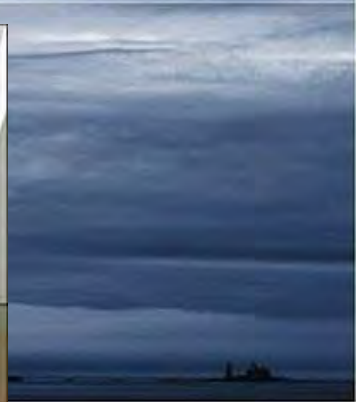
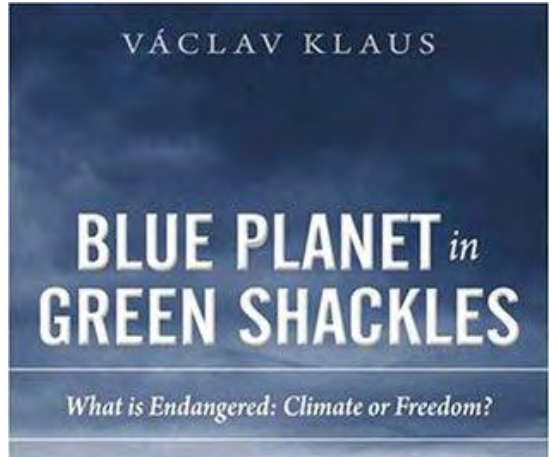
Dolores Testerman is a wonderful Arizona Christian lady, immensely talented across a wide range of artistic disciplines. Her mastery of IT is matched by comprehensive understanding of reliable energy and those seeking to destroy it. If Dolores approves this book, the effort will have been worthwhile.

Eric Young is a great Australian whose career as a stockbroker has led to his active role in coal exploration in Queensland. From the early stages Eric has offered valuable counsel which improved the focus and strengthened the message.

My heartfelt appreciation to each of the wonderful authors who make this book exciting, in order of appearance: Prof Augusto Zimmermann, David Archibald, Sophie York, Richard J Tanner, Gerard Jackson, The Viscount Monckton of Brenchley, Prof David Flint AM, Ken Schultz,

Doug Hurst, Bob Day AO, Viv Forbes, Sean Burke, Stephen Wells, Dariusz Jablonski, Paul Ross, Terence Cardwell, Tshung Chang, Prof John Whitehall, Dr Sanjeev Sabhlok, Vinay Kolhatkar, Robert Gore. What an amazing team!

*Václav Klaus  
and  
Gina Rinehart*



*Champions  
for  
Civilisation*

# THE EDITOR

Michael Darby has fond memories of his remarkable parents, Douglas Darby MLA and Esmé Jean Darby MBE. Life experiences include:

- Attended Newington College in Sydney, led the GPS debating team.
- Member of the NSW team which won the Australian Debating Federation Championship in 1964.
- Graduated from OTU Scheyville in 1966.
- Captain, Royal Australian Signals.
- Helped extract 330 orphans from Saigon in April 1975.
- Deployed volunteer medical team led by Dr (now Professor) John Whitehall to Guam in May 1975 to assist Operation New Life, caring for 140,000 refugees in a tent city at Orote Point.
- In August 1975 on the outbreak of the Civil War, deployed to East Timor a volunteer medical team also led by Dr Whitehall.
- Campaigned successfully in 1984 against the Libyan-backed attempted takeover of New Caledonia by the FLNKS.
- Walked 400km through Western Queensland in 1993 to draw attention to the plight of drought-stricken families.
- Reluctant guest of Robert Mugabe in a prison in Harare in 2000.
- Long history as a campaigner for national sovereignty and independence, including for the former Captive Nations of Eastern Europe, for East Timor, for Taiwan and for Hong Kong.
- Patron, Queenslanders for Constitutional Monarchy.
- Wrote the Disallowance Motion which defeated the WA Gold Royalty increase in November 2017.
- Advocate for reliable energy, the mining industry, pastoral industries and Veterans.
- Professional Shakespearian actor.
- Founder of Free Market Magazine.
- WA Bush Poetry Champion 2018.
- Writer, broadcaster and poet.
- Speaks and writes Chinese.
- Friend to dogs, especially whippets.
- Patron, Street Mission.
- Played seven-a-side Rugby in HK.
- Creator, political campaign systems.
- Expert compère of freedom rallies.



# INTRODUCTION

## MICHAEL DARBY

Minister Greg Hunt was Director of Strategy for the globalist World Economic Forum (see Klaus Schwab, Chapter 26) from Feb 2000 to Jan 2001<sup>4</sup>. Will vaccine passport advocate Hon Greg Hunt<sup>5</sup> become Australia's *Minister for The Great Reset*?

In 2010 Hon Joe Hockey MP, then Shadow Treasurer, travelled to Brisbane to address a breakfast meeting in Stafford, on the subject of climate policy. Joe greeted me warmly at the entrance to the venue. After asking after the health of his parents, I suggested Joe tell the audience that CO<sub>2</sub> is not a pollutant. Joe's immediate response was: "*I could not tell them that!*"

I replied: "*These people are not stupid. They are Queenslanders who expect to be told the truth. If you are not prepared to tell them that carbon dioxide is not a pollutant, then you will lose them.*" Joe announced: "*They have nowhere else to go!*"

Politely, I assured Joe that I certainly had somewhere else to go, and shot through without sampling the (paid for) scrambled eggs and bacon with toast and a choice of orange juice or apple juice. Joe has done alright for himself since then.

The arrogance behind the statement "*They have nowhere else to go!*" has contributed to the disastrous decline in the performance of political parties which hitherto flourished on the strength of their commitment to freedom, enterprise and the rights of individuals.

The dominant influencers of the Liberal Party and elements of the Nationals continuously display contempt for their most likely supporters; the toilers who produce more than they consume, the folk who want civilisation preserved in Australia.

### **The Precautionary Principle and Vaccines**

*Science Direct* quotes<sup>6</sup> multiple authorities, and readers are encouraged to peruse the entire referenced online document. J. Hanson, in *Encyclopedia of the Anthropocene*, 2018 writes:

---

<sup>4</sup> LinkedIn profile of Greg Hunt

<sup>5</sup> <https://www.businessinsider.com.au/greg-hunt-vaccine-passport-proposal-2021-6>

<sup>6</sup> <https://www.sciencedirect.com/topics/earth-and-planetary-sciences/precautionary-principle>

*The precautionary principle is now integrated into many international conventions (United Nations, 1982, 1992a,b, 2006) and US and European domestic laws and is embedded in many US occupational safety and environmental laws. It is well described in the Wingspread Consensus Statement on the Precautionary Principle<sup>7</sup>: “When an activity raises threats of harm to human health or the environment, precautionary measures should be taken even if some cause and effect relationships are not fully established scientifically. **In this context the proponent of an activity, rather than the public, should bear the burden of proof**<sup>8</sup>. The process of applying the Precautionary Principle must be open, informed and democratic and must include potentially affected parties. It must also involve an examination of the full range of alternatives, including no action.”*

The WA Minister for the Environment has stated<sup>9</sup> that the object of the Environmental Protection Act 1986 is to protect the environment of the State, having regard to five principles. ***The precautionary principle is first on the list.***

Our rulers have ruthlessly rejected the Precautionary Principle, while indemnifying Big Pharma against all claims for harm done by their products. Biochemist Cornelius G. Bulik warns of the dangers and describes a remedial treatment for victims of COVID vaccines.<sup>10</sup>

## **Upper Hunter (NSW) By-Election, Sat 22 May 2021**

### **The Rise of the Emerging Political Forces (EPFs)**

#### ***Perhaps a turning point in Australian politics.***

A pro-coal candidate, Dave Layzell of the Nationals, is the victor in Upper Hunter with 31.2% of the formal primary vote, proving voters are smarter than many of their rulers. Plaudits to Dale McNamara of PHON (12.3%) and Sue Gilroy of SFF (12.0%). The welcome and well-deserved collapse of the Greens vote to 3.3% is consistent with the WA result in March 2021.

Including independents, the emerging political forces (EPFs) earned a total of 44% of the vote. In a general election, in every electorate where this 44% figure is emulated, and where each EPF educates its voters to follow a principled ticket which puts all the emerging forces ahead of the

---

<sup>7</sup> <http://www.gdrc.org/u-gov/precaution-3.html>

<sup>8</sup> Editor's emphasis

<sup>9</sup> Response to Question C611 of 2019, Legislative Council

<sup>10</sup> [www.messanone.com/2021/06/biochemist-if-you-took-the-kill-shot](http://www.messanone.com/2021/06/biochemist-if-you-took-the-kill-shot)

fading parties, then a candidate from one of the EPFs must finish ahead of one or both of the two (presently) major parties. The dominant EPF candidate will then earn Liberal preferences to defeat Labor, or will earn Labor preferences to defeat Liberal.

In Upper Hunter this did not work, because *every* EPF candidate failed<sup>11</sup> to allocate a numbered preference to each contender, thereby guaranteeing that not one of the EPF candidates could be elected.

In any jurisdiction where all EPF candidates learn to craft a HTV correctly, a dozen or more EPFs could each win at least one member in at least one House. Moreover, an EPF representative could command a majority in the Lower House.

A government could be formed from multiple EPFs with the decaying parties conspicuously absent. Sanjeev Sabhlok (author of Chapter 20) could become Premier of Victoria, Stephen Andrew MLA could lead Queensland, Sophie York (author of Chapter 3) could marshal the numbers in New South Wales, Bob Day AO (author of Chapter 11) could head the Government in the SA House of Assembly, Tshung Chang (author of Chapter 18) could form a Coalition in Western Australia and a member of the Jackie Lambie Network could come to the fore in Tasmania. We could even hope for a Prime Minister who owes no debts, neither to factions nor to lobbyists nor to cults nor to the CCP nor to the UN nor any other overseas entity.

This would constitute the greatest advance in Australian democracy since female suffrage. The corrupt swamp of cronyism, factionalism and authoritarianism will swiftly be drained, and Australians will no longer have decisions made for them by Big Pharma, WHO and the United Nations.

The predictable consequences of Upper Hunter result:

1. The Nationals will begin to identify themselves more with the emerging parties than with the Liberals.
2. There will be pressure for Queensland's LNP to revert to Nationals + Liberals.
3. In a desperate attempt to preserve power, pelf and privilege, The Liberals and the ALP will try to abolish preferential voting in the hope of being saved by the less democratic first-past-the-post system. Optional preferential voting is of course a dangerous step towards first-past-the-post. An unfortunate recent development is an attempt to

---

<sup>11</sup> [www.unchainaustralia/HTV](http://www.unchainaustralia/HTV)

establish the End Preferential Voting Party Australia<sup>12</sup> (EPVPA). The proponents mistakenly believe that preferential voting favours the major parties, but the contrary is true. The EPVPA FB page proclaims: *“Our core objective is to have your voice as a voter heard.”* Under first-past-the-post each voter’s voice is heard very briefly, only until any other candidate polls ahead of the voter’s first choice. Preferential voting extends the life and purpose of every vote.

4. Except for the blinkered cultist ABC, media personnel will be alerted to the fact that the Australian people can no longer be conned by gigantic scams like anthropogenic global warming, "green" hydrogen and mandatory vaccination.
5. The erosion of decaying party membership will accelerate.
6. Prospective political donors will cease to ignore the EPFs.
7. Candidates of high quality in greater numbers will offer themselves to emerging parties or run as independents.

By winning in Upper Hunter, Dave Layzell will make a bigger impact than he may have expected. Job well done!

## **Five Days in April 2021: Wednesday 21<sup>st</sup> to Sunday 25<sup>th</sup>**

### **First, Two Items of Good News**

Firstly, Ukrainian grandmaster Анна Музичук (Anna Muzychuk) refused to participate in the Fast Chess and Blitz World Championships in Saudi Arabia. *“I refuse to play by special rules, wear abaya, be accompanied by a man so I can get out of the hotel, so I don't feel like a second-class person. I will follow my principles and not compete although in just 5 days I could have made more money than with dozens of other combined tournaments.”*

Secondly, under Australia’s Foreign Arrangements Scheme<sup>13</sup>, four deals made by the rogue government of Victoria were cancelled, one with the Islamic Republic of Iran, one with the Syrian Arab Republic and two with the National Development and Reform Commission of the People's Republic of China.

### **Now for the Bad News**

Wednesday 21 April 2021 deserves to be remembered as a day of monumental arrogance by the subsidy profiteers and their reprehensible

---

<sup>12</sup> <https://www.facebook.com/EndPreferentialVotingAus>

<sup>13</sup> <https://www.foreignarrangements.gov.au>



political allies who on that day delivered painful blows against Australia's future. Quoting Renew Economy:

*Queensland government-owned energy giant Stanwell Corporation says the company's future must be in renewables and storage rather than coal, in a delicately-worded statement that rang an early death knell for the company's two coal-fired power plants. Chief executive Richard Van Breda.... made it clear he saw no future for coal beyond the lifespan of Stanwell's two coal plants, which he said the company would use more "flexibly" over the course of the transition, potentially putting them in "standby" mode before they were retired altogether.<sup>14</sup>*

Referring to "green hydrogen" and carbon dioxide geo- sequestration, Prime Minister Scott Morrison announced: "*Australia has to develop both of these technologies.*"

The green hydrogen fantasy is thoroughly discredited in these pages, especially by David Archibald in Chapter 2. Carbon dioxide sequestration has no useful purpose at great expense. As research chemist, geologist and university lecturer Allan Taylor explains,<sup>15</sup> a much better idea is to rescue valuable carbon dioxide from coal fired power stations and pump it into nearby greenhouses to stimulate wonderful plant growth.

Renew Economy on 21 April brought the news that hydrogen powered space rockets will launch from Queensland. The hope is that green hydrogen will power Hypersonix reusable SPARTAN scramjet engines to carry satellites into low-level orbit.<sup>16</sup> Here is the secret to this tentacle of the hydrogen scam: Hypersonix grabbed just over \$1 million from the Department of Industry, Science, Energy and Resources through its Accelerating Commercialisation Grant Program and BOC copped \$950,000 from the Australian Renewable Energy Agency to develop a green hydrogen production and refuelling pilot project in Brisbane. Queensland and Western Australia now each have a Minister for Hydrogen Energy. God help us!

Also on 21 April, in Western Australia, the ALP Government reiterated its draconian and purposeless restrictions on Anzac Day gatherings. WA Police were embarrassed by the prospect of enforcing a 10,000-person limit at the Perth Anzac Day March.

---

<sup>14</sup> <https://reneweconomy.com.au/energy-giant-stanwell-flags-coal-exit-as-it-pivots-to-renewables-and-storage/>

<sup>15</sup> <https://www.facebook.com/allan.taylor.7393>

<sup>16</sup> <https://reneweconomy.com.au/hydrogen-powered-space-rockets-are-coming-to-queensland/>

Many individual RSL Sub-Branches were forced to abandon their Anzac Day<sup>17</sup> observances. Worse was to come. On Friday 23 April the Premier announced that Perth and the Peel Region (south of Perth) would be locked down for three days commencing at midnight. The lockdown incorporated cancellation of all Anzac Day observances, including the Dawn Service at the Cenotaph and the traditional Anzac March.

Western Australia's greatest living poet, WWII Veteran and survivor of four years of slave labour as a POW, Arthur Leggatt OAM, now 102, was invited to deliver The Ode at the Dawn Service at the Perth Cenotaph, which he would have performed superbly. For the second year, Arthur's Anzac Day was trashed.

The pretext for the Anzac Day lockdown was based on one positive case of the virus. 150,000 people streamed out of Perth on 23 April before the midnight deadline, ensuring that any lurking virus would be spread.

At the traditional starting time of 9am on Anzac Day, Chapter 18 author Tshung Chang and I traversed the route of the banned Anzac March, bearing signs **HONOUR THE FALLEN**. Our hope is that the Returned and Services League will resolve at the national



Our hero, Arthur Leggatt  
OAM

level to tell all governments that henceforth the RSL will make all decisions regarding Anzac Day and Remembrance Day. No Government should interfere.

On 26 April the WA Premier held a press conference. He failed to apologise to Veterans and failed even to mention Anzac Day. At the Opening of Parliament on 29 April, no mention of Anzac Day was made by the Governor, nor by the Premier, nor by the Leader of the Opposition. This studied indifference towards Veterans, towards Anzac Day and towards our history is a disgrace. Shame on you, WA Premier Mark McGowan!

An unpleasant episode in the record of the McGowan Government has been the persecution of highly qualified Ukraine-born health professional, Dr Nataliia Nairn, born in 1989, who has six degrees in dentistry, including two degrees earned in Queensland. The full story is contained my letter of

---

<sup>17</sup> For a contemporary Anzac Day Poem, see [www.unchainaustralia.com/Anzac](http://www.unchainaustralia.com/Anzac)

2 Dec 2020 to the Ambassador of Ukraine.<sup>18</sup> In short, as punishment for treating patients at a time when the Government wanted her to be in quarantine, Dr Nairn was gaoled for seven months under section 56 of the Emergency Powers Management Act 2005 (WA), and was released after three months. She lost her job and her licence to practice, and for this reason Dr Nairn's offer to join the Australian Armed Forces as a dentist has been rejected.

As a trained scientist in a medical discipline Dr Nairn knew that she was not carrying the disease and presented no risk to her patients who were fully aware of her recent travel from Canberra where she had also been treating patients.

The Police did not allege that any of Dr Nairn's patients had at any time shown symptoms of COVID-19 or had been at risk. This was a classic victimless crime.

The homeless notoriously suffer from significant long-term dental problems. A Police Prosecutor with empathy for the community would have said to the Magistrate:

*There has been a technical breach. My recommendation is that the Court issue an order requiring Dr Nairn to provide free dental services one day per week for the homeless of Perth, for an appropriate period.*

Instead, the Prosecutor demanded a custodial sentence. Worse, the Prosecutor gratuitously told the Court that Dr Nairn was motivated "only by profit".

Dr Nataliia Nairn needs help to fight a legal battle before the State Administrative Tribunal (WA) for restoration of her right to practice. Donations are welcome, and the account details are: SwiftSaver Account 806 015 02025178.



## **The Month of March 2021 – Selected Events**

### **Western Australia's State Election**

Following the political disembowelment of the Liberal Party in the 13 March 2021 Western Australian State Election<sup>19</sup>, Hon Tjorn Simba MLC,

---

<sup>18</sup> [www.unchainaustralia.com/Nairn](http://www.unchainaustralia.com/Nairn)

<sup>19</sup> The good news is that Greens membership of the WA Parliament has been reduced from four to one.

Liberal Member for North Metropolitan Region, on 15 March told the Radio 6PR audience<sup>20</sup> that the Liberals’ late announced energy plan, which included reaching net-zero government emissions by 2030 and shutting down the Collie Power Station was an absolute disaster.

Well said, Mr Simba. The urgency for this book arises from the failure of notionally conservative politicians to understand that the purpose of government is to protect the rights of individuals. Government does not exist to regiment the Australian population into obeying the *diktats* of international organisations including the UN and the WHO, nor to enrich profiteers whether from subsidies or vaccines, nor to reward and empower cultists whose aim is to inflict unwelcome harm on Australians, especially the poor and disadvantaged. The WA Liberals should withdraw Dr David Honey’s party membership and within 12 months select by means of a US-style primary the Liberal candidate for Cottesloe in 2025.

The WA Leader of the Opposition and Nationals leader Mia Davies MLA on 21 June 2021 described as “disappointing” the return of Barnaby Joyce to the Federal party leadership. Under Mia Davies the Nationals scored 4.0% of the vote in the WA Legislative Assembly, and 2.8% of the vote in the WA Legislative Council. The WA Nationals need Barnaby Joyce.

### **The Hydrogen Hoax**

On 25 March 2021 Brad Thompson wrote in the Australian Financial Review:

*The WA government is set to push through changes to land tenure laws so Andrew Forrest and others can turn hundreds of thousands of hectares covered by cattle stations into mega solar and wind farms to support green hydrogen production. The changes will affect pastoral leases that are home to cattle stations such as Dr Forrest’s beloved Minderoo, where land use is effectively limited to the grazing of livestock, and clear the way for renewables projects.*

The public-spirited activities of Andrew Forrest AO do not excuse his “green hydrogen” fetish. Land tenure changes for solar farms may dramatically boost the book value of Forrest’s pastoral holdings, but must not lead to any more expenditure of public funds<sup>21</sup> on the green hydrogen fantasy, which the Prime Minister on 15 April 2021 gormlessly endorsed.<sup>22</sup>

---

<sup>20</sup> <https://www.6pr.com.au/liberal-wipe-out-lowest-professional-experience-of-my-adult-life/>

<sup>21</sup> \$400 million to date, according to Cori Bernardi

<sup>22</sup> The West Australian, Friday 16 April 2021, page 5

Scientist David Archibald comprehensively bursts the hydrogen balloon in Chapter 2. David's strong case against the hydrogen hoax is reinforced by Professor Ian Plimer. In a 5 March 2021 interview<sup>23</sup> with former Senator Cory Bernardi. Prof Plimer stated:

*Here they come again for your money. Firstly, it was wind, then it was solar. Now they've put the two together and it's hydrogen. And what they're trying to do is to skin us alive for ever..... So let me say a few things for an illiterate politician. You need electricity to make hydrogen and you have losses when you do that. And then with the hydrogen, you need to make electricity, again you have losses. And so you get about 30% of the energy by that process, the rest gets dispersed. Unless legislation can change the laws of thermodynamics, you are in a loss, loss, loss situation. Loss because we taxpayers get skinned alive, loss because we redistribute energy and loss because we cannot replace that energy.*

Paul Homewood has written convincingly about the hydrogen foolishness, with his wisdom published by the admirable web presence ***Stop These Things***.<sup>24</sup>

### **A Fair Go for Women**

A Federal Government document headed "Towards 2025 – An Australian Government Strategy to Boost Women's Workforce Participation"<sup>25</sup> proclaims "Women's workforce participation – an economic priority." Here is the spiel<sup>26</sup>:

*Increasing women's workforce participation leads to better living standards for individuals and families, improves the bottom line of businesses and is a significant driver of national economic growth.<sup>27</sup> This is why, in 2014 under Australia's presidency, G20 leaders committed to reduce the gender participation gap between men and women (aged 15-64) by 25 per cent by 2025 in their respective countries (the Brisbane goal). This*

---

<sup>23</sup> <https://stopthesethings.com/2021/03/28/scam-alert-hydrogen-hoax-the-next-great-renewable-energy-fraud/>

<sup>24</sup> <https://stopthesethings.com/2021/04/12/want-to-waste-a-small-fortune-try-turning-wind-solar-power-into-hydrogen-gas/>

<sup>25</sup> <https://womensworkforceparticipation.pmc.gov.au/womens-workforce-participation-economic-priority.html>

<sup>26</sup> Grattan Institute (2012) GAME-CHANGERS: ECONOMIC REFORM PRIORITIES FOR AUSTRALIA. [https://grattan.edu.au/wp-content/uploads/2014/04/Game\\_Changers\\_Web.pdf](https://grattan.edu.au/wp-content/uploads/2014/04/Game_Changers_Web.pdf) [accessed 18 April 2017]

<sup>27</sup> Workforce participation refers to the share of the working age population (aged 15 years and older) who are either in a job or actively looking for one.

*means decreasing the gap by three percentage points from 12.1 per cent (the 2012 starting point) to 9.1 per cent by 2025 ..... In 2012, the Grattan Institute found that if there were an extra 6 per cent of women in the workforce, we could add up to \$25 billion, or approximately 1 per cent, to Australia's Gross Domestic Product (GDP).*

Increasing the number in the workforce is a legitimate aim. Targeting Australian women by attacking their right to bear children and care for children is very wrong. Any talk of a “gender participation gap” is collectivist social engineering drivel intended to denigrate women who see motherhood as an honourable, praiseworthy and significant part of their lives. Legitimate sources for increasing the number of Australians in the workforce include:

- Youngsters spending years of their lives in school when they would be happier in apprenticeships.
- Young and mature chronically unemployed persons whose lives can be changed immediately for the better by the simple stroke of abolishing taxation of incomes derived from primary production. See Chapter 30.
- University students who would benefit themselves and the nation by quitting purposeless courses (e.g. Gender Studies and Climate Change) which at the best may lead to their employment in teaching purposeless courses.
- Australian seniors who instead of going onto the aged pension or retiring on a fixed income, decide to remain in the workforce as employees, business operators or active investors. The incentive they need is the right for Australians to earn \$75,000 per year tax free on reaching the age of 70.

My uncle Stanley Hodgson was one of the heroes who made possible all the benefits of contemporary civilisation, including safe travel, electricity, sewerage, modern medicine and long lifespans. Uncle Stan was a coal miner, God bless his soul. Stan was taxed at only around ten percent of his income. It never occurred to Stan or to his loving wife Blanche that she should enter the workforce. Together they raised two splendid children. When Stan tragically lost his life in a coal mining accident in 1956, he left his grieving widow with a debt-free suburban home and a countryside block of land and two well-adjusted and well-educated teenagers who remain great contributors to Australia.

High taxing governments and hostile social engineers impose unfair pressures on women which restrict their right of choice, harm relationships

and create hardships and tensions which lead to family breakdowns, addictions, mental illness and suicide. Australian women deserve to have their right of choice restored. Choices for women include: a lifelong career; family followed by career, family combined with career, career followed by family, and family without career, moving smoothly from the maternal role to the grand maternal role.

Perhaps most important, each woman deserves the right to change her mind. Government, instead of disadvantaging mothers by closing the “gender participation gap”, should maximise choices for women by policies ensuring that a single income is adequate to support a family during childbearing and child raising. There is no harm that in most families the single income will be earned by a male. See Chapter 30.

In September 2020 Professor Peter McDonald of the Centre for Population produced *A Projection of Australia’s Future Fertility Rates*.<sup>28</sup> The long term expectation of births per Australian woman is 1.62. Accepting that 2.1 births per woman maintains a population, the figure of 1.62 births per woman will reduce a population of 25 million Australians to only 8.8 million after four generations, 6.8 million after five generations and 5.3 million after six generations.

Nobody should imagine any benefit in this catastrophic forecast collapse in the Australian population. The most likely result is that the surviving remnant of Australians will be the vassals of an occupying power. What has happened to slash the fertility rate from 3.5 babies per woman in 1961? Probably the most important factor has been the inexorable rise in governmental burdens, especially taxation, continuously reducing the capacity of an Australian family to prosper with a single income. Bob Day AO in his Chapter 11 *Housing Prices: Australia’s One Child Policy* contributes valuable insights which every politician should study.

Other factors include cultural hostility to children, bullying women into the false belief that babies are harmful to the planet. Irrational UN-initiated campaigns to “close the gender gap” are part of the declining fertility problem, which is further exacerbated by the abortion industry. All women deserve freedom of choice, which includes the right to have children and to enjoy comfortable motherhood. This book may help restore that right.

Queensland Senators Matt Canavan and Gerard Rennick are on the right track. Sen Matt Canavan shows<sup>29</sup> the tax system is unfair to mothers,

---

<sup>28</sup> <https://population.gov.au/downloads/McDonaldFertilityProjections.pdf>

<sup>29</sup> <https://www.facebook.com/SenatorCanavan>

because earning \$150,000 is taxed at \$42,997 for a single income family and \$25,115 for a two-income family!



According to the Liberal Party’s website<sup>30</sup> in 2020-2021 the Child Care Subsidy is \$9 billion. How about comparable support for parents who provide optimal care for children, at home? Here is a 5 May 2021 Facebook post by Senator Rennick:

*The Treasurer announced another \$1.7 billion in funding for childcare centres. Wouldn't it just make more sense to cut income taxes to make it easier for families to spend more time with their children?* Below are Senator Rennick’s figures.

<b>FAMILY WITH 2 CHILDREN IN CHILD CARE 4 DAYS</b>						
Family Annual Income	Current out of pocket weekly child care cost	Current Subsidy	New second child subsidy	Future out of pocket weekly child care cost	Total better off per week	
\$40,000	\$124.60	85%	95%	\$83.20	\$41.60	
\$80,000	\$149.18	82%	95%	\$95.39	\$53.79	
\$110,000	\$232.38	72%	95%	\$136.99	\$95.39	
\$140,000	\$315.58	62%	92%	\$190.78	\$124.80	
\$180,000	\$416.00	50%	80%	\$291.20	\$124.80	

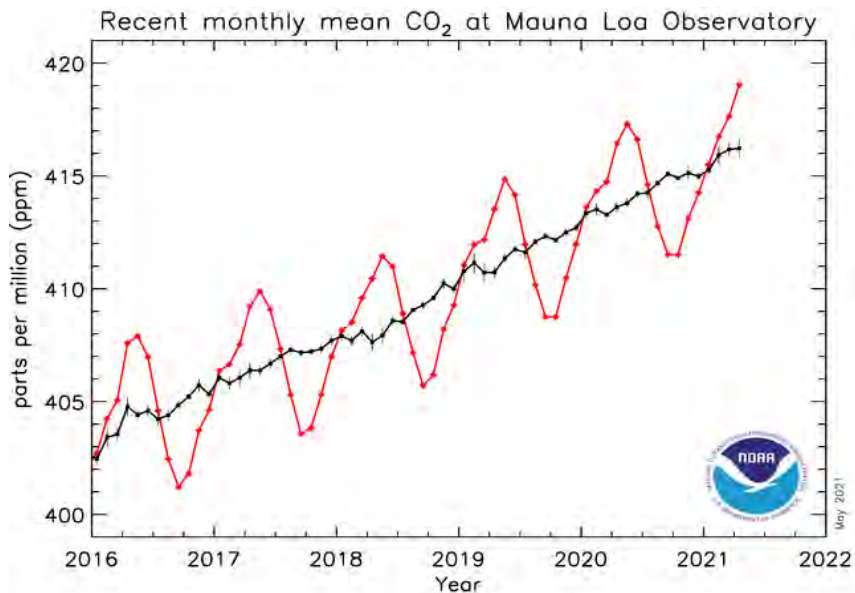
### Truth about Carbon Dioxide

Below is the 30 May 2021 graph<sup>31</sup> from the Mauna Loa Observatory in Hawaii. The **red** lines (wide variations) and symbols represent the monthly mean values, centered on the middle of each month. The **black** lines and symbols represent the same, after correction for the average seasonal cycle.

<sup>30</sup> <https://www.liberal.org.au/our-plan/women>

<sup>31</sup> [https://www.esrl.noaa.gov/gmd/webdata/ccgg/trends/co2\\_trend\\_mlo.png](https://www.esrl.noaa.gov/gmd/webdata/ccgg/trends/co2_trend_mlo.png)





It is glaringly obvious that the gentle and harmless rise in carbon dioxide levels has continued unimpeded by a 9% fall in anthropogenic carbon dioxide emissions caused by COVID-19.

COVID-19 has resulted in a significant drop in human carbon dioxide emissions. Tsinghua University in Beijing conducted a survey<sup>32</sup> estimating that “the world saw 8.8 per cent less carbon dioxide emitted in 2020 than in 2019 - a total decrease of 1,551 million tonnes”. The EIA reports 11% decline for the USA.<sup>33</sup> Yet this measurable reduction in human-related carbon dioxide emissions has made no discernible difference to the steady rise in atmospheric carbon dioxide, which continues unchecked in benefitting the globe with record-breaking total crops and record-breaking yields per hectare.

A rational observer would reach a conclusion along these lines:

*Something is causing carbon dioxide levels to increase. The cause may be a slight warming of the upper levels of the oceans, or it may be undersea volcanoes, or something else. Based on the evidence (the graph above), we can be sure that human activity is inconsequential in affecting carbon dioxide levels. So all the pain inflicted upon the world*

<sup>32</sup> <https://eandt.theiet.org/content/articles/2020/10/covid-19-pandemic-caused-largest-co2-drop-in-history/>

<sup>33</sup> <https://wattsupwiththat.com/2021/04/16/eia-u-s-co2-emissions-declined-11-in-2020-no-change-in-rising-atmospheric-carbon-dioxide/>

*in the name of carbon dioxide reduction by the global warming cultists has been purposeless and must cease immediately.*

That is the rational view. Here is the view expressed by the global warming cultists who operate the Global Monitoring Laboratory website:

*It does look like CO<sub>2</sub> continues to increase at the same rate as in previous years, which illustrates that we need to make aggressive investments in renewable energy sources to tackle our global heating emergency.<sup>34</sup>*

The irrational global warming cultist view is shared by others, including the founding director of the Potsdam Institute for Climate Impact Research. Hans Joachim (John) Schellnhuber:

*While the CO<sub>2</sub> drop is unprecedented, decreases of human activities cannot be the answer. Instead we need structural and transformational changes in our energy production and consumption systems. Individual behaviour is certainly important, but what we really need to focus on is reducing the carbon intensity of our global economy.<sup>35</sup>*

Schellnhuber, deservedly included in Chapter 26 **The Green Enemy**, transparently advocates de-industrialisation, tough on the merely affluent, and mercilessly ghastly for the poor and disadvantaged. The poor and disadvantaged will gain little comfort from description of Schellnhuber by the fawning ABC<sup>36</sup> as the climate adviser to the Pope.

### **Federal Foolishness**

Federal Minister for Energy and Emissions Reduction Angus Taylor on 30 March 2021 announced in Tasmania that the Powering Communities Program will give \$10.2 million to Community Groups to help them install solar panels, batteries and more efficient fridges.<sup>37</sup> Crazy on multiple grounds! This is not the role of a Federal Government. Every extra solar panel connected to the grid pushes up the cost of electricity for renters, for the poor and for industry, and destabilises the grid. Who will pay the extra fire insurance premiums for RSL Clubs? Minister Taylor excelled himself on 5 May 2021 with the announcement of \$103m for hydrogen projects. (See Chapters 2 and 28.)

---

<sup>34</sup> <https://www.esrl.noaa.gov/gmd/ccgg/covid2.html>

<sup>35</sup> <https://eandt.theiet.org/content/articles/2020/10/covid-19-pandemic-caused-largest-co2-drop-in-history/>

<sup>36</sup> <https://www.abc.net.au/radionational/programs/latenightlive/meet-john-schellnhuber-climatologist-to-pope-francis/6799686>

<sup>37</sup> <https://www.minister.industry.gov.au/ministers/taylor/media-releases/lowering-energy-costs-community-groups-across-australia>

## Now there is a valid use for a solar farm

Solar panels should not be connected to a grid, nor be installed at the expense of farmland. Thanks to an inventive Australian scientist and his company Hydromine, there is now a practical use for solar panels. Ian Kraemer holds patents for a splendidly efficient method for industrial scale mine void pumped hydro (MVPH) to augment the utility of any source of electrical power. Hydromine has the technology to provide key infrastructure for low-cost reliable base load power plus water for regional communities. This in turn nurtures jobs in remote areas by development of agriculture, hydroponics and aquaculture and other new business opportunities which flourish with inexpensive power and ample water. Application to mines other than former coal mines also becomes viable.

## Truth about COVID-19

For a careful study of early-treatment alternatives to vaccines, and the tragic human cost of banning or discouraging early treatment medications, see online this [real-time database and meta-analysis of 683 COVID-19 early treatment studies](#)<sup>38</sup> across 76 countries. Australia has not reported even one study. Some countries have approved multiple treatments. In summary, treatments which have been approved officially or unofficially, with the number of approving countries in brackets, are:

(Hydroxy)chloroquine (53); Ivermectin (30); Casirivimab/ Imdevimab (7); Remdesivir (6); Budesonide (3); Faviripir (2); Bamlanivimab (1); Fluvoxamine (1); Vitamin C (1).

In opposing safe, effective treatments, Australia's rulers are exposed in their vaccine obsession. They aim to mass vaccinate before we wake up to the serious shortcomings and grave risks of COVID vaccines, and before COVID-19 fades away<sup>39</sup>.



<sup>38</sup> <https://c19early.com/> [683 is the number of studies as of 7 June 2021]

<sup>39</sup> See [www.unchainaustralia.com/Graphs](http://www.unchainaustralia.com/Graphs)



# CIVILISATIONISTS

[www.facebook.com/groups/3687834537972634](http://www.facebook.com/groups/3687834537972634)

**FREEDOM OF SPEECH. REAL HISTORY**



## Christian Foundations of the **Common Law**

VOLUME I: ENGLAND

**Augusto Zimmermann**

*Preface by Emeritus Professor Gabriel A. Moens*



## Christian Foundations of the **Common Law**

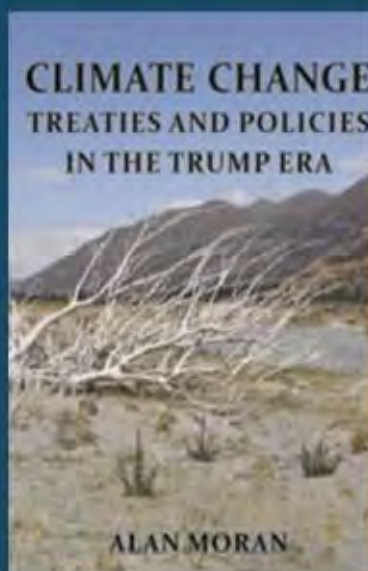
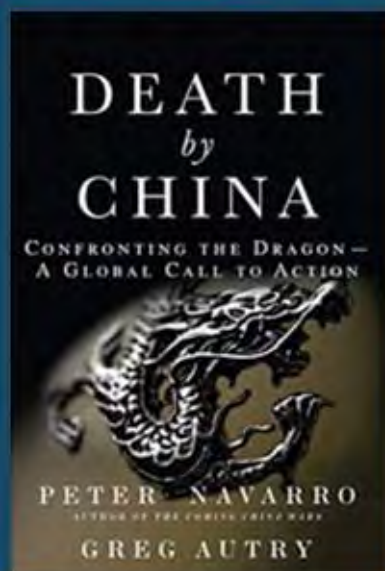
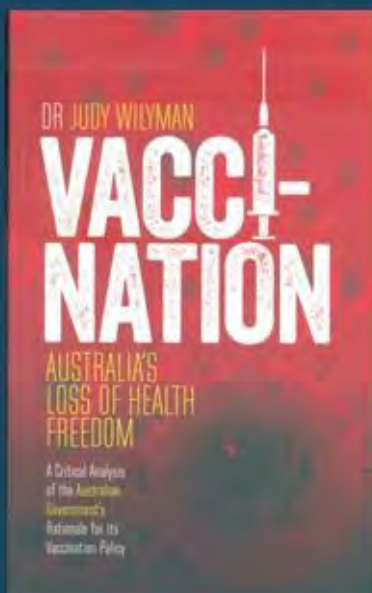
VOLUME 2: THE UNITED STATES

**Augusto Zimmermann**

*Preface by Emeritus Professor Gabriel A. Moens*

CAMCAST.TV (autocue equipped) is the source of superb video, and provides comprehensive training for success in commercial and political applications. Maximise your potential and the impact of your own message. Call Dwain in Perth WA on 0418 185 150

## SIGNIFICANT BOOKS



# CHAPTER 1

## THE VIRUS OF GOVERNMENTAL OPPRESSION

### The Australian Ruling Class Declares War on People's Rights

#### PROFESSOR AUGUSTO ZIMMERMANN

#### FIRST CONSIDERATIONS

Since March 2020 Australia's governments are using their powers to excessively coerce, obstruct or otherwise arbitrarily interfere with the life, liberty and property of the citizen. They are using their recently acquired *emergency powers* to undermine basic principles of democratic government – including equality before the law and freedom of association.

As can be seen, the nation's ruling "elites" have created a problem that is much bigger than the threat of coronavirus. More than a million Australians have sought mental health treatment during the so-called pandemic. Researchers from the Sydney University's Brain and Mind Centre also predict that the impact of government measures will result in an extra 1,500 Australian deaths a year over the next five years. This is at least 10 times more deaths than those caused by the coronavirus.<sup>40</sup>

Of course, as noted by The Australian's columnist Janet Albrechtsen, "*no politician is going to be held responsible for the suicide of an unemployed young man who has lost hope*".<sup>41</sup>

Professor Ian Hickie is a former Mental Health Commissioner and Head of the Brain and Mind Centre at Sydney University. He explains that the country's annual rate of suicide could rise from 3,000 to up to 4,500, with youth suicides making up about half of the expected deaths. As Professor Hickie reminds us, '*what happens in recessions is that suicide rates go up dramatically and they hurt the young the most*'.<sup>42</sup>

The Prime Minister keeps telling us that his government is simply doing what a panel of scientists are telling them to do. However, good leaders do not evade their responsibility by conveniently hiding behind some medical "experts". Besides, there are leading medical experts who

---

<sup>40</sup> Simon Benson, 'Coronavirus Australia: Suicide's Toll Far Higher Than the Virus', *The Australian*, 7 May 2020 <<https://www.theaustralian.com.au/nation/suicides-toll-far-higher-than-coronavirus/news-story/25a686904b67bdebdcd544b1cab7f96>>.

<sup>41</sup> Janet Albrechtsen, 'Coronavirus: Charting a Way Out of this Crippling Pollyanna World', *The Australian*, 7 May 2020 <<https://www.theaustralian.com.au/inquirer/coronavirus-charting-a-way-out-of-this-crippling-pollyanna-world/news-story/cfd6913dfc2c5c7e082b7e8d398d0075>>.

<sup>42</sup> Benson, above n.2.

oppose the use of masks and other measures of social distancing on health grounds.

Furthermore, a medical expert is an expert in one particular field. Economist and company director Judith Sloan expresses her concerns about “the new tyranny” emerged during the Covid-19 era: “the tyranny of experts”. According to her, our political leaders have relied on a few chosen experts to conveniently claim that “science” has made them impose these oppressive restrictions. However, Dr Sloan correctly points out,

*When a politician says experts are in charge or the “science” made them do it, be suspicious. These experts don’t speak with one voice and many are peddling values they hold dear; as true with COVID-19 as it is with climate change. Politicians are elected to govern us all; this requires judgement about the trade-offs that inevitably exist with all policy decisions.*<sup>43</sup>

The closure of small businesses has destroyed approximately 470,000 jobs, based on average small business employment.<sup>44</sup> The disproportionate destruction of small businesses by the Covid-19 measures ‘is demonstrated by their heavy reliance on government support, such as JobKeeper, for survival’. Kurt Wallace is a research fellow at the IPA. He observes that it is unsustainable for small businesses to rely on government support for survival.<sup>45</sup> ‘*The legacy of the lockdown restrictions will be an economy dominated by large conglomerates with local communities being stripped of the small businesses that are integral to their character*’, Wallace argues.<sup>46</sup>

## **THE PATERNAL LEADER**

There was no emergency that could justify these authoritarian measures. Politicians have justified the harm they have caused on the people by proudly arguing that their policies have saved us from the spread of a deadly virus. What is happening gives a proper meaning to

---

<sup>43</sup> Ibid.

<sup>44</sup> Kurt Wallace, ‘Small Business And Jobs Smashed By COVID-19 Lockdowns’, *IPA Today*, 10 August 2020 <<https://ipa.org.au/publications-ipa/small-business-and-jobs-smashed-by-covid-19-lockdowns>>.

<sup>45</sup> Ibid.

<sup>46</sup> Ibid.



the phrase, ‘The cure is worse than the disease’. Listening to their explanations brings to mind this quote by Christian novelist C.S. Lewis:

*Of all tyrannies, a tyranny sincerely exercised for the good of its victims may be the most oppressive... Those who torment us for our own good will torment us without end for they do so with the approval of their own conscience.*<sup>47</sup>

The Prime Minister believes that 95 per cent of the people should take a vaccine against the virus. He has developed a visceral distrust in the Australian people, expecting the vaccine would be mandatory “as you can possibly make it”, explaining that he is “*talking about a pandemic which has destroyed the global economy and taking the lives of ... 430 Australians*”<sup>48</sup>

Of course, what has destroyed the economy is the behaviour of paternal leaders such as the Prime Minister himself. There were far better ways to fight this “epidemic” apart from savage bans and violations of individual rights. We are supposedly living in a democracy, and it is quite extraordinary that a political leader attempts to coerce citizens to do something they might not really want to do.

### **“IN GOVERNMENT WE TRUST”**

As a result of the pandemic, citizens are being patronised, spoken down to, and ‘*being surrounded by people wearing masks, coats in daily life with a deep glaze of oddness, casting ourselves and everyone as simultaneously risky and at risk, contaminable and contaminating.*’<sup>49</sup> And I have also observed many citizens blindly expecting the government to act as the ultimate provider for all things. The truth is that many Australians have too much faith in government. Call it a form of idolatry if you wish.

The Prime Minister, Premiers, senior advisors and politicians have never had such an energising time as this. They are so full of importance that we can expect them to continue ruling over us in such a heavy-

---

<sup>47</sup> C. S. Lewis, *God in the Dock: Essays on Theology and Ethics* (William B. Eerdmans, 1948), 74.

<sup>48</sup> Jade Gailberger, ‘Coronavirus Vaccine Should Be Mandatory: PM’, *PerthNow*, 19 August 2020, <<https://www.perthnow.com.au/lifestyle/fitness/coronavirus-vaccine-should-be-mandatory-pm-ng-fc7dc9cd495bcc7332487c07731b4c98>>.

<sup>49</sup> Henry Ergas, ‘Our Face Work Diminished, We Cannot Mask the Cost’, *The Australian*, 7 August 2020 <<https://www.theaustralian.com.au/commentary/our-face-work-diminished-we-cannot-mask-the-cost/news-story/ed3fed8d5e8bc4f8903bf42915e302ba>>.



handed manner. They seem to be promising to abolish even death itself, and create a new society of individuals happy to exchange their freedoms for “security”.

We are witnessing a ruling “elite” that takes pleasure in exercising their absolute control over our personal lives, associations and families. In the name of fighting the coronavirus, authorities are monitoring people by acquiring powers to use surveillance like drone technology, vehicle license plate recognition, and electronic tracking devices.

Established by the federal government, the pompously self-entitled “National Cabinet” has relied on a discredited modelling based on the Imperial College model, which are notoriously prone to significant exaggeration.<sup>50</sup>

As a result, the Prime Minister is presently using this ‘Cabinet’ to enforce international travel prohibitions matched only by the world’s most totalitarian regimes, particularly North Korea and Cuba.<sup>51</sup>

Thanks to this “Cabinet” there is currently a limit on how many Australian citizens can return to their own country.<sup>52</sup> *‘Essentially you have a humanitarian disaster all around the world that Australian citizens are stranded in terrible conditions’*, argues Professor Joseph Forgas AM, an Hungary-born social psychology academic who migrated to Australia as a political refugee from communism.<sup>53</sup> Professor Forgas says:

*‘I am deeply disappointed and I believe the Australian government has caused an immense damage to the country’s reputation’.*

## THE LEFTIST PRIVILEGE

Until the protests erupted in last April, people were ordered to not attend gatherings of any kind. Spreading new cases may very well have been the hidden agenda of the left-wing protest organisers who violated these public orders. They might have hoped that such protests could

---

<sup>50</sup> David Flint, ‘Can Someone Please Change ScoMo’s Autocue...?’, *The Spectator Australia*, 6 June 2020 <<https://www.spectator.com.au/2020/06/can-someone-please-change-scomos-autocue/>>.

<sup>51</sup> Paul Collits, ‘When We Needed Churchill – We Got ScoMo’, *Freedoms Project*, 16 September 2020 <<https://www.thefreedomsproject.com/item/567-when-we-needed-churchill-we-got-scomomo>>.

<sup>52</sup> ‘Prime Minister Scott Morrison Says National Cabinet Agreed To Keep Current Cap On Overseas Returners’ *ABC News*, 21 August 2020. <<https://www.abc.net.au/news/2020-08-21/coronavirus-australia-live-news-scott-morrison-national-cabinet/12580216>>.

<sup>53</sup> ‘Politicians Again Turn Coronavirus Problem Into A Human Disaster’, *Sky News*, 15 September 2020 <[https://www.skynews.com.au/details/\\_6190888629001](https://www.skynews.com.au/details/_6190888629001)>.

result in more infections, thus leading to further deaths and government interventions, the greatest burden falling on Aboriginal communities.

These Leftist rallies were held in most state capitals across Australia.<sup>54</sup> Once again these Leftist groups have proven that laws which are supposedly to be valid for all mean absolutely nothing to them. In Sydney, protests defied a court order and there were violent scenes in the evening at Sydney's Central Station, with police using pepper spray to protect themselves.

Not surprisingly, there were only three arrests in the city overall, according to the police.<sup>55</sup> Dr Josh Karpin contents that such a lack of consistency in law enforcement has lasting consequences not only to the transmission of the virus, but the transmission of the notion that *'government policy was insincere and could be conveniently disregarded'*.<sup>56</sup>

## **MARTIAL LAW IN VICTORIA**

On August 2, 2020, the Victorian government effectively became an elected dictatorship by imposing what is by far the greatest violation of individual rights in Australia's history. The Institute of Public Affairs informs that staged lockdowns robbed Victorians of almost \$3.2 billion dollars a week in lost income, prosperity and living standards.

We can expect as many as 300,000 jobs to be lost in Victoria alone. Of course, being part of the decimated private sector is even more galling when the politicians and bureaucrats who are causing much of the pain have not suffered the loss of a single cent during this whole incident.

We keep hearing that we are all in this together. But no public servant lost their job and politicians continue to receive their six figure salaries. They have no understanding of the productive economy and are receiving pay rises. Alarming, the Prime Minister has publicly

---

<sup>54</sup> Melissa Davey, 'Black Lives Matter: health experts assess risks of Covid-19 transmission at Australia protests', *The Guardian*, 12 June 2020 <<https://www.theguardian.com/australia-news/2020/jun/12/black-lives-matter-australia-protest-will-blm-protests-spark-second-covid-19-coronavirus-wave-health-experts>>.

<sup>55</sup> 'George Floyd death: Australians defy virus in mass anti-racism rallies', *BBC News*, 6 June 2020 <<https://www.bbc.com/news/world-australia-52947115>>.

<sup>56</sup> Josh Karpin, 'Government Has Failed Victoria – And Victoria Has Failed Government', *The Spectator Australia*, 6 August 2020 <<https://www.spectator.com.au/2020/08/government-has-failed-victoria-and-victoria-has-failed-government/>>

backed the Victorian Premier and his *de facto* martial law across the unhappy State.

Not only has the Prime Minister refused to criticise Premier Dan Andrews for ruling like a tyrant in Victoria, but he is, in his words, ‘*encouraging the Victorian government to ensure that there are appropriate penalties for those who break public health notices*’.<sup>57</sup>

## EMERGENCY POWERS

Australians have watched their governments use emergency powers to remove fundamental rights and to control almost every single aspect of their personal lives. This appears to confirm the worst fears of Friedrich Hayek. An Austrian-British economist and philosopher who won the Nobel Prize in Economics in 1974, in ‘Law, Legislation and Liberty’ (1981) Hayek explains how these “temporary” measures seem to have a way of becoming permanent after the emergency is over. Hayek offered this sobering reflection:

*The conditions under which such emergency powers may be granted without creating the danger that they will be retained when the absolute necessity has passed are among the most difficult and important points a constitution must decide on. ‘Emergencies’ have always been the pretext on which the safeguards of individual liberty have been eroded – and once they are suspended it is not difficult for anyone who has assumed such emergency powers to see to it that the emergency will persist.*<sup>58</sup>

It might be important to remind ourselves how dictatorial regimes are brought into existence. There is always a state of emergency to justify the suspension of fundamental rights. The history of Germany in the 1930s provides a good case point. Initially, that German government took a strong interest in preserving so called legal “normality”. When the Enabling Act was passed in March 1933, handing over legislative power to the executive for four years, everything was done under the

---

<sup>57</sup> Heath Parkes-Hupton, ‘Scott Morrison Urges Australians to Support Victoria Through Critical New Lockdown Measures’, *The Australian*, August 3, 2020. <<https://www.theaustralian.com.au/breaking-news/scott-morrison-urges-australians-to-support-victoria-through-critical-new-lockdown-measures/news-story/a7a62eab55ef290185ed06d72a4d9720>>

<sup>58</sup> Friedrich A. Hayek, *LAW, LEGISLATION AND LIBERTY*, Vol. 3 (University of Chicago Press, 1981), Ch. 17.

appearance of legality. That act was passed via an amendment approved by two-thirds of the Reichstag (German Parliament), as strictly required by Article 76 of the German Constitution.<sup>59</sup>

By not questioning those emergency powers in any tangible way, the German legal profession acted as “yes-men” to a government that opposed anything which could jeopardise the “health of the German community”.<sup>60</sup>

Hitler stated: ‘*The health of the German nation is more important than the letter of the law*’.<sup>61</sup> Hence, in February 1933, the German government relied on that provision to sign an executive decree which suspended constitutional rights and granted the National Cabinet extraordinary powers to enact any resolution that was deemed necessary for the protection of the German people.<sup>62</sup>

What followed was a total suspension of individual rights ‘*until further notice*’.<sup>63</sup> Of course, that ‘further notice’ did not occur until May 8th, 1945, when the decree was finally cancelled by the military government of the Allies. As noted by German jurist Carl Schmitt, in his influential *Political Theology* (1922),

*Once this state of emergency has been declared... the decision exempts the political authority from any normative restraint and renders it absolute in the true sense of the word. In a state of emergency, the constituted authority suspends the law on the basis of the right to protect its own existence.*<sup>64</sup>

Of course, I am not stating here that Australians are facing similar challenges. However, emergency powers have been used in the past to justify the violation of fundamental rights. On September 3, for instance, Victoria Police arrested a pregnant mother in front of her little children in their Ballarat home.<sup>65</sup> Her crime: posting a Facebook message encouraging people to protest against lockdowns in the regional town on 5 September 2020. The arrest of citizens for merely speaking out

---

<sup>59</sup> R C Caenegem, *An Historical Introduction to Western Constitutional Law* (Cambridge University Press, 1995), 277.

<sup>60</sup> A. Kolnai, *The War Against the West* (Viking Press, 1938), 300.

<sup>61</sup> M Broszat, *The Hitler State: The Foundation and Development of the Internal Structure of the Third Reich* (New York/NY: Longman, 1981), 293.

<sup>62</sup> R J Evans, *The Third Reich in Power: 1933–1939* (Penguin Books, 2006), 6.

<sup>63</sup> Ingo Müller, *Hitler’s Justice: The Courts of the Third Reich* (Harvard University Press, 1991), 37.

<sup>64</sup> Carl Schmitt, *Politische Theologie* (2nd ed, 1934), 20

<sup>65</sup> Crimes Act 1958 (Vic), s 321.

against the government is a mark of every dictatorial regime.<sup>66</sup> However, Premier Andrews has described the appalling arrest of a pregnant woman as an *'operational matter for Victoria Police'*.<sup>67</sup> With the joblessness and suicide numbers growing every day, this is a leader who appears to demonstrate no empathy for others, being incapable of understanding human pain and suffering at a massive scale.

## FINAL CONSIDERATIONS

During this coronavirus crisis, the people of Australia are losing their jobs, with financial pressures leading to marriage breakdowns and a dramatic growth in crime, which always increases in times of economic crisis.

However, no legitimate government has a right to destroy, enslave, or designedly to impoverish its law-abiding citizens. If any government exceeds the limits of its legitimate power, we have a natural right to resist. As the great John Locke famously put it:

*Whenever the legislators endeavour to take away and destroy the rights of the people, or to reduce them to slavery under arbitrary power, they put themselves into a state of war with the people, who are thereupon absolved from any further obedience, and are left to the common refuge which God hath provided for all men against force and violence.*<sup>68</sup>

This is our classical liberal tradition. It firmly communicates that there cannot be one rule for some and another for the rest of us.

It is beyond any reasonable doubt that many government measures in response to Covid-19 threaten fundamental rights and undermine what it means to live in a democracy under the rule of law. And since it is rightly said that the price of liberty is eternal vigilance, there is certainly a necessity to be more vigilant than ever in this age of Covid-19.

---

<sup>66</sup> Tessa Akerman and Rachel Baxendale, 'Arrested Anti-Lockdown Mum: Police Admit 'We Stuffed Optics'', *The Australian*, Sep 3, 2020 [www.theaustralian.com.au/nation/absolute-overkill-jacqui-lambie-slams-arrest-of-pregnant-lockdown-protester/news-story/8951edcf08e3cc5e18006cad8b033354](http://www.theaustralian.com.au/nation/absolute-overkill-jacqui-lambie-slams-arrest-of-pregnant-lockdown-protester/news-story/8951edcf08e3cc5e18006cad8b033354)>.

<sup>67</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>68</sup> John Locke, *Second Treatise on Civil Government* [1690] Ch 19, Sec 222.



The superlative public speaker Prof Augusto Zimmermann inspires the crowd at Perth's Elizabeth Quay, 9 Dec 2020

Born in Brazil, Professor Augusto Zimmermann came to Australia in 2002. He is an internationally acclaimed legal scholar, a prolific writer and author of numerous articles and academic books. Prof Augusto is recognised as a leading Australian proponent of free speech. His presence in Western Australia strongly boosts the morale of supporters of all freedom causes, who applaud his unswerving commitment to human life, to liberty and to constitutionalism.

# **CHAPTER 2**

## **ENERGY POLICY FOR AUSTRALIA**

### **DAVID ARCHIBALD**

One thing is certain. One day Australia will run out of the abundant and cheap fossil fuels that are responsible for our current high standard of living. There is a second certainty. Unless we develop the right nuclear technology to provide cheap and safe power for when the fossil fuels run out, our civilisation will collapse and our grandchildren will inherit a world of darkness. Australia is currently on a path to that world of darkness. Our duties to the Australian people are:

1. To keep energy costs as low as possible to enable Australians to have the highest standard of living possible.
2. To ensure a secure supply of liquid fuels for transport and agriculture
3. To ensure that the electric power grid is stable and reliable.
4. To develop the optimum nuclear technology to maintain our high standard of living in perpetuity.

There are many other things to do as well in the near term. Australia's energy supply is a mess. Our power costs are unnecessarily high and liquid fuel supply for transport and defence is precarious. Tens of billions have been squandered in the process, making us poorer and less safe at the same time, and wasting decades when we should have been preparing for the future.

To put Australia's energy supply into context, let us take up the story of our energy development after our last great national trauma. This was WW2 in which the nation was almost overrun and our civilisation extinguished. The timing of Japan's entry into WW2 was driven by the US embargo on oil exports to Japan. Japan struck south to capture the oilfields on Borneo. Nothing has changed in that access to oil is necessary for national survival.

After WWII our leaders were well aware that unless Australia developed its own oil supply we would be at a great disadvantage. So the Federal Government subsidised seismic surveys and the drilling of oil wells. When some large oilfields were finally found in Bass Strait, these initially weren't competitive with Middle Eastern oil. So the Federal Government made Australian motorists pay a premium so that BHP and Exxon could make an economic return. That policy paid off in spades

during the first oil shock of 1973, associated with the Yom Kippur War, when we were largely immune to the economic disruption that a lot of the rest of the world suffered.

Australia then had a couple of decades of being largely self-sufficient for oil until our production started declining around 2000. We also had been self-sufficient in refining capacity. But about the same time fuel distributors were allowed to close oil refineries and bring in refined product on a just-in-time basis. The four refineries that remain are optimised on refining heavier Middle Eastern crude rather than light Australian oil types.

Australia's fuel distributors operate on a just-in-time basis to minimise the amount of capital they have tied up in their businesses; as a result, Australia has about two weeks' worth of fuel stocks in the country. The shuttle of foreign tankers to these shores could be interrupted at any moment. The whole country will shut down soon afterwards.

The Federal Government has been willing to spend tens of billions of dollars on anything except the things that matter most, including building a national strategic stockpile of oil and refined product. Of the 29 countries that are signatories to the Paris agreement to hold at least 90 days of oil imports as stocks, Australia is the only country that is delinquent with respect to its obligations under that treaty.

The damage done to our transport fuel supply is dwarfed by what has been done to our power supply system. Most Australian states have coal deposits that can and have supplied fuel for power generation. Burning coal for power is a good thing in that the higher the carbon dioxide level in the atmosphere, the faster plants will grow. For example, wheat yields are 20% higher now with 412 ppm of carbon dioxide in the atmosphere than if the level had stayed at the pre-industrial level of 286 ppm. The greenhouse effect of more CO<sub>2</sub> is real but miniscule and dwarfed by natural climate change. Burning of coal is wholly beneficial.

The notion that increased carbon dioxide will cause runaway heating of the atmosphere received a big push along in the 1990s after the collapse of communism. The former communists needed something else to believe in and have an excuse to control society. Global warming became the religion of choice for militant atheists. Without global warming to believe in, their meaningless lives would be shallow, hollow, depressing and purposeless.



Australia used to have one of the lowest power costs in the world up to about year 2000 and this was important to the competitiveness of our manufacturing industry, the wages that could be paid by industry and thus our standard of living. Our competitiveness has been destroyed by mandating high levels of solar and wind power into the grid. Neither of these power sources is renewable. Solar PV panels, for example, are largely made in China using coal power at US\$0.04 per kWh. Installed, the price of the power they produce is equivalent to that of diesel at about US\$0.20/kWh.

If you tried to use power from solar PV panels to make more panels, the power from those panels would cost north of US\$1.00 per kWh. The same story holds for wind power. Solar panels and wind turbines are not renewable; they are merely artefacts of cheap, coal-sourced power. A society based on renewable energy will collapse immediately. Yet both the Labor and Liberal parties are committed to loading the country with more solar and wind power.

The villain of the last 20 years is John Howard. In the 1960s, as a teenager, John Howard used to cross Sydney to sit at the knee of Sir Philip Baxter, former head of the Australian Atomic Energy Commission, and listen to stories about the wonders of nuclear power. Howard realised that nuclear power was uncompetitive with coal-based power generation so he decided to use global warming as an excuse to make coal-fired power more expensive, hoping that would tilt the country towards nuclear power. So Howard, after losing the September 2007 election to Labor, brought in the National Greenhouse and Energy Reporting Act (NGERA) of October 2007. This is the auditing basis of the carbon tax.

In 2013 the Liberal Party won the election under Tony Abbott on a promise to repeal the carbon tax. Three days after the election, Abbott PM ill-advisedly announced that the NGERA Act would not be repealed. Why repeal the carbon tax but not repeal the auditing basis of the carbon tax? The carbon tax came back in another guise and Australians have been made poorer.

Belief in renewable energy is based on belief in global warming, a purely religious belief. Global warming has been discredited in science. It cannot happen in theory and there is no evidence for it happening in practice. The structure of Australia's power supply should not be based on a religious notion. It is worse than that, with the Federal Government

and others promoting hydrogen as part of the country's energy supply. Hydrogen is not a source of energy and there are enormous conversion losses in using electric power or natural gas to make hydrogen. A consumer would be far better off using the original energy source than using hydrogen. The promotion of hydrogen is particularly evil in that the Federal Government must know it is just make-believe. It is cynical contempt for the Australian public.

In fact, it is worth examining in detail why the Australian Government is now hyping hydrogen and spending hundreds of millions of dollars on the dead end that is the hydrogen economy.

In 2017 the globalists of the World Economic Forum, based in Geneva but best known for their annual meeting in Davos, created an offshoot called the Hydrogen Council. This is based in Belgium, which is also the birthplace of Dr Evil. The promoters of hydrogen must know it is a non-starter. Their market research on selling global



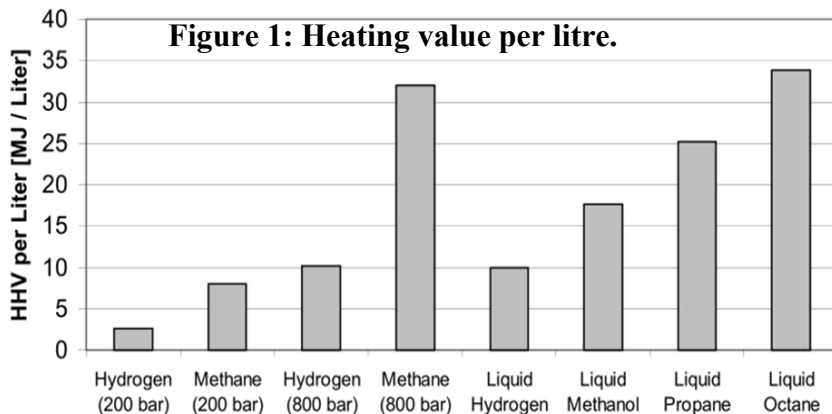
Hydrogen filling station aflame,  
Norway

warming would have told them that they needed a positive story about a future nirvana that would be free of the evil carbon. So they go through the charade of promoting the hydrogen heaven to come.

Why is hydrogen no good? A succinct paper on the whys and wherefores was published by Baldur Eliasson and Ulf Bossel in 2003 – “*The Future of the Hydrogen Economy: Bright or Bleak?*” From that paper, energy lost in power transmission, operation of oil refineries and transport is usually less than 10% of the energy traded. The losses in hydrogen manufacture and transport are much higher and inherent to this element.

Hydrogen has a heating value of 142 MJ/kg compared to methane at 55 MJ/kg. But in terms of volumetric heating value, hydrogen is less than a third of methane at 11.7 kJ/litre. Methane's value is 36.5 kJ/kg. Hydrogen must be compressed or liquefied for storage and transport.

As Figure 1 (below) shows, for an equivalent amount of low-pressure storage and transport, facilities for handling hydrogen are three times larger than the same energy content of methane. At 800 bar or in the liquid state hydrogen must be kept in hi-tech pressure tanks or cryogenic vessels whereas liquid hydrocarbon fuels are kept at atmospheric pressure in simple containers.



Hydrogen can be made by electrolysis of water, which is 75% efficient, or by steam reforming of natural gas, 90% efficiency. But as the religious compulsion is “clean hydrogen”, no fossil fuel or nuclear energy is allowed.

Producing 1 kg of hydrogen (which has a specific energy of 143 MJ/kg or about 40 kWh/kg) requires 50–55 kWh of electricity.

Solar panels made in China using power priced at US\$0.04/kWh can produce power priced equivalent to power from diesel engines at about US\$0.15/kWh under ideal conditions in a desert, for eight hours per day. At best, clean hydrogen could be produced for US\$8.00/kg, not including the capital costs of the electrolysis segment.

Ten times as much energy is required to compress hydrogen as the same weight of methane. To compress one tonne per hour of hydrogen to 200 bar (natural gas pipelines operate up to 150 bar) takes 7.2% of its heating value.

Liquefying hydrogen is highly energy intensive. At a plant capacity of 100 kg of liquid hydrogen per hour, about 60 MJ of electrical energy is used per kg of hydrogen. Plant efficiency increases with plant size but with a theoretical minimum of about 40 MJ, equating to 28% of the

contained energy of the hydrogen produced. By comparison liquefying methane takes 6% of the contained energy of the methane feedstock.

Storing hydrogen as a metal hydride of alkali metals is comparable to compression in terms of energy consumption. External heat is needed to release hydrogen from the metal hydride storage material. The amount of hydrogen that can be stored per cubic metre of metal hydride is about 60 kg, approaching that of liquid hydrogen of 72 kg per cubic metre. But it is well short of the 100 kg contained in a cubic metre of methanol.

Distribution of hydrogen by pipeline would require a new system. It is well established that existing pipelines cannot be used for hydrogen, because of diffusion losses, brittleness of materials and seals, incompatibility of pump lubrication with hydrogen and other technical issues. That hasn't stopped Australian gas distributors from spiking their gas supply with 5% hydrogen. No doubt one day they will wake up to find their pipes and valves embrittled and leaking like a sieve.

Because of the low volumetric energy density of hydrogen, the flow velocity must be increased by over three times in a pipeline delivering hydrogen as compared to methane. In a natural gas pipeline 0.3% of the contained energy of the transported gas is used every 150 km to run the compressors. In a hydrogen pipeline this rises to 1.4% every 150 km.

If delivering hydrogen by pipeline is energy-intensive, distributing it by road transport is far more problematic. By Eliasson and Bossel's figures, a 40-ton truck could deliver 25 tons of gasoline, 3.2 tons of methane but only 320 kg of hydrogen. This is a consequence of the low energy density of hydrogen and the weight of the pressure vessels.

In the Eliasson and Bossel parable of the gas station, a mid-size filling station on a freeway sells 25 tons of fuel each day. This can be delivered by one 40-ton truck. It would need 21 hydrogen trucks to deliver the same amount of energy. About one in one hundred trucks on the road are gasoline or diesel tankers. For hydrogen distribution by road that would rise to 120 trucks on the road with 21 of these transporting hydrogen with one out of six truck accidents involving a hydrogen truck.

What if hydrogen was generated at filling stations by electrolysis and then compressed to 200 bars? Eliasson and Bossel calculate that at a station servicing 1,000 vehicles per day the efficiency of conversion of

the electric power required would be about 50%, in turn requiring power generation capacity to be tripled.

The problems of hydrogen are innate – its physical properties are incompatible with the requirements of the energy market. As Eliasson and Bossel state, most of hydrogen's problems cannot be solved by additional research and development. If hydrogen is irredeemable, what would be the ideal energy carrier? It would be a liquid with a boiling point of at least 60°C and a solidification point under 40°C. It would stay liquid under normal weather conditions and at high altitudes. Even if oil had never been discovered, the world would not use synthetic hydrogen but a synthetic hydrocarbon fuel.

All the above is known to promoters of the glorious hydrogen economy to come. Theirs is a cynical exercise in duping the public to advance the globalist agenda. Australia's politicians are either foot soldiers in that globalist putsch or easily deluded simpletons.

The UK was the first industrialised nation and the energy for that industrialisation was supplied by coal. Just as the UK's forests had been depleted prior to coal appearing as an energy source, in the mid-19<sup>th</sup> century it was realised the UK's coal would one day be depleted. Peak coal production in the UK was in 1913 and that country's mines are now mostly exhausted. The UK had a subsequent oil boom that peaked in 1996 and has been in decline thereafter. Australia's oil production peaked about the same time and is now in long term decline.

The world was spared high oil prices over the last decade by the US shale oil boom which peaked at about 8% of total world supply. That burst of supply won't be repeated and US shale oil production is now in decline. In turn the market will tighten and the oil price will rise. When the oil price rises through about US\$120/barrel it will be economic to convert coal to diesel, petrol and jet fuel. This is a capital-intensive process in plants that achieve scale from 5,000 barrels per day. Natural gas can readily be used as a transport fuel just about straight out of the ground. It is wasteful to promote natural gas over coal for power generation when its best future use will be in vehicles.

The adoption of electric cars for personal transportation might ameliorate the oil price rise but will also cause the demand for electric power to rise. The amount of energy used in transport is similar to that used in power generation. Power generation would have to double if the whole transport fleet went electric.

We might think we have a lot of coal but doubling of power generation to provide the power for electric cars will halve the life of our remaining reserves. There are people being born now who will see the end of coal – not for religious/ideological reasons but because a voracious world will have burnt it all. After the exhaustion of oil, natural gas and coal, in that order, it will be either nuclear power or the abyss of civilizational collapse.

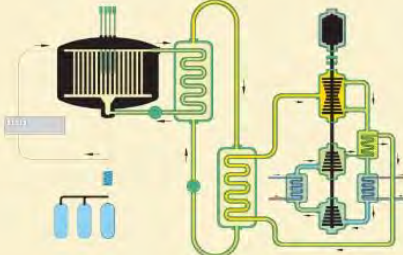
It will not be nuclear power as we understand it now. Current nuclear reactors are not much different from the nuclear submarine reactors they are derived from in the 1950s. In these the fuel is a solid and the coolant circulates. It will be better to have the fuel circulate for safety reasons and this brings with it processing advantages. Nature is kind and theoretically a liquid-fuelled reactor will have capital cost, operating cost, safety and waste disposal benefits. The cost of developing this kind of reactor may be of the order of a couple of billion dollars.

In the nuclear-powered world that is coming, woodchips and other biomass will be used to provide the carbon for chemical feedstocks. Currently four percent of oil consumption is used in making plastics. That must come from somewhere when the oil runs out. Currently nitrogenous fertiliser, which keeps most of the world's population fed, comes from either coal or natural gas. That could be made using hydrogen from electrolysis of water and nitrogen from air separation plants. But things like ploughing and harvesting will be extremely difficult to electrify and will require the making of synthetic diesel in which the carbon atoms come from biomass. Or instead of synthetic diesel, it could be that something like dimethyl ether (DME) would be the ideal fuel to make considering all the costs through the chain. These are the things we need to know. The brave new world coming requires nuclear power and the sooner we optimise nuclear technology to that end, the safer we will be.

Currently the Federal Government is trying to apply bandaids to the jerry-rigged power market they have created, largely by putting in a 1,000 MW, gas-fired power station in the Hunter Valley. That is an act of great stupidity in that in the tightening oil market coming, the price of natural gas will rise to the oil price in energy content terms. Relying upon natural gas to keep the lights on because the wind isn't blowing is like burning oil, in terms of cost.

Everyone, and this includes the Liberal and Labor parties, promoting renewable energy, carbon capture, batteries, Snowy II, hydrogen etc. is an Australia-hating bastard because they are squandering the country's money on things that are stupid and useless. They are also squandering the time left to get our future sorted. Our margin of safety is shrinking with every day that is wasted. Every patriotic Australian should treat the Liberal and Labor parties with utter contempt for what they have done to our country's energy supply.

## WHAT IS A MOLTEN SALT REACTOR?



**A MOLTEN SALT REACTOR IS A VERSION OF A NUCLEAR FISSION REACTOR IN WHICH THE MAIN NUCLEAR REACTOR COOLANT OR THE FUEL ITSELF IS MADE UP OF A MOLTEN SALT MIXTURE.**

**DISSOLVES URANIUM PELLETS IN A MOLTEN SALT AND LIQUEFIES THEM, KEEPING THEM SAFE INSIDE THE REACTOR AS THE MIXTURE FLOWS THROUGH THE SYSTEM.**

**MOLTEN SALT REACTORS RUN AT HIGHER TEMPERATURES THAN THEIR FELLOW WATER-COOLED REACTORS WHILE MAINTAINING A LOW VAPOR PRESSURE DURING FLOW CONTROL.**

For our grandchildren's sake we have to turn the ship around now. Here is the Action Plan:

1. Develop the optimum nuclear reactor technology based on liquid fuel. This will be by three separate efforts proceeding in scale-up from 5 MW, 50 MW to 350 MW. Production of these reactors will be in factories rather than on site. Some will be mounted in barges to provide power for island nations such as Fiji.
2. Develop a coal-to-liquid fuel industry based on the Bergius process which has a higher product yield per tonne of coal relative to the Fischer-Tropsch process. Plants scaled at 5,000 barrels per day will be distributed around the country's coalfields to provide supply security.
3. Establish a strategic oil supply of at least 200 million barrels of crude oil and refined products.

4. Encourage the upgrading of Australia's existing oil refineries to optimise on the processing of Australian crude oils.
5. Remove ethanol from petrol blends.
6. The next major oilfield development in Australia will be the Dorado oilfield offshore from Port Hedland. The current development plan has all production being exported. The owners of the field will be encouraged to pipe production ashore to a topping refinery to be built at Port Hedland. This will supply up to 10% of Australia's liquid fuel needs at little additional cost.
7. Wind and solar PV will not be mandated as part of the country's power supply.
8. The National Greenhouse and Energy Reporting Act will be repealed.

## **THE AUTHOR**

After graduating from Queensland University in geology in 1979, David worked in coal and oil shale exploration in Queensland and then in oil exploration with Exxon in Sydney. A long period in stockbroking in Sydney as an analyst was followed by moving to Perth in 1999 to work for a private investor and then in oil and mineral exploration. This included periods as CEO of the oil explorer Oilex and the mineral explorer Westgold.

Also in 1999, David was retained as an expert witness in the Supreme Court of New South Wales, in two separate cases, in the fields of petroleum geology and steel hot rolling mill technology. David began researching in climate science in 2006 and has published papers and books in this field predicting solar-driven cooling. He has lectured on climate science in US Senate and Congressional hearing rooms, in 2011 and 2013 respectively.

In 2014 David was appointed, for a couple of years, as a Visiting Fellow at the Institute for World Politics in Washington DC. The Institute is a graduate school for the Department of Defense, State Department, CIA and other intelligence agencies.

In recent years David has taken on research in the field of cancer, contracting with Curtin University to provide the services of Professor Marco Falasca and his lab to do some *in vitro* and *in vivo* work. Published works include: *Twilight of Abundance* and *American Gripen: The Solution to the F-35 Nightmare*.





David Archibald with renowned conservationist and broadcaster  
Dr David Bellamy OBE (1933-2019)



EXCELSIA  
COLLEGE  
— Sydney —

CHAMPIONING  
**CHRISTIAN**  
HIGHER  
EDUCATION

[excelsia.edu.au/about/donations](https://excelsia.edu.au/about/donations)

69-71 Waterloo Road, Macquarie Park, Sydney NSW 2113  
ABN 50 360 319 774 | CRICOS Provider Code 02664K

# CHAPTER 3

## DEFEND CHRISTIANITY NOW!

### SOPHIE YORK

*We cannot hack away at the foundations and then express surprise when  
some day the house falls - Robert Menzies 1948*

It dawned on me that our lovely laidback Australia was changing for the worse, when staff at the hotel where we were due to gather, started receiving death threats<sup>69</sup>. The calls were nasty, aggressive and anonymous - designed to intimidate. Although shaken, hotel staff were still willing to host us - but we felt compelled to reconvene at a secret location in the city. We felt that we were now bitterly tasting a sampling of what life was like for people denied freedom throughout history, people forced via oppression to form underground networks. And the so-called “Love is Love” crowd were revealing their callous side - the hollowness of their asserted tolerance for others’ beliefs.

In short succession, Australia would be bizarrely reduced to hosting Religious Freedom conferences<sup>70</sup>, and instead of the topics being about oppressed countries far overseas, they were focussed on disturbing developments in our nation of Australia.

Because at the heart of our civilised nation was its founding religion – Christianity, enriched in its heritage by Judaism. And the building blocks of its strong society were marriage and family. As had happened since time immemorial, a man and woman would form a bond, often with a view to having children and forming a home together. The most natural formation in the world. All the major religions recognised that marriage was between members of the opposite sex, and that marriage was a sacred covenant, of which adultery was a violation. In spiritual terms, marriage was above being a mere legal transaction between any two (or more) people. Governments simply protected, in law, what humans had developed over time as a naturally occurring concept, one often enshrined in faith. And whilst the racial and social landscape of Australia has changed over time, the predominant faith group is still that of Christianity, and the social infrastructure is influenced by this.

---

<sup>69</sup> Mercure Sydney, Australia

<sup>70</sup> Notre Dame University Inaugural Annual Religious Freedom Conference Sydney, Freedom for Faith Conference Melbourne

Most people in Australia have a strong innate sense of fairness, they are happy to let things ‘go through to the keeper’, and hold an abhorrence for deviations such as cronyism, cheating and vendettas. These attitudes are founded upon Christian- based ideals such as seeing others as equals: to be treated with decency, fairness and forgiveness – the ‘Do Unto Others’ approach<sup>71</sup>.

When activists who had earlier derided marriage as a heteronormative shackle in past decades suddenly changed their tune and demanded that the definition of marriage be altered for everyone, and aggressively accused anyone who demurred as “homophobic”, “discriminatory” or “unkind”, even their modus operandi gave away that the push was by people who were ignorant of, or disrespected, the faith culture of Australia.

That the agitators themselves were dramatically altering the most significant of social structures, one which is a sacrament in most religions, was disdainfully dismissed. They were setting an ugly tone, and a frightening precedent for how modern advocacy for change ought to be conducted. It divided families and disintegrated some friendships. It even cost some people their livelihoods. The cause was pushed vindictively - arrogantly and disrespectfully - there can be no mistake nor whitewash about that. And any so-called advance made in that horridly un-Australian manner merely created a seeping wound, deep in the soul of our society.

Australians quite rightly leaned upon their political representatives to at least give the people a ‘say’ in any such massive change to the laws governing a foundational social institution. Some countries overseas had deceitfully brought in so-called “same-sex marriage” or “gay marriage” via politicians voting in the parliament against the clear wishes of the citizenry and even ultimately without due warning which would have allowed a full attendance of MPs on the governing vote.<sup>72</sup> Other countries bypassed multiple state legislatures and brought it in via judicial fiat.<sup>73</sup> However, at least one country saw the attack on traditional marriage looming and trick-proofed the issue by locking man-woman marriage into their nation’s constitution.<sup>74</sup>

---

<sup>71</sup> Matthew 7:12

<sup>72</sup> <https://www.bbc.com/news/world-europe-20382699> - tens of thousands protested across French cities

<sup>73</sup> Obergefell v. Hodges, 576 U.S. 644 (2015)

<sup>74</sup> 2013 Croatian Constitutional Referendum

The marriage campaign and its aftermath saw the harassment of Pansy Lai and Heidi McIver, two young mums who featured in a television advertisement supporting marriage; the maligning of respected academic Steve Chavura and IBM executive Mark Allaby, the sacking of party-entertainer ‘Madeline’; the threatening of Mercure Hotel staff; the sending of malicious parcels and then the fire-bombing of the Australian Christian Lobby office in Canberra.<sup>75</sup>

Cases were brought by individuals against religious entities (such as Rachel Colvin’s against a Baptist Christian College), and even physical assault (Astro Labe, of former PM Tony Abbott), and the later suicide of Wilson Gavin.

More well-known cases of harassment emanating from those firmly in the camp of the Same-sex “Yes” campaign included the complaint made to a Commission against Tasmanian Archbishop Julian Porteous, the dismissal from the National Rugby Union Team ‘The Wallabies’ of star player Israel Folau (for quoting the Bible at Easter); the termination of the Army career of Major Bernard Gaynor (who had served Australia’s interests in the Middle East but made his opinions on marriage known on social media); the vilification of the World’s Greatest Tennis Champion (now Christian Outreach Pastor) Margaret Court, the boycott of Coopers’ Brewery (simply for being the beer present during a civil debate between two members of Parliament – causing the cancellation of a Bible verse beer label to commemorate the 200th anniversary of the Bible Society); the summoning of Dr David Van Gend to the Medical Board; the summoning of Lyle Shelton to the Human Rights Commission, and of course, ongoing (and longstanding) vilification of society’s stalwart, the Reverend Fred Nile.

In some schools, students were publicly shamed. At one school for example, they were made to stand up if their parents had voted “No” in the Federal Postal Marriage Survey. In addition to a breach of an educator’s ethics, it breached the privacy of families by attempting to make students into informants on their parents. It was a clear case of bullying by a teacher. There were other incidents also.

Further, despite giving much coverage to the Gay Mardi Gras parade, mainstream media chose to ignore the 10,000 people who gathered at a celebratory ‘Festival of the Family’ in October 2017. (Journalist Miranda Devine, being a notable exception, included mention of it in

---

<sup>75</sup> By gay activist Jaden Duong.

her column.) The event itself was addressed by eminent faith leaders including Bishop Antoine-Charbel Tarabay OLM; MPs including Federal Minister Hon Michael Sukkar; and distinguished others in the community including medical doctor Dr Pansy Lai (a respected professional whose deregistration had been attempted by rainbow activists and her GP surgery invaded, leaving patients terrified).

The overlooking of the Festival event was a prime example of large-scale “no-platforming”, a device used by proponents of “cancel culture” to make non-adherents to their modern Marxism feel worthless, irrelevant - and almost sub-human.

Most corporations fell in line during the national marriage debate, rather than risk the opprobrium of the activists of the “Yes” campaign. Companies washed their logos with rainbows and a group of CEOs signed a public letter to the Prime Minister. Employees of a major airline, a large online accommodation outfit, and an internet search engine, were encouraged to wear open-ended black plastic rings. A form of ‘corpunism’ was emerging, where workers were basically no longer free to hold nor air dissenting opinions, not even if their views were held on religious grounds.

There were (and are still) many other instances of harassment which did not become public. The ominous upshot was that Australians felt cowed. And also that their lovely, relaxed nation was becoming a place where people could not freely express themselves anymore.

Australians are not overtly religious, compared to some cultures. This does not mean they do not care about faith in God. The census revealed that more than half the population (61% in the 2016 count) were prepared to advise in a government document that they were believers. Others may have felt that it was private matter, or that if they were not regular church goers that it would be hypocritical to tick such a box. Some migrants from oppressed countries simply do not wish to share such information, even anonymously.

Australia’s history demonstrates a concern for faith – towns across Australia are dotted with churches, many being amongst the first buildings constructed at the time of town settlement and were the work of many volunteers.

Australia, as it stands today, is arguably the best country in the world on numerous measures including standard of living, human freedom

and quality of life. Our history bears testimony to the legacy of Judeo-Christian religion.

In 1788, the first fleet landed in Port Jackson – Sydney Harbour – on 26 January, headed by Arthur Phillip, who was to be Australia’s first Governor, in what was known as The First Fleet.

The First Fleeters encountered the Indigenous people who are believed to have inhabited the continent for some thousands of years. The traditional beliefs of the Indigenous people included The Dream Time, with the major spiritual entity being the Rainbow Serpent.

Many of the 1788 arrivals were convicts, who would probably be described nowadays as from a severely disadvantaged background, some of whom had convictions for offences triggered by dire need, such as desperate poverty. Sir Arthur Phillip was a believer and held Christian views. One of the very first things he did when stepping ashore in Australia was open the Bible and take an Oath. He believed that only a nation founded upon and governed by laws based on God’s laws would be successful. Despite what would have been regarded as acceptable practice in the era, Sir Arthur Phillip declared there would be no slavery, that anyone killing an indigenous person was liable to be hanged, and even when he himself was speared, ordered no retaliation. This was at odds with elsewhere in the globe, and predated William Wilberforce’s ultimately successful repudiation of slavery.<sup>76</sup>

The early settlers of that first century survived not only the horrific journey out here, followed by near-starvation once here, but despite often feeling ill and weak from revolting diseases, worked very hard to build the foundations of the extraordinary nation that we enjoy today.<sup>77</sup>

The first written laws of the colony were naturally British and were based upon Judeo-Christian values. These laws incorporated Natural Law. Natural law is congruent with Judeo-Christian values and states that the law of the universe transcends cultures, is superior to man-made law, is discoverable by reason, and human-made law should correspond with it. These laws are those which value human life, the right to be

---

<sup>76</sup> Slavery Abolition Act 1833 UK

<sup>77</sup> Tim Flannery (ed) Watkin Tench’s 1788 (Text Publishing Melb Aust 2009) Ted White (ed). A Diary by Thomas Trotter - The Voyage to Australia (1836) & Day Book Number 2 (1865 to 1869) ISBN 0 9590824 0 9 & 0 9590824 1 7. See also David M Welsh (ed) James Morrill, 1864 17 Years Wandering Among the Aborigines (Published DMW, NT Aust 2006). Of the 21 initial survivors of the shipwreck of a vessel The Peruvian in 1846, one man became the sole survivor and provided a detailed and valuable account of life in the seventeen years he lived amongst the Indigenous people, which was published in the 1860s.

neither harmed nor killed, the right to own property, to procreate, to have freedom of thought, speech, belief, and association - and so on.

The chaplain of the First Fleet, Richard Johnson, brought with him 100 Bibles, and celebrated a Christian service ashore on 3 February 1788. He was credited as being "the physician both of soul and body" during the 1790 famine, and was responsible for the general supervision of schools. He built a church (near what is now Macquarie Place), which unfortunately burnt down in 1798. The oldest surviving Christian Church is now the Ebenezer Church built in 1809, near Wilberforce, past Windsor in NSW.

Early leaders along the way included Governor Lachlan and Mrs Macquarie, who arrived in 1810. They were also Christians and infused these virtues into the establishment of colonial life. Macquarie's arrival dramatically improved the morals and prosperity of the colony, which had suffered under Governor Bligh. Macquarie re-invigorated the faith with Bible studies, church attendance and Christian groups. He encouraged exploration and put government money into public works and opened Australia's first bank in 1817. He was the first to officially call our nation by its name, Australia. He was responsible for the colony changing from a penal colony to a free settlement. His tomb in Scotland (maintained by the National Trust of Australia) describes him as 'The Father of Australia'.

Another influential Australian pioneer was Caroline Chisholm, who lived from 1808-1877. She was raised an evangelical but converted to Catholicism, a woman who lived her faith and put her efforts into assisting migrant and indigenous women, and their families.

The first schools in Australia were faith-based schools. One of the oldest, the Anglican Kings School at Parramatta opened in 1832. Jesuit priests came to Australia in 1848 and started setting up schools, such as St Aloysius' College in 1879 and St Ignatius' College Riverview in 1880.

In the 1860s there was great concern in the colony of South Australia about the lack of education of children. In 1867, Mary MacKillop became the first sister and Mother Superior of the newly formed order of the Sisters of St Joseph of the Sacred Heart. In that same year, at age 25, she adopted the religious name 'Sister Mary of the Cross'. In Adelaide, her order founded a new school at the request of the bishop. Her Josephite Order ended up opening and operating schools for the

poorest of children across Australia. By the time of her death in 1909 her sisters, 750 of them, were teaching 12,409 pupils in 117 schools. Mary was beatified in 1995 by Pope John Paul II. She was canonised in 2010 by Pope Benedict XVI.

Our soldiers, sailors and airmen who fought in the Two World Wars were mostly Christian (90%+) and there is overwhelming evidence from their lives and letters that they fought to defend our principles and freedoms. Their sacrifice is properly recognised and brought to fruition by those who still fight to defend religious freedom. Their supreme sacrifice will not be wasted. And yet there are, from time to time, sly efforts to erase the reality of their beliefs and noble motivations.

One example was in 2013, when there was a plot hatched in Canberra to chisel off the words “Known Unto God” from the Tomb of The Unknown Soldier in Australia’s War Memorial. This was an epitaph Rudyard Kipling recommended the Imperial War Graves Commission adopt in 1917 to mark the graves of soldiers whose remains could not be identified. It is inscribed on the headstones of more than 212,000 Commonwealth soldiers. It took personal negotiation by then Prime Minister Tony Abbott with then-Director of the War Memorial, Brendan Nelson, to preserve the dignified epitaph which so beautifully embodied the faith of most of the war dead.<sup>78</sup>

These instances all go to show that without determined action, and without diligent leadership, Australia’s valuable Christian heritage, manifest in multiple beneficial ways, will be lost. Other examples of attempted cultural vandalism include a TV Channel which had

Saint Mary of the Cross McKillop  
R.S.J.



Mother Mary of the Cross (1869)

---

<sup>78</sup> In the 1921 census, conducted 31 months after the Armistice, 97 per cent of Australians declared themselves Christian, 2 per cent more than in 1911. Freethinkers, agnostics, atheists, and those who said they had no religion amounted to a mere half of 1 per cent. Source: Cater, Nick. “Who are we to wage culture wars on heroes known only to God?” The Australian 29 Oct 2013



substituted “Happy Holidays”, and which only returned to “Merry Christmas”, when enough viewers contacted them in disgust. A chocolate company removed “Easter Eggs” and substituted “Chocolate Eggs”, only to restore the descriptor the next year, after losing sales.

Some corporations have, since “gay marriage” was legalised, issued language guides advising employees to stop using words like ‘husband’ and ‘wife’, ‘mother’ and ‘father’. These are highly evocative words with a positive cachet built up over thousands of years. Marketers, writers, and linguistic philosophers like Wittgenstein know the power of words. George Orwell wrote about how those who control language, control people – because words are how people communicate. Words are loaded with cultural resonance and meaning.

The NSW Nurses and Midwives’ Association reportedly attempted to alter breastfeeding to “chest-feeding” (to pander to the feelings of the tiny percentage of transgenders who want to feed from their chests), at the expense of all the mothers’ feelings. This plan was fortunately howled down by the members. It dehumanises women, to deny that they have breasts. (This was also an anatomically ignorant proposal, as men have breast tissue also. A small percentage even suffer breast cancer).

We are witnessing not only the subtle removal or alteration of words, but subtle practices also. Whether it is by the quiet removal of crosses from hospital chapels, or bibles from bedside drawers for private use by patients, or the forbidding of school pupils to have Christmas pageants, or the use by some Australian academics of “BCE” (“Before Common Era”) – rather than the universally known BC, “Before Christ”, or the removal from university reading lists of the works of certain eminent scholars, simply because they are Christian, the eradication is underway.<sup>79</sup>

The difficulty is, that if we permit this insidious theft of our culture, piece by piece, then by practice and social habit, the loss becomes the new status quo, almost “customary law” – which, once entrenched in a culture, is more difficult to overturn than enacted law.

Our pillars of culture and society are of Christian heritage. We have always had an independent judiciary in Australia. Our Tort law

---

<sup>79</sup> Yet another example is the NSW government’s decision, in mid-2021, to imperiously remove control of the cemeteries from Catholics, with all the loss of sacredness and tradition that this entails. The matter was going to litigation as this chapter was drafted.

incorporates the concept of the Good Samaritan, Our Contract and Equity law is based upon “Do Unto Others”. Our Criminal law accords due process and incorporates the idea of Habeas Corpus, derived from our British Heritage, {the} Magna Carta of 1215.

Underpinning our Criminal law is that People have equal human dignity and cannot lose liberty on anyone’s else’s whim, allegation, or vendetta. Our sentencing philosophy takes into account not simply retribution, but also deterrence and rehabilitation. These are based upon Christian ideals of forgiveness and the hope of redemption. And the understanding that even the “least” person matters.<sup>80</sup>

These important features of our legal system, which we prize, contrast starkly with systems in countries which have little religious freedom and punishment is perceived as a legitimate form of vengeance, in which inhumane cruelty is an appalling feature.

The immense contributions made by the Catholic Church and other Christian Churches in Australia, in areas such as charities, hospitals, hospices, youth groups, schools and tertiary education, are incalculable in worth to our nation – past and ongoing. This is no coincidence! All these *pluses* in Australia. *This faith culture.*

But strangely, in the fields of media, education, and in the legal world, is the recurring theme is that Australia is a secular society and that all measures are to be taken to ensure that it remains so. And more recently, longstanding religious freedom is being cast, *erroneously* and rather *ironically* (given the eradication activity against Christianity), as the desire to “discriminate”.

Yet despite all this outstanding contribution and legacy eminently worthy of admiration, respect and gratitude - Australians, during the marriage campaign, witnessed inroads into our society and culture of a malign attitude held by aggressively militant anti-theists, who did not (and do not) wish to allow space for anyone else and who seem ignorant of the great damage this does to the fabric of our society, our joy, and our civilised prospects as a state and nation.

John Millbank in his ‘Ontology of Peace’ points out correctly that peace is achieved not by domination of one over the other, but by allowing space for each other, to live alongside each other. He asserted ontological peace versus nihilistic ontological violence. And there are too many examples world-wide where the desire to elbow out others

---

<sup>80</sup> Matthew 25:40

results in violence against the believers, and destruction of their holy places or sometimes, by illegitimate and inflammatory commandeering of the latter.

Religion is adopted by people because they sense that all things are not simply material or corporeal but that there may also be a supernatural aspect to life - a divine force. In essence, it is an awareness that there are many inexplicable aspects to life which are beyond the realm of experience, science, and philosophy. Even if the totality of these were to be known, these fields of endeavour fall short of explaining human purpose and the mystery of any after-life.

There are disciplines within psychology and psychiatry which acknowledge objectively that the human condition itself includes a search for meaning. In essence, that we are physical, intellectual, and spiritual beings. And that even faced with death, where physical survival has been put at stake, in countless cases observed and recorded throughout history, religious belief has over-ridden the basic instinct for survival.

Existential questions, posed in life, are answered by religion. People desire a guide to live by, when making moral choices in this (present) life, but they also are concerned at a deep level with possible moral accountability, which could have an impact upon what and where their soul (or spirit) might endure in the next.

Given the immense significance of these ponderings and the peerless stakes involved, it is little wonder that humans are concerned about how they are treated in law, culture and society. This applies to the society in which they reside, and this interest also extends to those cultures which end up having an impact (one way or another) upon their own societies (via historical ties, cultural heritage, immigration, growing economic influences or via various other subtleties).

Religious freedom is a paramount, non-derogable human right, in the same league as the right to life, and it may not be derogated by a government even in a state of emergency. It is at that precise moment when people are most focussed on the issues of life and death, and its importance is at the fore.

Australia is one of the best societies in the world, with morality and religion featuring in positive manifestations reflected in our national character traits, societal customs and mores, rather than in ostentatious

religiosity or piety. Australians expect people to be honest and decent, and their officials non-corrupt.

NSW has the distinction of being the first place where formal laws protecting certain human rights were enacted. The freedom of religion which has been an innate feature of our nation has allowed trust, which enables ideas to be shared freely, which in turn causes the flourishing of society.

History and the contemporary geopolitical world show that there is a significant and measurable economic and social cost wherever religious freedom is curtailed. Society is reduced to a transactional, harsh society ruled by competing self-interest wherever morality, character development and ultimate spiritual accountability is stripped out. Sentiment and a mere desire for harmony becomes not enough to constrain self-interest.

The number of instances where freedom of religion has been in issue has showcased the division that is created where mutual respect and space for the other's beliefs is not protected in law.

All good societies have religious freedom as part of their fabric. Downtrodden societies tend to have oppression of religious freedom as a hallmark. Equality is a measure, not a human right in itself. We are entitled to our rights and freedoms in equal measure to the next human being, who is likewise entitled. So 'religious freedom' and 'freedom not to have a religious belief' are rights held in equal measure. They are not oppositional rights. Equality is not a right. Each person is entitled equally. That is equality.

A society is not free if 'zero' number of its people, or if only some of its people, enjoy freedom. All must be free and must have freedom equally. One person's rights do not trump another's or displace another's.

In our efforts to achieve an orderly society where all can live peacefully alongside each other, we have sometimes jurisprudentially found ourselves in a situation not unlike, in some respects, (very fortunately not all) Germany in the 1930s and 1940s, where the law itself was able to be used to harm others. In the intense desire to control the thoughts and actions of others to prevent disorderly outbreaks of societal conflict during the higher priority of war waged against outside forces, making comments which were regarded as "divisive" was not permitted.

This included negative or critical comments against the political leadership.

To summarise this scenario briefly, using an example: a German woman reported her husband's negative comments about the Führer to the authorities, knowing that the sheer weight of the enforcement 'machinery' would cause considerable harm to her husband, for whom she no longer held love or affiliation. (He was not executed as expected, but was sent to the fighting front).<sup>81</sup>

Following the war, the wife was charged with indirect deprivation of liberty, and found guilty in a court judgment of 27 July 1949. 'Liberty' in this sense embraced that she had, via an indirect path, misused the legal system to achieve a malevolent aim, and via that punitive process had harmed her husband and deprived him of liberty (or deprived him of options consistent with freedom).

We are not, of course, bound by German Court precedents, however, we share with Germany a heritage of Western jurisprudence. One of the key principles is that morality ought to be enshrined in law (and unjust law is not law), and that the processes of courts and the legal system, must not be misused for a private vendetta – which recognises that this is a possibility. The immorality of such a tactic has even been used to prevent a person from being admitted to practise in law, as it is regarded as so ethically egregious.<sup>82</sup>

There is a real and ever-growing problem that people in Australia are, more and more, using the mechanisms of the legal system to oppress people of religious faith (notably Christian faith). This became evident by the number of examples in the marriage campaign, and continuing since. This misuse is a form of lawfare, and it is because there is inadequate protection for people of faith.

It is sad to note, but *there is clearly a need now for legislative protection for religious freedom across Australia.*

If we further allow the recipe of respectful pluralism (which made Australia so remarkable) to deteriorate, society will also deteriorate in tenor, in quality of life, in enjoyability, and in prosperity.

The point to giving the historical timeline and developments is to say: Our institutions and freedoms were hard-won, people *died* for them! They built a great nation for us.

---

<sup>81</sup> OLG Bamberg in SJZ 1950, 207

<sup>82</sup> Wentworth v NSW Bar Association (Court of Appeal 14.02.94, Unreported)

However, these civilised gains made by previous Christian generations, are at risk. And all that stands between civilisation and barbarism *is the education of one generation*. This is where the importance of *teaching* the next generation emerges. Teachers are leaders. Educators, not indoctrinators.

Jesus of Nazareth said, "Let the little children come to me, and do not hinder them, for the kingdom of God belongs to such as these." and "It would be better for him if a millstone were hung around his neck and he were cast into the sea than that he should cause one of these little ones to sin." Jesus clearly took seriously the issue of how one influenced children.

Yet we are finding out that Australian children are being told that their gender is fluid, and that in Victoria parents are forbidden by legislation from obtaining counselling for their possibly gender-dysphoric children, who are then being encouraged down the path of puberty-blockers and eventual gender-reassignment surgery. This, despite parents being the ones who know their children best, who love and raise them, who have legal and moral responsibility for them, and who will be the ones most likely to bear the fall-out of any disasters. Even if these reasons were not compelling enough, litigation in the UK ought to make politicians and activists wary. Kiera Bell sued Tavistock Gender Clinic successfully in 2020 for putting her, when she was simply a tomboyish teenager, on a path which led to her consuming male hormones and eventually undergoing surgery. She was left with stubble, a deep voice, a mastectomy, and possible infertility. Her view is that she was encouraged to make life-altering decisions when her brain was not fully developed. She trusted adults who were infected by ideology.

Christian concepts embrace respect for parents and family, and the encouraging of children to appreciate and accept one's own body, of allowing for time and understanding to allow progression through natural stages (such as tomboyish-ness) without interference via brain-altering puberty-blockers and irreversible surgery.

Adding to the anxiety-producing conundrum, a number of teachers are making children anxious by teaching about impending catastrophic global warming (or "climate -change") doom scenarios.

Some teachers are also ritualistically defaming our forebears, teaching a non-contextual narrative which unjustly makes children

think poorly of our nation's founders. This also makes children more likely to want to reject that history and the principles which guided it, despite the great legacy it granted. Basically, gratitude to those who built our nation, under unimaginably harsh conditions, is instead encouraged to be replaced by scorn, anger and rejection.

Further, highly contentious 'Critical Race Theory' is being taught to school children in NSW government schools, and in some other states also. It includes 'White-Shaming' indoctrination, whereby children are made to feel ashamed, if they happen to have naturally occurring lower (and therefore lighter) levels of melanin in their skin. Apart from being incorrect in its assumptions about automatic privilege attaching to people of so-called "white" skin, shaming a child for naturally occurring physical features is potentially harmful psychologically.

From a moral and historical perspective, 'Critical Race Theory' is also directly contrary to the logic and clarity of approach outlined by the well-known leader of the civil rights' struggle in the United States of America, the Reverend Dr Martin Luther King Jr, who said in his famous "I Have a Dream" speech: "I look to the day when people will not be judged by the colour of their skin but by the content of their character."

The schoolchildren of Australia, attending government schools where the National Curriculum has been adopted, are being inculcated entirely in the opposite direction. Instead of being taught to respect all people, they are being taught to unfairly judge certain people, based upon their skin colour. They are being taught the dubious concept called "Unconscious bias" which essentially accuses people of thought-crime, and which also makes sweeping assumptions about "white" people being privileged.

Christianity affirms the importance of truth. And yet indoctrination of political ideology is, in all these examples described above, replacing truth.

The Christian faith tradition has survived onslaughts before and will survive this latest – if there is awareness and determination to meet and overcome the opposition.

The great irony in this accusation is that it falls into its own trap. Assuming that "white" people are privileged, is *in itself a bias*. A conscious bias! Because the truth is: many so-called white people have

endured poverty, hardship, disease, abandonment, and physical and mental abuse. Sometimes all of these combined.<sup>83</sup>

Key milestones in life in Australia are still held in churches, such as baptisms, weddings and funerals, as well as regular weekday and Sabbath day services. The advent of Covid-19 made a marked dent in attendances, due to the regulations which initially closed churches, then cautiously opened them under restrictions such as requiring registration and limited numbers. It is noteworthy that sporting and commercial venues were freed of restrictions far sooner than churches – which caused concern in parishes and was yet another an indicator of the current disconnect between the political class and the governed.

Christianity affects our approach to crime and sentencing. We want rules and punishment we can live with. Not barbaric penalties, but not

---

**83** The following is extracted by copy and paste from the racismnoway.com.au website on 21.5.21, administered by the NSW Education Department:

*Defining white*

Bhopal (2004) Glossary of Terms Relating to Ethnicity and Race: for Reflection and Debate

*When using the term White in Australian contexts and when referring to White Australians, this may refer to the following:*

*A European Australian, an Australian with European ancestry*

*An Anglo-Celtic Australian or Anglo, an Australian from the British Isles*

*An Anglo-Saxon Australian, an Australian with British or Germanic ancestry*

---

### ***Defining privilege***

*According to the Cambridge Dictionary, the term 'privilege' refers to "an unearned advantage or entitlement that only one person or group of people has, usually because of their position or because they are rich." This is often attributed to **dominant social groups** which refers to groups that control the value systems and rewards in a particular society. It can refer to groups who hold political power in society, as well as groups who are of the ethnic or religious majority in a society.*

---

### ***White privilege***

*White privilege is a combination of the terms, 'white' and 'privilege'. White privilege can be defined as the implicit societal advantages afforded to White people relative to those who experience racism. According to Francis Kendall, "White privilege is an institutional (rather than personal) set of benefits granted to those of us who, by race, resemble the people who dominate the powerful positions in our institutions." It is the absence of suspicion, prejudice and other negative behaviours that people who are objects of racism experience. Note that this term does not apply in countries where White people do not make the majority of the population or the political power in charge, for example China or Japan.*

### ***Kendall, F.E. (2002) Understanding White Privilege***

*In order to be more aware of privilege, it is important to think about what it is to see society systemically and structurally instead of only in terms of individuals making individual choices. Once this is realised, it is much easier to identify individuals who, due to their privilege, are granted unearned advantages within this system. When a social political system or institution grants privileges and unearned advantages to people who make up the majority of the population or represent those in political power, this is known as **institutional racism**.*

*It is important to note that having white privilege **does not** automatically make you racist. It is important to identify these inherent advantages in order to reject them so that they do not continue to reinforce our present hierarchies.*



penalties which in effect condone wrongful behaviour, or are dismissive of individual culpability, either. The standards Australians hold dear are those standards which are meant to be enforced, by the judiciary, in reality.<sup>84</sup>

Across Australia, roadside shrines with crosses and flowers at the scene of fatal accidents are a regular reminder of the quiet place of faith in our culture, at a time of tragedy and loss.

And yet, as discovered recently by an aghast Commonwealth Attorney General, who then alerted the Australian public to the horrifying fact that, for one reason or another, 28% of child sex offenders in the previous year were not sent to prison.<sup>85</sup> This clearly is at odds with community standards and expectations. It reflects a lost understanding of moral boundaries, by those whose job it is to reflect them.

Re the oft-quoted “Separation of Church & State”: Our Australian Constitution, which “humbly relies upon the blessing of Almighty God”, differs from America’s, and allows our government to freely partner with hospitals, charities and schools, even if they are religious, if there is a public interest. And so it does. It simply does not require any religious test for office (s116), nor can it establish a State Church.

Judeo-Christian principles permeate our system. We have never, ever been a secular humanist society - which excluded religion in its formation and thereafter. So those who would take us there are seeking to take us where we have not been before. They are experimenting with our culture and either ignorantly - or deceitfully - pretending not to. Any resistance (to this aggressive expunging of Christianity from the public square) triggers quite bizarre examples of evils from pre-enlightenment times, rather than from our remarkably successful pluralistic, modern history.

For example, they cite the dispute between the Church and Galileo in 1633, as justification to write off all Catholic contributions since. On the logic of this approach, because medicine once used leeches, they would write off all modern doctors! Nobody would remove algebra from the school curriculum, despite its Arabic-Muslim origins, or contributions in

---

<sup>84</sup> The episode of the pursuit of Cardinal Pell showcased an attack on a Catholic leader (and a menacing threat to all Christian believers in Australia), in its sacrificing of justice and truth. The scandalous misuse of the legal process, including by legal practitioners – ethically trained to know better - is shameful. The High Court in 2020 restored confidence in the integrity of the peak body of the justice system, but the punishment-by-process that he was put through in the lead-up, including 400+ days in prison, in the ongoing absence of any analysis as to how such a misuse of the justice system occurred, sends a message that it is quite permissible to attack Catholics.

<sup>85</sup> The Australian Newspaper, 4 Sep 2019, p4

philosophy and science which have Jewish origin, or the contributions of atheists – and yet there are people who actively seek to remove all identifiably Christian contributions, even from our school curricula.

Western inputs in history and literature are diminished in importance, and the truth that certain scientists had deep faith *is not included as a fact about them*, (such as Newton, Kepler, Mendel, Morse, Pasteur and others) - creating the false impression on students that religion and science are antithetical.<sup>86</sup>

It was a Belgian priest (Monsignor Georges Le Maitre) who first proposed the Big Bang Theory, which was regarded as compatible with the Book of Genesis' Creation, as Pope Pius XII said the two theories could be studied separately. And as evident in Gerald Schroder's The Science of God, we are still learning about our understanding of the concept of concertinaed time, and who knows what could become clearer, as we understand more.

As noted, Australians in the 2016 census classified themselves as Christian (52.1%). (22.6% identifying themselves as Catholic). 30% declared no religion.

So the largest group in Australia is Christian - and within this, Catholicism is the biggest group.

The Catholic Church is the largest non-government provider of health and education services in Australia and largest of all aid organisations. Catholic and other Christian schools have played a prominent role in welfare and education since colonial times. Their schools are the oldest. We owe Mary MacKillop immensely! Nuns and Brothers provided an unpaid teaching workforce for generations. Each government makes a substantial saving on every child who is educated in a faith based non-government school.

Catholic Social Services Australia has 63 member organisations which help more than a million Australians every year. They work in health, missionary work, social welfare, aged care, youth work, homelessness, and even language classes for new migrants.

---

<sup>86</sup> Samuel Morse, to pick but one example, was a devout Christian whose deep love for his wife led to his development of the Telegraph system. She fell ill and died whilst he was away, and he was aghast that the message by mail got to him too late for him to even attend her funeral. He gave God full credit for his talent, and his very first message sent by Morse Code was "What Hath God Wrought?". His system transformed lives, the economy and communications.

The names of suburbs like St Mary's, streets like Elizabeth, and hospitals like St Vincent's reveal a country's heritage. Ours reveal our inter-twined Christian, Royal, and Indigenous heritage. The strong push for secularisation is becoming evident in the field of the arts in Australia.

A quasi-religious fervour is directed towards all non-Christian themes and works, and in the quest to inordinately showcase certain types of Indigenous or secular artworks (and even, ironically, Islamic), there is a deliberate ignoring and marginalisation of the awe-inspiring history of Western art. The impressive heritage of Western art is replete with Christian subjects and themes - which remain ever-relevant to the creative mind, allowing not only room for artistic responses to moral issues posed in modernity, but space for the timeless Christian tradition of seeking to both understand and revere God by offering the best of one's own imaginative talent.

"Secular" might have once meant "neutral", informed by multiple different and respectful inputs. "Secular" now means something vastly different, that *only* the so-called secular humanist view – based on utilitarian philosophy - is valid and permitted. This is more accurately becoming the "**militant atheist**" viewpoint.

But these views – which are anti-religious, anti-freedom and anti-democratic – are only held *at most* by 30% of the population. This 30% is effectively dominating our society. Does this make sense? *70% of the people are being shut out of the discussion*, and their views side-lined. Why are we cowed into letting this happen?

And as this experiment continues, we are seeing the fruits of it: We now have prevalent conditions in our young people which were once the province of the seriously mentally ill - such as self-harm, fatal eating disorders, rampant and juvenile promiscuity, despair, suicide, and an epidemic of abortions. Euthanasia is once more on the agenda, rather than better palliative care. Depression is on the increase, despite prosperity. Other vices on the rise include widespread gambling, alcohol abuse and family break-up.

A certain aggression or disrespect has entered our public discourse. This then intimidates people into silence. People also see the detriment caused to those who push back. Confusion has been created, by misinformation pretending that the Marxist notion of "collectivism" is

the same as ‘the common good’. Yet the crucial difference is that collectivism is *imposed*.



The author with friend, ally and former Prime Minister, Hon Tony Abbott AC at IPA launch of Centre for the Australian Way of Life, 26 May 2021  
NSW State Library

In totalitarian regimes the imposition is by the official rulers, whereas in our democracy collectivist power is being imposed by an unelected-yet-powerful clique of media, bureaucracy, corporate and other opaque channels of influence, who decide and decree what practices and policies befit the masses, enforced by a self-granted power to punish for non-capitulation.

In stark contrast, the liberating Christian concept of ‘the common good’ acknowledges the free will and responsibility of individuals to make good choices, and to combine forces where legitimate in a

democratic system to create properly representative and appropriate institutions for decision-making, administration, and upholding of the Rule of Law (such as courts and Parliaments) which are transparent and accountable.<sup>87</sup>

People think that the opponents of Christian influence and a moral framework for society will be appeased by greater access to things such as abortion. Not so. These concessions simply encourage activists to take more and more. The Christian position on human life is that life is an inalienable right. The Catholic position is encapsulated in paragraph 2270 of the Catholic Catechism: “Human life must be respected and protected from the moment of conception”. This civilised view has not changed in 2000 years.

And yet now, in multiple states, there is abortion permitted up until birth and even beyond, i.e. infanticide. Not content with adding insult to injury, in states including NSW, the government protects the abortion industry itself by granting special “exclusion zones”. These are not granted to fur shops, to keep animal activists at bay. Nor are they around animal abattoirs. But in places where little humans are slaughtered, into which sometimes distraught young women are shepherd, there is a surrounding exclusion zone - on public pathways.

The myth being perpetuated is that you can strip Christianity from a society and the society will continue to be kind, caring, selfless, forgiving, generous and hard-working.

As one removes the Christ-like concept of loving others and treating them as you would have done unto yourself, a society is far more likely to become Hobbesian in its outlook, i.e. “Solitary, poor, nasty, brutish and short”. Self-interest, transactionality, and vengefulness become the guiding instincts for survival.<sup>88</sup> The signs are already there<sup>89</sup>, although we have the good fortune of still living off the capital of a

---

<sup>87</sup> (Such as a CEO banning a person from a particular airline travel “for life” – who had thrown a meringue pie at the CEO, despite the matter being judicially dealt with by a magistrate; a rugby association basically banning a player for life, who had committed no crime; and certain universities suppressing freedom of speech and penalising staff and students beyond lawful remit).

<sup>88</sup> In April 2020, Victorians doxxed on each other to a police assistance line, to the tune of approximately 100,000 calls during that month. This was 66 per cent more than during an average month. Becoming ‘informants’ is a measurably dramatic change in the Australian approach. A young pregnant mother – Zoe Buhler - was also arrested in her home in front of her family, for posting encouragingly about a freedom rally.

<sup>89</sup> Note the increase in harassment and litigation against free thought – Peter Ridd, the Students at UQ, Barry Spurr, Drew Pavlou, the howling down of Colonel Richard Kemp etc

predominantly Christian culture. But this will be eroded away over the next generation or two, if not firmly forestalled.



CANCEL CULTURE IN ACTION: Sophie York addresses 10,000 people at ***Festival of the Family***, Fairfield Showground, 8 Oct 2017, an event deliberately ignored by the mainstream media.

Euthanasia is the next on the callous agenda, and is already legalised in Tasmania and Victoria. Euthanasia is not a right to die, as misleadingly marketed, people already have the option of committing suicide. It is creating a state-sanctioned right to kill. And it involves doctors and nurses, affecting the longstanding approach in Australia w which has always been towards the preservation of human life – the Hippocratic ‘First Do No Harm’. It creates a deep-seated guilt in the vulnerable, who become “burdens”. It is bound to affect women and Indigenous people in this appalling regard.

Euthanasia also removes the impetus for governments to put funding and research into better palliative care. Wherever euthanasia is legalised, involuntary euthanasia follows.

Christianity is about tenderly and patiently caring for those who are vulnerable. Euthanasia is about killing them off.

Christianity gives us an attitude of love, care, forgiveness, mercy, and hope. It has given tangible beauty too: via stunning architecture in the many churches and buildings designed and built by those inspired by faith. It has created prosperity by allowing free flourishing of ideas via trustful exchange. The majority of countries with the best standard of living in the world have a Judeo-Christian heritage. Christianity has built beautiful social infrastructure too, in strong families and communities.

This legacy - this good culture - is worth defending. Earlier in the chapter, I mentioned churches in country towns. May I finish with an observation about Hartley, in the Blue Mountains of NSW. Hartley is a tiny historical town, with a Church of St Bernard, built by hand in the 1840s (now a museum). Archbishop Bede Polding, Australia's first Catholic bishop, travelled through the mountain way to its opening. A long way, and there were no cars nor train-line then.

The descendants of those early Irish settler families who carved out a life under very tough conditions have put a plaque on the wall of the church, in tribute to their forebears. It reads: "We salute their pioneering spirit. And may we inherit their courage to strive for a better future."

*May we indeed.*

## **THE AUTHOR**

Sophie York is a barrister who lectures at Sydney University in Jurisprudence and Legal Ethics. She also lectured at Notre Dame University, in Public International Law and Legal Philosophy. Sophie served on the Board of Campion College and is now on the Board of Excelsia College.

Sophie York was National Spokeswoman for Marriage Alliance and is also an officer in the Naval Legal Reserves. Her views expressed are those held in her own right.





# CAMPION

## COLLEGE AUSTRALIA



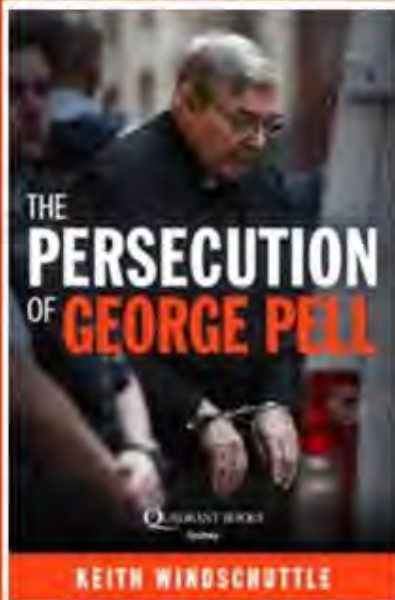
Donations welcome at <https://www.campion.edu.au/donate/>



Right to Life NSW is a human rights lobby group which defends the inalienable right to life of all human beings from conception to natural death. We exist to influence culture and political will by communicating, informing, and educating; by giving a voice to the voiceless, defending the defenceless and supporting the unsupported.

*Help us defend human life*

<https://righttolifensw.org.au/donate>



This book is the story of how the highest levels of the police, judiciary and politics in Australia, plus victim lobby groups, compensation lawyers, and journalists for major news media, found common cause to persecute, convict and jail an innocent man. Had it succeeded, the campaign would have set damaging precedents for the rule of law in Australia. Pell spent 400 days in prison before a unanimous High Court judgment acquitted him, and set him free.

To purchase at  
\$39.95

please use this link:

<https://quadrant.org.au/product/the-persecution-of-george-pell/>



# CHAPTER 4

## TIME FOR MAJOR TAX REFORM

### RICHARD J TANNER

#### The Author's long and worthy history as a tax reformer<sup>90</sup>

Australian Tax Research Foundation 1 January 1981: “Mr. Richard Tanner is a partner with the stockbroking firm of Jones, Grice & Co. He first became keenly interested in the area of personal tax reform when in 1977 he was asked to work with Alan Robson on a working paper for the Liberal Party of Australia concerned with tax reform proposals. As a result of this work the Liberal Government at that time introduced the three-tier personal income tax scale. More recently Mr Tanner was called upon by the National Country Party of Queensland to advise on the flat rate of tax proposal in regard to the campaign for the McPherson by-election.”

#### The Author as filmmaker



26 Jan 1988. Photo: The Australian

The film “Aussie Assault” on Australia’s 1983 winning of the America’s Cup was produced by Richard Tanner. In 1987-88, Richard J. Tanner produced *First Fleet Rite of Passage*<sup>91</sup>, the official

---

<sup>90</sup> <https://www.taxinstitute.com.au/atrf-material/the-argument-in-favour-of-and-the-opposition-to-the-flat-rate-of-tax-for-individuals-paper>

<sup>91</sup> <https://www.screenaustralia.gov.au/the-screen-guide/t/first-fleet-rite-of-passage-1988/2849>

documentary of the First Fleet Re-enactment Voyage. To commemorate the Bicentenary of the First Fleet led by Captain Arthur Phillip, the largest multi-national group of square riggers ever to sail together in peacetime left Portsmouth on 13 May 1987 and arrived in Port Jackson in spectacular fashion on 26 January 1988.

### **A change for the better is needed**

Can a change in the personal income tax system extricate Australia from the current imbroglio brought on by the pandemic?

There can be little doubt that a proper personal income tax system should aim to bring about social cohesion, provide the government of the day with sufficient revenue to run the country and accommodate the less fortunate in society whilst at the same time creating the right atmosphere for full employment.

Personal income tax currently brings in \$209 billion according to the Australian Taxation Office report for 2017-2018. It was predicted to bring in \$230 billion but this in all probability will prove to be optimistic. There should be no argument that persons on higher income should pay higher income tax. The overwhelming argument is not whether a person on higher income should pay higher taxes, but should these higher income earners pay progressively or proportionately more? Stripped of all the hyperbole, verbiage and buffoonery in the taxation debate the quintessential point is should the higher portion of an individual income be subjected to higher rates of tax than the lower part?

Additionally, successive governments and powerful bureaucrats in Treasury have decided that the base of an individual's income should be subjected to no tax at all – the so-called tax free threshold (TFF). The current disarray and paralysis of the personal income tax structure in Australia had its origins in the disastrous principal recommendation of the Henry Tax review of 2008 that the TFF be increased to \$25,000 with constant marginal rates of 35% and 45% above these levels.

The Rudd/Gillard governments increased the TFF from \$6,000 to \$18,200 whilst reducing the Low Income Tax Offset (LITO) from \$1,500 to \$445 meaning that the effective tax-free threshold was further increased by \$2,342 to \$20,542. The fuse was lit for an

expansion of marginal rates upon the bulk of taxpayers and taxable income, in accordance with long held Treasury policy.

The Morrison government has continued this policy to new heights with an array of new tax offsets, with the existing LITO being increased to \$645.00 in July 2022 and a non-refundable Low and Medium Income Tax Offset (LMITO) of \$1,080 which is not incorporated in the Pay As You Go (PAYG) system. These offsets are exceedingly complex with phase in and phase out provisions which means that the taxpayer does not know the quantum until the tax return is lodged in July 2021. A taxpayer with a second job is also denied the TFT at source causing very high marginal rates at low levels of income. According to the taxation statistics for 2017-2018, there are by courtesy of the TFT a staggering 3.8 million non-taxable taxpayers covering income of fringe benefits, allowances, interest, dividends, both franked and unfranked, capital gains and rents. These individuals are not poor and sleeping on a park bench but have the visual expression of wealth. Becoming a non-taxable taxpayer has become the national sport or at least an embarrassing statistic of how everyone has learned to use the system.

The current pandemic is causing a reduction in the tax revenue which can be least afforded at a time of job seeker and job preserver expenditure. If we are not to bequeath to future generations massive deficits, there must be a thorough examination of the methodology of collecting personal income tax. The size of the TFT and tax offsets pushes the TFT from \$18,200 to a potential \$27,278 causing the taxable base of \$913 billion to fall by \$389 billion.

At first blush this would appear to be adequate for revenue collection until it should be pointed out that the amount of \$389 billion is taxed at ZERO due to the effective TFT. With the planned increase in the effective TFT there is scope for another one million individuals to become legitimate non-taxable taxpayers. There must be a sensible debate as to whether Australia can afford the tax-free threshold at any time and especially now with the prospects of mountainous deficits. At the very least a system of abolishing the TFF, applying a flat tax flat rate of 15% to average weekly earnings of \$80,000 and 30% above \$80,000 would raise the same amount of revenue if not more. All pension and unemployment benefits could be increased, withdrawal rates on all pensions could be reduced to 15% and the denial of the TFF

at source would become irrelevant for second and subsequent employment.

At the higher end of the earning spectrum there are other measures that could be considered.

- Total incomes can be used for taxation purposes removing superannuation, negative gearing and work-related expense arrangements
- Switch the fringe benefits tax from employers to employees
- Remove the Family Tax Benefit from those on higher incomes
- Require that employers reduce the gross pay of employees on very high incomes to the point where the after-tax income would be no more than 5% greater than it had been before. The same would apply to senior public servants and members of the judiciary. The process would be helped if politicians set the example.

✓ Inspirational conference speaker  
✓ Internationally admired blogger

JO NOVA

Photo: Heartland.org

*in the battle of ideas*  
<https://joannenova.com.au>  
*wonderful weaponry*  
*awesome armament*

## CHAPTER 5

# Professor Mitchell and the collapse of Modern Monetary Theory

GERARD JACKSON<sup>92</sup>



The majority of those who attack modern monetary theory (MMT) assume that the work of John Maynard Keynes was the inspiration for this movement when in fact the true guiding light is Karl Marx, in particular his theory of the trade cycle. Professor Bill Mitchell<sup>93</sup>, the world's leading proponent of modern monetary theory, makes this abundantly clear in his frequent use of discredited Marxist concepts. In one post<sup>94</sup> he quoted generously from an article by George Magnusson<sup>95</sup> who ardently argued that the world needed “to study the works of a long-dead economist: Karl Marx.”<sup>96</sup> Let us now look at some of those

---

<sup>92</sup> Portrait by Barbara Alison Himes Marinakis

<sup>93</sup> <http://www.billmitchell.org/>

<sup>94</sup> *We need to read Karl Marx*, August 30, 2011

<sup>95</sup> George Magnusson, *Give Karl Marx a Chance to Save the World Economy*, Bloomberg, August 29, 2011

<sup>96</sup> *Ibid.*

“basic insights of Marx” that both Mitchell and Magnusson believe the world needs to adopt if it is to save itself from capitalist-created crises.

*“What the workers in fact produce, is surplus value. So long as they produce it, they are able to consume. As soon as they cease (to produce it), their consumption ceases, because their production ceases.”*<sup>97</sup>

*“Direct production for personal needs does not take place. Crisis results from the impossibility to sell.”*<sup>98</sup>

*“Over-production is specifically conditioned by the general law of the production of capital: to produce to the limit set by the productive forces, that is to say, to exploit the maximum amount of labour with the given amount of capital, without any consideration for the actual limits of the market or the needs backed by the ability to pay.”*<sup>99</sup>

*“What then does over-production of capital mean? Over-production of value destined to produce surplus-value or, if one considers the material content, over-production of commodities destined for reproduction — that is, reproduction on too large a scale, which is the same as over-production pure and simple.”*<sup>100</sup>

*“There is a “ disproportionate conversion of additional capital into its various elements. It is a case of over-production of fixed capital...”*<sup>101</sup>

*“[W]e need only note that crises are always prepared by a period in which wages generally rise, and the working class actually does receive a greater share in the part of the annual product destined for consumption.”*<sup>102</sup>

*“Moreover, capital consists of commodities, and hence overproduction of capital involves overproduction of commodities.”*<sup>103</sup>

*“The ultimate reason for all real crises always remains the poverty and restricted consumption of the masses.”*<sup>104</sup>

We find that Marx’s theory of the trade cycle is a patchwork of contradictions and inconsistencies. First the emphasis is on one cause and then the other. The only effective way to deal with his errors, fallacies and distortions is to begin with Henry Thornton, a well-respected banker and a prominent member of the Clapham Sect, whose

---

<sup>97</sup> Marx, Karl, *Theories of Surplus Value*, Part 2, Lawrence & Wishart, London, 1969, p. 519

<sup>98</sup> Ibid. 509

<sup>99</sup> Ibid. 534

<sup>100</sup> Ibid. 533

<sup>101</sup> Ibid. 516

<sup>102</sup> Marx, Karl, *Capital*, Vol. II, Penguin Books, 1985, pp. 486-7.

<sup>103</sup> Marx, Karl, *Capital*, Vol. III, Penguin Books, 1985, p. 365.

<sup>104</sup> Ibid, 52.

seminal work Marx studiously avoided mentioning. In 1802 Thornton published *An Enquiry into the Nature and Effects of the Paper Credit of Great Britain*<sup>105</sup> which contained remarkable insights into the workings of the monetary system. He described how by entering the economy at certain points new monetary injections would alter the pattern of spending and incomes.<sup>106</sup> His greatest contribution was a theory of the business cycle in which he showed that forcing down the rate of interest increased the demand for credit and so generated an investment boom followed by a contraction. If the inflation, or depreciation as he called it, is sufficiently severe it could set in motion a process of forced saving while increasing the demand for labour by reducing real wages relative to the price of the product<sup>107</sup>.

Thornton rightly condemned this process as one of “hardship and injustice”<sup>108</sup>. Therefore, these “revulsions”, as they were usually called, that brought about the “derangement and suspension of commerce” were not natural to capitalism, but a monetary phenomenon caused by a fractional reserve banking system driving down the rate of interest below its market clearing rate thereby creating an excess demand for loans which eventually disordered the exchange rates. This in turn necessitated a rise in the bank rate which then caused a deflation.

Ricardo adopted Thornton's theory, as Marx must have known since David Ricardo had made it clear that if the banks forced the rate of interest below its “natural level” it would do so by expanding the money supply.<sup>109</sup> In the *Principles* he stated that if the banks “charge less than the market rate of interest, there is no amount of money which they might not lend”<sup>110</sup>. This put paid to Marx's baseless assertion that “Ricardo himself did not actually know anything of crises...”<sup>111</sup>). In

---

<sup>105</sup> Thornton, Henry, *An Enquiry into the Nature and Effects of the Paper Credit of Great Britain*, Printed for J. Hatchard, 1802.

<sup>106</sup> Between the years 1730–34 Richard Cantillon, an Irish banker and financier, authored *Essay on the Nature of Trade in General*. In this remarkable work he described how inflation distorted the pattern of production and incomes.

<sup>107</sup> Thornton, Henry, *An Enquiry into the Nature and Effects of the Paper Credit of Great Britain*, Printed for J. Hatchard, 1802, p. 188. Colonel Torrens made the same point: “[A] fall in the value of money, instead of diminishing, would, for some time, increase the demand for labour.” *An Essay on the Production of Wealth*, Longman, Hurst, Rees, Orme, and Brown, 1821, p. 326.

<sup>108</sup> Thornton, p. 263.

<sup>109</sup> Ricardo, David, *The High Price of Bullion*, John Murray, 32, Fleet Street, 1810, pp.

<sup>110</sup> Ricardo, David, *Principles of Political Economy and Taxation*, Penguin Books, 1971, pp. 357-58.

<sup>111</sup> Marx, Karl, *Theories of Surplus Value*, Part 2, Lawrence & Wishart, London, 1969, p. 497.

1811 Malthus' published a remarkable article on the issue of forced saving that explained the emergence of disproportionalities.<sup>112</sup>

*"A merchant, or manufacturer, obtains a loan in paper from a bank; and, with this loan, and wherewithal to pay the wages of labour; and yet, he is told that this transaction does not tend, in the slightest degree to increase the capital of the country. The question of how far, and in what manner, an increase of currency tends to increase capital appears to us so very important, as fully to warrant our attempt to explain it. No writer that we are acquainted with, has ever seemed sufficiently aware of the influence which a different distribution of the circulating medium of a country must have on those accumulations which are destined to facilitate future productions; although it follows, as a direct consequence, from the most correct and legitimate view of capital that can be taken, which produces the effects here described, but the different distribution of it . . . on every fresh issue of notes, not only is the quantity of the circulating medium increased, but the distribution of the whole mass is altered. A larger proportion falls into the hands of those who consume and produce, and a smaller proportion into the hands of those who only consume."*

Thornton's theory was accepted by most of the Currency School<sup>113</sup> and even came to dominate public opinion, a fact that George Warde Norman, a prominent director of the Bank of England and a strong opponent of the theory<sup>114</sup>, glumly confirmed, calling it an "unfounded assumption"<sup>115</sup>, believing as he did that there were non-monetary reasons for recurring financial crises, despite admitting that the financial crises of 1792, 1810, 1816, 1825 and 1836 had a monetary cause.

We must now turn to a little known but pivotal event in both economic history and the history of economic thought: railway mania. The Currency School led by Samuel Jones Loyd (later Lord Overstone)<sup>116</sup> wanted the Bank of England to adopt the currency principle whereby the note issue would change in the same direction

---

<sup>112</sup> *Edinburgh Review*, February 1811, pp. 363-372. Fortunately, I have the original article.

<sup>113</sup> The Currency School emerged from the writings of David Ricardo and taught that the note issue should change in the same direction and sizes the banks' gold reserves.

<sup>114</sup> Norman, George Warde, *Letter To Charles Wood, Esq., M.P., On Money, And The Means Of Economizing The Use Of It*, London: Pelham Richardson, 1841, p. 85.

<sup>115</sup> Norman, George Warde, *Remarks upon some prevalent Errors with respect to Currency and Banking*, Pelham Richardson, 23, Cornhill, 1838, p. 40.

<sup>116</sup> <http://hetwebsite.net/het/profiles/overstone.htm>



and to the same extent as the Bank's gold reserves and by doing so put an end to the recurring "revulsions" created by the fractional reserve system issuing excess notes.

As a strong believer in full convertibility of bank notes Sir Robert Peel readily accepted the currency principle and ensured that it was established in the Bank Charter Act of July 1844 (sometimes called Peel's Act).

The great flaw in the legislation was the failure to recognise that demand deposits were also money. This was largely the fault of Jones Loyd. As leader of the Currency School he and his supporters had adamantly insisted that only notes were money, overruling Col. Robert Torrens, James Pennington, George Arbuthnot and William Clay who understood that demand deposits are also money. The Banking School,<sup>117</sup> led by Thomas Tooke and John Fullarton, was resolutely opposed to the Thornton's theory of the trade cycle and the currency principle, rightly arguing that demand deposits were part of the money supply. (The Banking School's understanding that demand deposits are money is the only thing it got right.)

The Loyd victory was short-lived. No sooner was the Act passed than a tremendous boom developed and "railway mania" quickly gripped the country until the crisis of 1847 brought it to a grinding halt. What Marx noted, as did others, was that the "bank rate was low: 1¾ to 2¾ per cent in 1844, below 3 per cent until October 1845".<sup>118</sup> It is difficult to believe that he was unaware of its ramifications for his 'own' theory. However, Mill had no hesitation in recognising the fact, even though it contradicted the Banking School theory, that it was credit expansion that fuelled the boom and set loose wild speculation, writing that "*the mischief now described, may be wrought, and in a large measure, by the Bank of England, through its deposits alone.*"<sup>119</sup>

Mill's comment makes it hard to sympathise with Marx's observation that Mill was "*at home in absurd contradictions*"<sup>120</sup>

---

<sup>117</sup>The Banking School was founded by Thomas Tooke around 1840. James Wilson and John Stuart Mill were prominent members. It rested on two dangerous fallacies: that the business cycle was driven by "speculation" and that the money supply was passive, meaning that it responded to the so-called "needs of business". It never bothered to ask what drove the speculation and what determined the "needs of business".

<sup>118</sup> Marx, Karl, *Capital*, Vol. III, Penguin Books, 1985, p. 534.

<sup>119</sup> Mill, John Stuart, *Principles of Political Economy*, Liberty Fund, 2006, p. 670.

<sup>120</sup> Marx, Karl, *Capital*, Vol. I, Penguin Books, 1982, p. 744.

There was certainly no doubt in the mind of R. G. Hawtrey that the cause of railway mania and the inevitable crash was “credit relaxation and cheap money”.<sup>121</sup>

Despite the devastating assaults that exposed the Banking School's dangerous errors and contradictions it still emerged triumphant in its battle with the Currency School. The reason was the failure of Peel's 1844 Bank Act to prevent the "railway mania" that ended in a severe financial crisis and rapidly rising unemployment. The Currency School lost its credibility while the Banking School appeared completely, but wrongly, vindicated.

However, the boom did have the effect of raising important questions regarding the nature of capital. Although Torrens had noted “[t]he rapid conversion of floating to fixed capital” that occurred during the mania it was James Wilson, founder of *The Economist* and the most dogmatic member of the Banking School, who established the link between excess investment in fixed capital and investment booms. In articles<sup>122</sup> he explained how the process was started by “over-trading” which “misdirects floating capital [basically intermediate goods] into fixed capital” at the expense of consumer goods while stimulating “artificial consumption”, creating an imbalance between consumption and investment. Realising the significance of Wilson's analysis Mill incorporated it into the Banking School theory of the trade cycle.<sup>123</sup>

When Marx encountered Mill's modified Banking School theory (it should be the Mill-Took theory) he took it as his own, using it to argue that disproportionalities were the inevitable result of the inability of the capitalist system to coordinate production resulting in recurring crises, each worse than the preceding one. However, Marx understood that Henry Thornton's theory posed a deadly threat to his efforts to cast capitalism as the villain of the piece, So he simply ignored Thornton by haughtily dismissing his vastly superior theory as being superficial and erroneous.<sup>124</sup> Marx's usual mode of debating was to either dismiss those he disagreed with out of hand or pour scorn on them. There was nothing gracious about Marx.

---

<sup>121</sup> Hawtrey, R. G., *Trade Depression and the Way Out*, Longman Green & Co, 1933, p.78.

<sup>122</sup> Wilson, James, *Capital, Currency, and Banking*, Published at the Office of *The Economist*, 1847.

<sup>123</sup> Mill, John Stuart, *Principles of Political Economy*, Liberty Fund, 2006, p. 543. 1826 essay

<sup>124</sup> Karl Marx, *Capital* Vol. I, Penguin Books, 1982, p. 786.

Marxists tend to make a great deal out of disproportionalities — and so should everyone else. But Marx provides no clue as to what causes them. If they were indeed caused by “*the anarchy of production*”<sup>125</sup> then why are the disproportionalities concentrated in the higher stages of production instead of being randomly dispersed throughout the economy? In his 1826 essay on the 1825 crisis Mill expressed bemusement at the number of proposed projects that could not realise a return until some considerable time.<sup>126</sup> He made the same observation in his *Principles* 22 years later.<sup>127</sup> The solution is simple and deals a mortal blow to Marx’s ‘theory’. It is interest. Time is the reason interest exists. Therefore, if we treat interest as the price of time then lowering the price of time by forcing down the rate of interest reduces the cost of undertaking projects with lengthy gestation periods. It follows that the rate of interest must fall before these projects can be considered profitable.

In 1826, when Thomas Tooke was still a bullionist, he recorded in considerable detail that no investment boom could begin without first forcing down the rate of interest<sup>128</sup>. In the same year Robert Mushet published a book in which he explained that by forcing down the rate of interest the Bank of England had fuelled a speculative frenzy resulting in the 1825 crisis.<sup>129</sup> Not being completely oblivious to the facts, Mill let interest in through the Banking School’s backdoor by<sup>130</sup> admitting that a monetary expansion does drive down the rate of interest and that interest rates are always low during a boom. Marx did likewise when he admitted that cheap credit had fuelled railway mania.<sup>131</sup> But Marx’s monetary theory came from Tooke, which treats money as passive and if Tooke’s monetary thinking was correct then cheap credit could not possibly have been the culprit, despite all the evidence to the contrary.

The conclusion to be drawn is that the market rate of interest is the stabiliser that keeps the economy on an even keel. Think of the interest

---

<sup>125</sup> Engels, Friedrich, *Anti-Dühring: Herr Dühring's Revolution in Science*, Foreign Languages Publishing House, 1959, p. 226.

<sup>126</sup> *Paper Currency and Commercial distress*, 1826.

*The Collected Works of John Stuart Mill*, Vol. IV, Liberty Fund, 2006, p. 74.

<sup>127</sup> Mill, John Stuart, *Principles of Political Economy*, Vol. I, Liberty Fund, 2006, p. 74

<sup>128</sup> Tooke, Thomas, *Considerations on the State of the Currency*, John Murray, 1826, pp. 42, 81.

<sup>129</sup> Mushet, Robert, *An Attempt to explain from Facts the Effect of the Issues of the Bank of England upon its own Interests, Public Credit, and Country Banks*, Baldwin, Cradock, and Joy, 1826, p. 175.

<sup>130</sup> Marx, Karl, *Capital*, Vol. II, Penguin Books, 1985, pp. 651 and 654

<sup>131</sup> Marx, Karl, *Capital*, Vol. III, Penguin Books, 1981, p. 534.

rate as the economic equivalent of centrifugal governor. If the arms of the governor are forced down the pressure will continue to expand causing the engine to exceed its safety range.<sup>132</sup> MMT theorists are deeply hostile to this line of thought, with Mitchell going so far as argue that the “natural rate of interest is zero”<sup>133</sup>

Mitchell argues that Marx provided an understanding of the emergence of mass unemployment in a “capitalist economy”<sup>134</sup> because, according to Marx, selling prices no longer cover the costs of production. But this is because when the monetary brakes are finally applied the money supply shrinks, prices fall, industrial output contracts, the disproportionalities are revealed, and large-scale unemployment emerges. It is also at this point that the phenomenon of so-called ‘over-production’ appears, what Marx called a “general glut”.<sup>135</sup> Prices, including wages, must now adjust to the new monetary conditions.

These are facts that were too obvious even for Marx to ignore. Moreover, they posed a mortal threat to his own anti-capitalist theory. Fortunately for him the Banking School’s fallacious doctrine that money is passive and simply responds to ‘the needs of business’ allowed him to write:

*“Crises are usually preceded by a general inflation in prices of all articles of capitalist production. All of them therefore participate in the subsequent crash and at their former price they cause a glut in the market.”*

But the money is not passive, and the monetary figures proved it. Bear in mind that those long-term investments that puzzled Mill could not have occurred without a fall in the rate of interest and without that fall credit could not have been made available. It is also important to note that Marx indirectly admits that without a monetary expansion there would be no crisis, making the trade cycle a monetary phenomenon. This is precisely what the Currency School argued. In other words, a fall in the rate of interest had to precede the investment boom.

In fact, there is no “natural rate” in the sense that there is a rate of interest determined in the same way as, for example, the laws of gravity.

---

<sup>132</sup> Post-Keynesians are not alone in arguing that in the 1932 debate between Piero Sraffa and Fredrich von Hayek regarding the Austrian theory of the trade cycle Sraffa succeeded in refuting Hayek by destroying the concept of a natural rate of interest. Not so. Properly understood the Austrian theory remained unscathed, even though Hayek blundered to the extent that he allowed critics to make groundless claims to the contrary that persist to the present.

<sup>133</sup> Mitchell, William, *The natural rate of interest is zero!*, August 29, 2009

<sup>134</sup> Mitchell, William, *We Need to Read Karl Marx*, August 30, 2011.

<sup>135</sup> Marx, Karl, *Theories of Surplus Value*, Part 2, Lawrence & Wishart, London, 1969, p. 505.

However, Mill understood this and rightly decided that the natural rate must be “*some rate about which the market rate oscillates, and to which it always tends to return.*”<sup>136</sup>

Let us put modern monetary theory to the test of history, starting with post-war America.

Notwithstanding the fears and objections of many economists President Truman slashed spending for the period 1944 to 1947 from \$95 billion to \$36 billion — a \$59 billion cut, amounting to an astounding 61.5 per cent reduction. (During the same period defence spending fell by about 76 per cent.) To the utter surprise of Keynesians, instead of the economy rapidly sinking into depression with unemployment rocketing to 8 million or so it boomed with unemployment peaking at 3.9 per cent. This achievement is even more amazing when we consider that at the same time “fourteen million World War II servicemen [had] returned to civil life”<sup>137</sup>. Keynesians treat surpluses as contractionary and yet the US budget went into surplus in 1947 where it remained until 1950.

Keynesians resort to pent-up demand to rationalise the absence of a post-war depression. According to this view consumers ran down their personal savings to binge on consumer goods thereby stimulating production and averting mass unemployment. But the figures simply do not add up. Personal savings<sup>138</sup> in 1944 were \$37.3 billion after which they fell to \$7.3 billion in 1947 and then rose to \$13.4 in 1948. Hence there is no way the drop of \$30 billion in savings could have countered the government’s \$59 billion cut in spending, which came to about 24 per cent of GDP as it stood in 1947. Oddly enough, the 1995 *Economic Report to the President* claims that from 1944 to 1947 GDP fell by 25 per cent, p. 406.

For Keynesians, production springs from demand. For the classical and other pre-Keynesians demand can come only from production. John Stuart Mill succinctly presented this view when he declared that “*demand constitutes supplies*”. In other words, to demand something one must first offer something up in exchange. This would be obvious in a barter economy. James Mill explained that “*consumption is*

---

<sup>136</sup> Mill, John Stuart, *Principles of Political Economy*, Vol. II, Liberty Fund, 2006, p. 648.

<sup>137</sup> President Harry S. Truman’s State of the Union Address, January 6, 1947.

<sup>138</sup> Personal saving would have to be defined as ready money because in this instance an asset cannot be considered as saving if it must be exchanged for money because this is simply a transfer of purchasing power, not an addition to aggregate spending.

*posterior to production, as it is impossible to consume what is not produced. Consumption in the necessary order of things is the effect of production, not production the effect of consumption.*"<sup>139</sup>

Therefore, the real 'pent up demand' could only be on the production side. Once the war ended all the productive capacity that had been devoted to producing war materiel was rapidly directed to the production of consumer goods. This is where the increased demand came from, not postponed consumer demand as asserted by Keynesians. This transition from military production was greatly accelerated by the abolition of government controls and the free adjustment of wages rates to productivity.

The experience of the Eisenhower administration also refutes MMT. In the second quarter of 1953 total federal spending peaked at \$61.2 billion or 16.7 per cent of GNP. By the fourth quarter of 1954 federal spending had been cut by a whopping 27.3 per cent to \$45.7 billion or 4.3 per cent of GNP as it stood in 1953. GNP fell from \$367.4 billion in the second quarter of 1953 to \$357.5 in the fourth quarter after which it began to rise again. Personal consumption fell by a meagre 0.9 per cent in the fourth quarter of 1953, immediately recovering in the first quarter of 1954 when it continued its upward trend. However, unemployment did rise from a low of 2 per cent in October 1953 to a high of 5.8 per cent in March 1954. (Eisenhower had cut military spending by \$10 billion), after which it levelled off at about 4.5 per cent of GNP until the 1958 recession.

According to modern monetary theorists Eisenhower's fiscal policy should have driven the American economy into a deep depression and yet it did not.

Australia's recovery from the Great Depression deals the coup de grâce to modern monetary theory, whose advocates are religiously dogmatic in their belief that budget surpluses and spending cuts would be disastrous if implemented during a recession. Wage cuts would be equally disastrous because though "*a cut in wages may reduce supply costs [it will] also reduce demand for output.*"<sup>140</sup> This is because employment is ultimately "*determined by effective monetary demand for output.*"<sup>141</sup> Yet when Australia implemented these very same

---

<sup>139</sup> Mill, James, *Commerce defended*, (1808), Augustus M. Kelley, 1965, p. 79.

<sup>140</sup> Mitchell, William, *What causes mass unemployment?*, January 11, 2010.

<sup>141</sup> *Ibid.*

policies during the Great Depression, they produced not a disaster but a rapid recovery thereby thoroughly debunking MMT tenets.

The economic facts are straightforward and indisputable. From March 1929 to September 1931 M1 contracted by 27 per cent while from 1928 to March 1933 retail prices fell by nearly 30 per cent. The deflation created a severe economic contraction that saw unemployment quickly rise, reaching an estimated 30 per cent in June 1932. The government responded with the Premiers' Plan, which was adopted in June 1931. Its two principal proposals were cuts to wage rates and government spending. Commonwealth spending peaked in the financial year 1930-31 and then fell by 12.9 per cent before rising again in financial year 1932-1933: from 1931 to 1934 state spending was cut by 9.7 per cent.

What is interesting about the cuts to wage rates is that they began in 1929 and continued through to 1933-1934. During this period the factory wage was cut by 20 per cent while the average working week did not fall below 45 hours.<sup>142</sup> By 1938 manufacturing had expanded to the extent that it was employing nearly 25 per cent more people than in 1928.

Economics teaches that once the wage rate exceeds the value of labour's marginal product (the value of an additional increase in output) unemployment will rise. MMT theorists deny this fact, even going so far as to attack marginalism.<sup>143</sup> Let us put this to the test. In the 1920s the British economist Professor Frederic Benham studied the connection between wage movements in Queensland and that state's level of unemployment. By taking the ratio of the average Queensland wage to the value of the worker's output he established that unemployment rose as wages rose "*relatively to the value produced per worker...*"<sup>144</sup>

Applying Benham's procedure to our manufacturing we get the real factory wage (money wages divided by the value of factory output). From

---

<sup>142</sup> *Official Year Book of the Commonwealth of Australia 1935*, p. 697.

<sup>143</sup> In 1960 Sraffa published *Production of Commodities by Means of Commodities*, a book that was designed to overthrow the "marginalist revolution". Chapter 12 of this work was a direct attack on Bohm-Bawerk's theory of interest and investment, without mentioning him by name. Bohm-Bawerk explained why a lower rate of interest brought forth more capital-intensive processes of production. Sraffa purported to show that this was wrong by producing the concept of reswitching by which a technique that is profitable at an extremely high rate of interest can also be profitable at a low rate of interest while being unprofitable at intermediate rates of interest. Paul Samuelson's surrender in 1966 seemed to settle the issue in favour of Sraffa. However, the simplified version that Samuelson produced undermined Sraffa's thesis. A careful reading of Bohm-Bawerk's work would show that in fact Sraffa failed to refute his thesis.

<sup>144</sup> Benham, Frederic, C., *The Prosperity of Australia*, P. S. King & Son, Ltd, 1928, p, 210

1928 to 1931 factory employment dropped 25% while at the same time the real factory wage rose 30% and then began a decline at which point factory employment levelled out. As soon as the real factory wage fell below 25% the demand for factory labour rapidly accelerated. These facts confirm the standard economic theory that what matters is the wage rate relative to the value of the product and not the real wage. As Benham aptly put it: "It would be hard to find a clearer proof of our thesis [that wage rates in excess of the value of the product cause unemployment]." <sup>145</sup>. His findings validate marginal productivity theory regardless of what Mitchell asserts.

When we apply Benham's method to American manufacturing we get the same result. Mitchell, on the other hand, absurdly suggests that in America during the Great Depression "*the rises in real wages were associated with rising overall employment.*" <sup>146</sup> Vedder and Gallaway <sup>147</sup> produced a study showing that the unemployment was inversely related to the 'adjusted real wage' (money wages adjusted for inflation and changes in productivity). The result confirmed Benham's Queensland findings and in doing so refuted Mitchell's post-Keynesian analysis.

Regardless of what votaries of Marx and their MMT fellow-travellers assert he contributed nothing positive to understanding of the trade cycle, nor of economics in general. His so-called theory was taken straight from the Banking School. The disproportionalities of which so many Marxist economists write about were well-known to classical economists before Marx even heard of Ricardo.

James Wilson was writing about the problems of circulating and fixed capital before Marx started on his scribblings in the Reading Room of the British Museum. It was not Marx, but the much-neglected John Rae <sup>148</sup>, who produced the pathbreaking work on capital that was not exceeded until Bohm-Bawerk published his *The Positive Theory of Capital* <sup>149</sup> in 1888. Even Marx's views on money came from Thomas Tooke and John Fullarton. Nothing he wrote could be taken at face value.

Marx's treatment of 'general gluts', that seems to have captivated Mitchell, was thoroughly dishonest. Marx knew, and indirectly

---

<sup>145</sup> Ibid.

<sup>146</sup> Mitchell, William, *What causes mass unemployment?*, January 11, 2010.

<sup>147</sup> Vedder, K. and Gallaway, Lowell, *Out of Work: Unemployment and Government in Twentieth Century America*, New York University Press, 1997.

<sup>148</sup> Rae, John, *New Principles of Political Economy*, (1834) Augustus M. Kelley, 1964

<sup>149</sup> Bohm-Bawerk, Eugen, *History and Critique of Interest Theories* Vol. I, *Positive Theory of Capital* Vol. II, *Further Essays on Capital Interest* Vol. III.



admitted, that the cause of economic contractions was not defective demand but, as Mill put it: “a contraction of credit”<sup>150</sup>.

Marx was deliberately confusing deflation with over-production as well as underconsumption. For Ricardo and Mill absolute overproduction is impossible, and Marx was agreeing with them when he said that there can: “*be absolutely no talk of an over-production of products — in the sense that the amount of products is excessive in relation to the need for them. On the contrary, it must be said that on the basis of capitalist production, there is constant under-production in this sense.*”<sup>151</sup>

The Currency School’s monetary theory of the trade cycle was adequate to explain the cause of recurring investment booms and depressions. It is this theory that needs to be re-examined and not the grossly misleading anti-capitalist brew that Marx concocted, and his current band of disciples peddle.

By writing that in the 1930s neoclassical economists were unable to explain the “*concept of involuntary unemployment*” Mitchell was implying that the classical economists were also ignorant of the problem.

Only someone who had not read any of the classicals could suggest such a thing. If faced with lasting wide-spread large-scale unemployment the classical economists would simply point to real wage rates being maintained above market clearing rates as the cause,<sup>152</sup> a fact that the Australian experience confirmed.

The gold standard is the *bête noire* of today’s economics profession and is frequently held responsible for the monetary situation that prevailed between the two world wars, some going so far as to hold it to blame for the Great Depression.

Contrary to that view Frederic Benham pointed out: “*The gold standard did not work badly. It was badly worked.*”<sup>153</sup> Critics have consistently missed the fact that if one goes on the gold standard then one must abide by its rules. To do otherwise will result in inevitable financial failure.

---

<sup>150</sup> Mill, John Stuart, *Principles of Political Economy*, Vol. II, Liberty Fund, 2006, p. 574.

<sup>151</sup> Marx, Karl, *Theories of Surplus Value*, Part 2, Lawrence & Wishart, London, 1969, p. 527.

<sup>152</sup> Thomas Malthus is a possible exception because of his stagnation thesis. *Principles of Political Economy* (1836), Augustus M. Kelley, 1974, pp. 314-30.

<sup>153</sup> Benham, Frederic, *Benham's economics: A general introduction*, Sir Isaac Pitman & Sons, LTD, 1938, p. 458.



**The Informed Medical Options Party supports full transparency in all medical directives.**

**IT OPPOSES**

**any form of coercion and mandated health directives.**

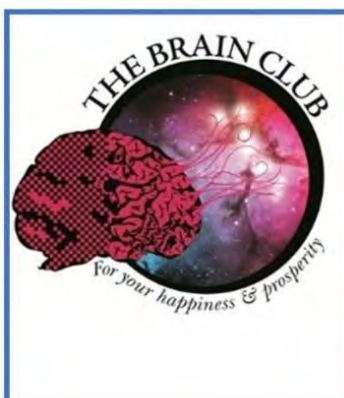
**IT UPHOLDS**

**the core principle of each individual's freedom of choice over their own body and will vigorously contest all attacks on the liberty of Australian people.**

**Truth, Transparency and Accountability in Politics**



**Join us! Stand for your rights, and those of future Australians. Visit [imoparty.com](http://imoparty.com)**



- The intriguing book by Janos Paskandy, *Windows for the Future*, ISBN 9780980298123
- Two-day Social Navigation Course, 330 slides
- True Truth Seminar sequel to Social Navigation
- Good Health Master Key from cancer survivor
- Enquiries invited to [janosp@bigpond.com](mailto:janosp@bigpond.com)
- 08 9342 5027, 0417 700 0088

## CHAPTER 6

# The vice that is virtue-signalling

## Viscount Christopher Monckton of Brenchley

In traditional Judaeo-Christian theology, the line of demarcation between good and evil is coterminous with the gulf fixed between objective truth and wilful falsehood. One of the reasons why rabbis and priests have generally, and creditably, stood firm against totalitarianism – often at the cost of their lives – is that those who would direct and compel their fellow-citizens by fear and by force nearly always do so because they are, and know in their heart of hearts that they are, wilfully wrong about just about everything.

Those who tolerate no viewpoint but their own know that if they were to permit debate about any aspect of their poisonous, hate-filled ideology they would lose and lose and lose again at the despatch-box. One of the unfailing hallmarks of totalitarianism, then, is the ruthless, systematic, systemic suppression of free speech.



I'm a Saint, me

The climate question – on which the totalitarians driving the scam know perfectly well by now that they were simply wrong from the get-go – was one of the earliest on which they began shutting down a debate they had come to realize they could not win by fair means. But where no debate is permitted there is no outlet by which those eager to promote the totalitarian Party Line can show off their abject, fawning obeisance to their ideological masters. They cannot earn *Komsomol* points by showing their acquiescence and complaisance in the public square. For debate is *verboten*. It is *interdit*. It is *vitandum*. It is *anathema*.

This is where virtue-signalling comes in. It marks the final stage in the suppression of free speech before totalitarianism finally overthrows a gentler, kindlier, freer system of governance. It was evident in the

years immediately preceding the overthrow of Kerensky's democratic government by the Bolsheviks. It was evident in the years immediately preceding the capture of the German state by the Nazis. It is evident now in the once-free West.

Virtue-signalling is usually on display when those in authority under the regime wish publicly to parade their Pharisaical distance from the few brave souls who continue to try to speak the truth even in the face of near-unanimous hostility, generally accompanied by libellous reputational assaults, in very nearly all the organs of public communication.

I am going to give you a particularly cringe-worthy example of virtue-signalling. But I cannot reveal either the names of the intended victims or of the virtue-signaller – the dean of an environmental-“sciences” faculty at what ambitiously describes itself as a “university”.

For the victims would be subjected to vicious reprisals if I were to disclose the identity of their tormentor. The real police, who are now actively working internationally on more and more aspects of the climate fraud, will be taking a very hard look at this case in due course – another reason for circumspection as to the identity of the perp and of the “university”.

The victims had said things which, though true, did not accord with the Party Line on the climate question. The dean, therefore, felt the need – commonplace under totalitarian systems of “thought” – hastily and head-bangingly to demonstrate to Higher Authority that the “university” was not, after all, a hotbed of dissenters against the Party Line. So the dean wrote to members of the faculty, circulating the letter as widely as possible, which is how it came to me.

You'll need to keep the chunder-bucket close by, for this missive was more than usually rebarbative and calculated to induce the technicolour yawn. After a libellous paragraph naming the victims as defaulters against the Party Line, suggesting (baselessly, of course) that they had committed nameless crimes and menacing them with unspecified “disciplinary action”, the chirrup of virtue-signalling rose to its flaccid, pseudo-indignant crescendo –

“As Dean of our environmental-studies department, I want to be clear about our position at the [Cant University of Pietism] on issues pertaining to climate change and sustainability, an area we remain committed to through our research and scholarship.

“We recognize the reality of climate change, the large role of humans in the process, and the need to change human activities to address it. Living and working with diverse communities and industries [yada yada redacted], we are also keenly aware of the urgency of climate change impacts on local and global ecosystems.

“Our faculty in climatology, atmospheric, earth and marine sciences are conducting breakthrough science that advances our understanding of climate change and its impacts. The faculty also study and shape policy responses informed by that science. With colleagues across the university and international collaborators, we are working together to strengthen capabilities for mitigating and adapting to climate change impacts, such as sea-level rise, increasingly frequent and powerful coastal storms, and environmental degradation.

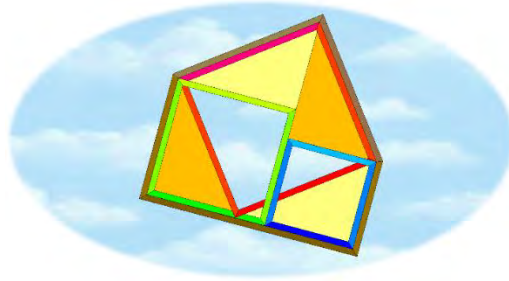
“I am proud of the contributions of our faculty, students and staff, and remain committed to supporting our community as we work together to tackle these complicated and pressing issues.”

Having made good use of the chunder-can, let us consider this repellent passage [lightly redacted to remove identifiers] from a purely scientific standpoint.

First, no true university, or scientific society, has any business taking an aprioristic “position” on any scientific question. My favourite method of illustrating this point is to ask totalitarians whether they consider it right to take a position in support of the universal truth that the square on the hypotenuse of a right-angled triangle is ineluctably equal to the sum of the squares on the two catheti.

The dimmer ones usually reply that they don’t need to take a position on that because it is self-evident, whereupon I draw their attention to their implicit admission that the Party Line on climate is not self-evident, and they become angry. I have this effect on people.

**Monckton’s proof *sans paroles*** of Pythagoras’ theorem is below. The irregular pentagon, depending on how you look at it, comprises either two congruent right-angled triangles and the square on the hypotenuse or the same two triangles translated and the squares on the two catheti. Subtract the two triangles from each disposition and the Pythagorean identity is established. This not inelegant tessellation proof by inclusion is surely easier to grasp than Euclid’s demonstration, justifiably described by Schopenhauer as “a triumph of perversity”.



Yet even the Pythagorean theorem is not a universal truth. For although it is applicable to all right-angled triangles in the Euclidean plane, and even, by extension, in the hyperbolic domain [not many people know that], it generally fails on the surface on which we live and move and have our being – the near-spherical surface of the Earth.

Apriorism is a hallmark of all totalitarian ideologies. Whatever the Party says, or is thought to say, is held to be unchallengeably, unquestionably true in all respects. The dismal dean, therefore, in announcing that the “University” of Useless Uniformitarians and Washed-Up Whited Sepulchres is taking a “position” on a scientific question, is in effect abjuring any notion that it is an institution of learning. It is merely a tool and an extension of the Party. Intellectually, it is valueless. It might as well not exist: for it is there not to educate but to indoctrinate.

Next, the dean announces that the pietists “recognize the reality of climate change”. Well done indeed! Any kindergarten kid merely has to look out of the window to “recognize the reality of climate change”. It’s been going on for 4.5 billion years. Get used to it, squire.

The dean then proposes that humans have “a large role in the process” of making the world warmer. But do we? Really? The weather is about 1 degree warmer than 170 years ago, well within natural variability, and even the Party (e.g. Wu et al., 2019) reckons that only 70% of that warming, or around three-quarters of a degree, is anthropogenic. A more objective scientific statement would be to the effect that we have a modest, net-beneficial role in “the process”.

And the terrifying consequences of this spine-chilling rate of warming – whatever its aetiology – include a record year for crop yields in 2020, half a century of declining droughts and forest fires and of burgeoning polar-bear populations, a century of sharply-declining deaths from climate-related causes ... well, you know the long list of

benefits from warmer weather rather than colder, from climate optima rather than ice ages.

Notwithstanding all these good things, the dean insists – by now in full-on auto-rant mode – that there is a “need to change human activities”. But it is not the function of universities to preach. Leave the preaching to the preachers. Unlike the dean, they are often good at it. If you haven’t heard a Southern Baptist in full spate, for instance, treat yourself next time you’re below the Mason-Dixon line. I love to preach in Southern Baptist churches. Their robust congregations enjoy a hearty diet of trenchantly delivered brimstone and fire.

But I digress. It is not the function of a university to parrot and peddle some Party Line or another, but instead to promote the asking of questions. It is the mission of the scientist to gaze at the universe, from the tiniest particle to the vastest galaxy, and to say, “I wonder!” and then “I wonder?” For the true scientist is in awe of the beauty and intricacy and simplicity and complexity of all that he observes; but above all he is incurably curious about it.

A real university, then, fosters not automatic and unthinking adherence to some drab, dreich, transiently-fashionable totalitarian orthodoxy that in all material respects flies artfully in the face of the data, the facts and the scientific method, but the greatest of all the charisms of the true scientist – eternally-unsatisfied curiosity. Curiosity is the signature of the libertarian mind: with Pontius Pilate, the real scientist asks the question of all questions: *Quid est veritas?* “What is the truth?”

Like Pilate, the dean does not tarry for an answer. For the truth is not in the dean’s intellectual compass, any more than it was on Pilate’s agenda.

Unlike Pilate, the genuine scientist will be provoked by his boundless curiosity into searching for an answer the question of all questions. With Him Who prompted Pilate’s question, he will say, *Ego in hoc natus sum, et ad hoc veni in mundum, ut testimonium perhibeam veritati.* “To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth.”

There is the 15-word manifesto that ought to be blazoned in firmly chiselled marble over the great gate of any science faculty worthy of the name.

The contemptible apriorism of the dean is the visible, hideous disfigurement of a totalitarian mind that takes a poltroon’s refuge in the security of vacuous slogans approved by the Party rather than either

thinking for itself or enduring independent, rational thought on the part of anyone else.

Fortunately, HM Government, prompted by two splinter parties both taking votes from the Conservatives on the free speech question, is at last going to respond to the cancel anti-culture by putting academic freedom of expression on the statute-book. No longer will “universities” be able to get away with disinviting those of us whose researches lead to conclusions at odds with the Party Line.

At a Heartland conference a couple of years back, a notorious broadcaster from the unspeakable BBC came to interview me after I had spoken. He only had one question, delivered in a petty, impatient, exasperated tone: “*Surely* you all realize you’ve *lost*?”

I replied, “No, sir. Anyone who researches the truth with his friends as best he may and speaks it with them as fairly and as sweetly as he knows how sings with the angels. For the truth remains the truth regardless of how many, or how few, have the wit, the wisdom or the will to recognize it for what it is. You, sir, as a Communist, will naturally find the concept of objective truth alien to you. Nevertheless, hear this. The reason why we at this conference do not follow the Party Line from which you and your once-proud organization are temperamentally incapable of departing by so much as an inch or an iota is that the Party Line on the climate question that you so unthinkingly espouse **IS. NOT. TRUE.**”

Not a word of what I said was reported by the unspeakables, of course. For the *Blanket of the Dark* of which John Buchan wrote is descending once again.

Nevertheless, in the words of the First Book of Esdras, musically translated by the committee of scholars who compiled that bejewelled apotheosis of English literature the King James Bible, “Great is Truth, and mighty above all things.”

In Britain we’ve just had the coldest cold snap in a quarter of a century. Even the unspeakable BBC has almost gone without mentioning *cloimate chynge* for almost a week. Below are some scenes from our Italian garden, which, being in the West Country, seldom sees snow.

The dean and all suchlike virtue-signallers are doomed to a hard-earned oblivion of their own making. Like all whose terrified small-mindedness constrains them merely to conform, the virtue-signallers will leave no footprint in the sands of time. The truth will prevail.





The site of Arthur's Lake



The Tuscan Colonnade



The wicker bridge



The doghouse



The Porta Monachorum



The lavender walk

**LINKS TO THE WISDOM OF  
THE VISCOUNT BRENCHLEY  
LORD  
CHRISTOPHER MONCKTON**



Photo: stuartwilde.com

<https://wattsupwiththat.com/tag/Christopher-monckton>  
Foreword to *The Climate Caper: Facts and Fallacies of Global Warming (2010)* by Prof Garth Paltridge  
ISBN1589795482  
[www.amazon.com](http://www.amazon.com)



**Climate of Error**  
[www.unchainaustralia.com/Error](http://www.unchainaustralia.com/Error)

# CHAPTER 7 AUSTRALIANS, TAKE BACK YOUR COUNTRY!

## Professor David Flint AM

*In dealing with the Wuhan virus ( COVID-19) why did the politicians reject world's best practice, choosing instead the ruinous communist model? This is typical of them. Fortunately, there is a solution.*



Photo: Politicom

*Professor Flint was awarded World Outstanding Legal Scholar, World Jurists Association, Barcelona, in October 1991. On 12 June 1995 he was made a **Member of the Order of Australia** "in recognition of service to the print media, particularly as Chairman of the Australian Press Council and to international relations". He has been National Convenor of **Australians for Constitutional Monarchy** since 1998, and is a board member of the **Samuel Griffith Society**. He is a prolific author on law, constitution and investment.*

There used to be a statutory office whose very name struck terror into the hearts of those who feared for their sanity, now or in the future. This was the Master in Lunacy.

Threats were frequently made that ‘men in white coats’ were ready to take anyone away for behaviour or even comment judged irrational. We may well wonder what the Master would think of those who govern us today. Take for example, James O’Day, whose farm is 600 km from Melbourne and 40 km from Mildura. It was recently reported that because of the Wuhan virus, of which there has been no trace in Mildura for at least six months, his state government inexplicably required him to wear a mask when out on his farm. This recalled the madness of imposing a massive lockdown last year, one which so wantonly and so unnecessarily damaged and even destroyed businesses and careers of people across the nation.

One highlight at the time was an internationally circulated photograph of young people on Bondi Beach. Because of an optical illusion, it suggested people were closer to one another than they actually were. And in any event, the Wuhan virus likes neither the sun nor the wind. Despite that, commentators slammed the beachgoers as ‘moronic’, and the beach was closed. Demonstrating that the authorities had indeed lost their minds, an aggressive official with a loudspeaker shrieked from a clifftop the order to a boy on a surfboard well out to sea to return immediately. Mounted police ordered an elderly lady savouring her coffee on a bench near the beach, to return to the crowded street, while a team of six other officers descended on two boys sitting by their bikes on the grass.

Far worse, a young pregnant mother who answered the door in a Victorian town was arrested and taken away, with her hands handcuffed behind her back, as if this were Wuhan. Her offence? Mentioning a protest on Facebook.

When it was realised the virus had arrived, something which occurs every few decades, a rational government would have found the world’s best example in fighting this. That was not difficult, as this writer can testify.

Taiwan’s experience in dealing with SARS1<sup>154</sup> in 2003 enabled them to develop a battle plan against the Wuhan virus which remains the best in the world. The proof is that, with a population about the size

---

<sup>154</sup> <https://www.health.nsw.gov.au/Infectious/factsheets/Pages/SARS.aspx>

of Australia's, and despite being geographically close to communist China, Taiwan has experienced just ten deaths, around one-hundredth of Australia's toll.

So why didn't Australia's National Cabinet learn from this? Did they ignore it because the communists, whose entities our politicians have allowed to control a swathe of premium and even strategic assets across Australia, insist that Taiwan, ejected from even observer status at the WHO, be treated as a leper? Whatever the reason, the National Cabinet's decision to adopt the Chinese communist model and impose a totalitarian-style lockdown followed by unpredictable state lockdowns and border closures was clearly contrary to world's best practice. Disgracefully, the National Cabinet even exempted themselves and their sector from the suffering which they so gratuitously imposed on the productive part of the nation. How many suffered from this, how many died, including from suicide?

Neither the National Cabinet nor their advisers seemed to be aware that the modelling then in vogue, especially from Imperial College, had a very poor record. Nor did anyone notice that the model before them, inexplicably kept secret, contained a massive clerical error about the number of intensive-care beds needed. So elective surgery was turned off, totally unnecessarily, for many months.

For much of this crisis, governments at all levels continued to exercise their powers as if they were dictators. While years hence this may attract massive damages for misfeasance in government, as with the Gillard cattle export ban, the failure of all the checks and balances on the abuse of power, legislative, executive and judicial, indicates a constitutional need to control the political class.

Yet the last Queensland and Western Australian elections election and recent opinion polls seem to indicate strong support for the re-election of incumbent governments in a way which, for example, the British denied Winston Churchill after the 1945 victory.

It is not that Australians are so gullible that they believe the politicians have saved them.

But the politicians were given a smooth ride by a mainstream media who too often failed to subject them to full and proper scrutiny, especially

at the beginning when they were duchessed<sup>155</sup> by the Prime Minister. This was one of those occasions when the mainstream media reached a regrettable near consensus as they did in the 1999 referendum, in their preference for Kevin Rudd over John Howard, Malcolm Turnbull over Tony Abbott or Joe Biden due to their often deranged hatred for Donald Trump. (With their disgust with the brutal way Mark Zuckerberg has ridden roughshod over them, our media should ponder the fact that Zuckerberg was a key member and financier of Time Magazine's cabal of conspirators who, by hook or by crook, installed Beijing's preferred candidate in the White House. Did they back the wrong horse?)

Nevertheless, most Australians realise that, as in the second world war, we have two great defences. Firstly, we are a remote island nation. That, rather than the politicians' choices, explains why the virus has had less impact here than in Europe. Secondly, elections are about choice. An opposition must be at least electable, and not as oppositions too often are nowadays, a pale imitation of the other side. There is frankly not much choice today. Just look at their unanimity over global warming and so many other problems.

Changing the cheapest electricity prices in the world to the dearest, making electricity unreliable, threatening jobs and businesses, presiding over a dramatic fall in educational standards and a criminal justice system which seems more concerned with the criminal than with the victim, persecuting our farmers and self-funded retirees, making droughts and floods far worse than they should be, raiding the defence budget to buy votes, undermining the morale of our soldiers, sailors and airmen, our politicians seem determined to turn Australia into, if not the Venezuela, then the Argentina of the South Seas.

It is difficult to think of any one problem confronting Australia which, if it were not created by the politicians, has not been made significantly worse by them. Not one.

Our representative democracy has been seriously damaged, almost destroyed, by the emergence of a rigorously controlled essentially two-party system followed by the capture of those political parties by cabals of powerbrokers, factional leaders and even lobbyists .

---

<sup>155</sup> Duchessing is a transitive verb that describes the action of doing things becoming of a duchess. Such things need not be taken seriously, but rather in a humorous manner, exemplifying and affecting the mannerisms, activities, speech, and behaviour of a duchess/ fop /titled member of the aristocracy

There is a solution.<sup>156</sup>

That is to return power to the people, who under the Constitution remain sovereign. Let the people's common sense prevail.

Bring in Direct Democracy, as so successfully practiced in Switzerland and as adopted for approving changes to the Australian Constitution which require the approval of the people nationally and federally through the requirement that the people in a majority of states agree.

The theme should be 'Australians: Take Back Your Country!' This would change our country for the better.

Indeed, we would be following what our predecessors did to achieve Federation. Realizing that Federation would never be achieved by the politicians – who were far better than those of today – the people took the process into their own hands. This was under the Corowa Plan proposed by Sir John Quick and adopted at the Corowa People's Conference in 1893. Quick should be a national hero his name known to every pupil in every school. But the authorities have ensured he is forgotten.

With the people electing a convention to frame the Constitution and with a draft Constitution being put to the people of each state in a series of referendums, Quick's Corowa Plan was fulfilled.

For the first time in history, a Constitution was actually approved by the people. The whole process, including taking the Constitution to London by sea to have it passed by the British Parliament, took less than four years. Today we cannot build a dam or lay a tram track down George St Sydney in four years.

Yet our ancestors made our nation, Australia, in less than four years. Without the internet, jet planes and modern forms of communication. As a result, we are the only nation to occupy a continent. We are one of the six or seven oldest continuing democracies in the world.

We can do this again to fix up the problems which today's politicians, it has to be said, have put us in. We must demand the election of a peoples' convention of delegates unpaid by the taxpayer to review the

---

<sup>156</sup> David Flint and Jai Martinkovits, *Give Us Back Our Country*, 2<sup>nd</sup> edition, 2014 Connor Court, Ballarat; David Flint, *Only the Australian People Can Clean up the Mess: Call for People's Constitutional Review* in Augusto Zimmerman and Joshua Forrester, *Fundamental Rights in the Age of COVID-19*, Connor Court, 2020; the text of this chapter to this point is from David Flint, 'Wuhan: Best practice rejected', *Spectator Australia*, 27 February 2021  
<<https://spectator.com.au/2021/02/wuhan-best-practice-rejected/> >

constitution. This should be an outsiders' convention, similar to the one which achieved Federation and the first people's convention since then to do this. (The brief for 1998 Convention was restricted to consider a form of republic to be put to the people.)

The task will be to reform the way we are governed. This is now urgent. Australia cannot go on the way it has been going under the gross mismanagement of the politicians. The solution is to demand an elected outsiders' convention to consider and, I would hope, to adopt what I call the five Rs.

This would involve empowering the people to correct the failure of representative democracy in five crucial ways—Return to the Constitution, Reduce Canberra's powers and its excessive taxation, Reform the political parties, Recall elections and Referendums initiated by the people.

### **The First R: Return the government of the country to the principles set out in the Constitution.**

On one carefully considered expert report to the Premiers, returning to world best practice federalism, as our founders intended and the people approved, this would save about \$160 billion not once but every year.<sup>i[iii]</sup> In four years we would pay off the debt. We could also start on important infrastructure projects, especially harvesting water to make us that food bowl of the world the politicians are always talking about.

### **The Second R: Reduce Canberra's powers and excessive taxation.**

This will follow from the First R, returning government to the Constitution. Canberra cannot deal competently with the powers given it in the Constitution. Yet they constantly push their noses into matters constitutionally reserved to the states and only make a mess of them. That is why our education standards are now even lower than Kazakhstan's. By reducing Canberra's powers and income, government will be vastly more efficient. We will save at least \$160 billion, not once, but every year<sup>157</sup>.

Imagine what we could do with that. We could rush through water harvesting through the realization of the Bradfield Plan as well as the Beale Plan concerning the NSW Clarence River and the Bridge Plan to

---

<sup>157</sup> A Report for the Council for the Australian Federation prepared by Anne Twomey & Glenn Withers April 2007 <<https://www.caf.gov.au/Documents/AustraliasFederalFuture.pdf> >

pipe water from the Fitzroy to Perth (Ernie Bridge<sup>158</sup> was Australia's first indigenous Minister of the Crown). This would allow massive development for once outside of the over filled eastern capitals, with housing at reasonable prices.

### **The Third R: Reform the political parties.**

Require that in return for the vast amount of financial and legal privileges they receive, they be taken from the hands of the powerbrokers and lobbyists and become open and transparent and democratic, as they are in most comparable countries. Why are our parties like those in a banana republic? To decommission the powerbrokers, preselections should be by primaries decided by registered party supporters as in the USA.

### **The Fourth R: Recall elections.**

You are accountable in your work 24/7. So why shouldn't the politicians also be accountable 24/7? Instead, they only face the people every three or four years, too often in confected preselections where the successful candidate is not chosen on merit, but as we have seen, because he or she will do the bidding of some powerbroker or lobbyist.

### **The Fifth R: Referendums.**

The Australian people should be able to do what the Swiss can do and petition for the holding of a referendum to:

- change a law, or introduce a new law,
- approve or denounce a treaty,
- review a constitutional interpretation by the High Court,
- form a new state to reduce the excessive centralization of power in politicians in distant state capitals, politicians who are too often interested in the regions just for their wealth. Obvious examples exist in Northern and Central Queensland and in the New England district in New South Wales.

Our country is calling out for reform. We are in a desperate position. It's hard to think of a problem we are facing which if not created by the politicians has not been made worse by them.

If you agree that something must be done, do sign the Petition.<sup>159</sup> This Petition is for a people's convention to review the constitution just

---

<sup>158</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ernie\\_Bridge](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ernie_Bridge)

<sup>159</sup> <https://www.change.org/p/australians-take-back-your-country-there-is-a-solution>.



as the people achieved what the politicians failed to do, turn six colonies into one country. The solution is clear. Australians: Take Back Your Country!

**Defending the Australian Constitutional system,  
the role of the Australian Crown and the Flag**




Founded in 1992 by seven patriotic Australians, former Chief Justice Sir Harry Gibbs, leading judge Michael Kirby, former ABC chairman Professor Dame Leonie Kramer, former Sydney Labor Mayor Doug Sutherland, leading lawyer and future judge Lloyd Waddy QC, leading indigenous educator Margaret Valadian and the first indigenous Senator, Neville Bonner, Australians for Constitutional Monarchy remains Australia's oldest and largest grassroots organisation defending our Australian constitutional system, the role of the Australian Crown, and the Australian Flag.

Consistent with the observation in the nineties by Bob Hawke that we were winning the intellectual argument, ACM has been forthright in argument and is always ready to use the most modern methods of campaigning as we were in 1999. As Tony Abbott says, ACM are "the constitution's fiercest defenders". Relying only on donations, audited annually since our inception, ACM operates without waste or unnecessary expense. At [www.morepublic.com.au](http://www.morepublic.com.au) just click on the "JOIN NOW - IT'S FREE" button in the top right hand corner. And follow the nation's best-informed news on this fundamental constitutional debate at: [www.facebook.com/acmmorepublic](https://www.facebook.com/acmmorepublic)



**GIVE US BACK  
OUR COUNTRY**

**HOW TO MAKE THE POLITICIANS TRULY ACCOUNTABLE.  
ON EVERY DAY, OF EVERY MONTH AND OF EVERY YEAR**



**DAVID FLINT & JAI MARTINKOVITS**

**Give Us Back Our Country  
2013  
ISBN 9781922168696  
BOOKTOPIA  
RRP \$39.95**

# CHAPTER 8

## Global Warming: the greatest scientific fraud in history

### KEN SCHULTZ

Across the world, politicians are going out of their way to promise fantastically expensive climate policies. US President Joe Biden has promised to spend \$US500bn (\$648bn) each year on climate — about 13 per cent of the entire federal revenue. The EU will spend 25 per cent of its budget on climate.

Most rich countries, stampeded by climate activists and shonky science now promise to go carbon neutral by mid-century.

Surprisingly very few countries have made a serious independent estimate of the cost.

In a study I have made, I estimate the total cost to Australia of net-zero carbon dioxide emissions by 2050 to be \$1.13 trillion.

Yet politicians focus on ever stronger climate policies that lower and potentially eradicate growth over the coming decades.

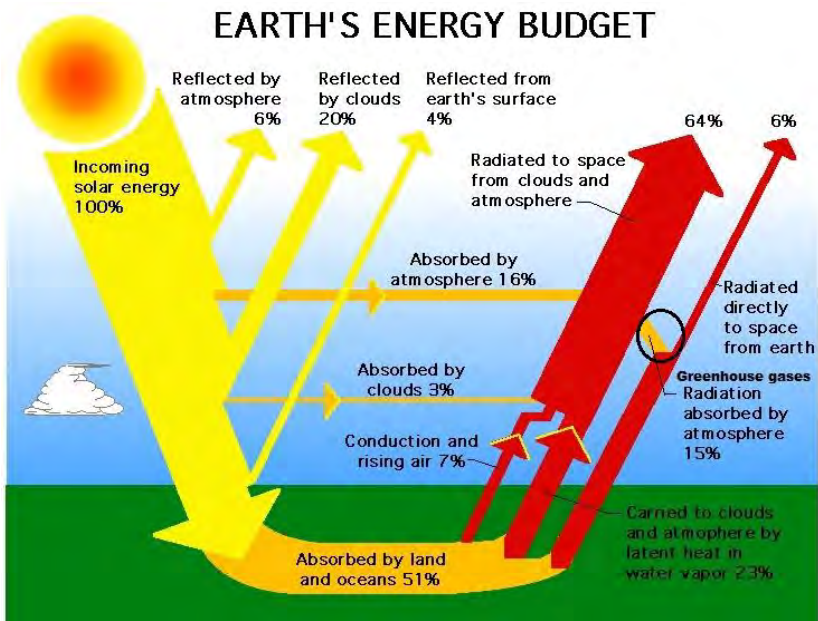
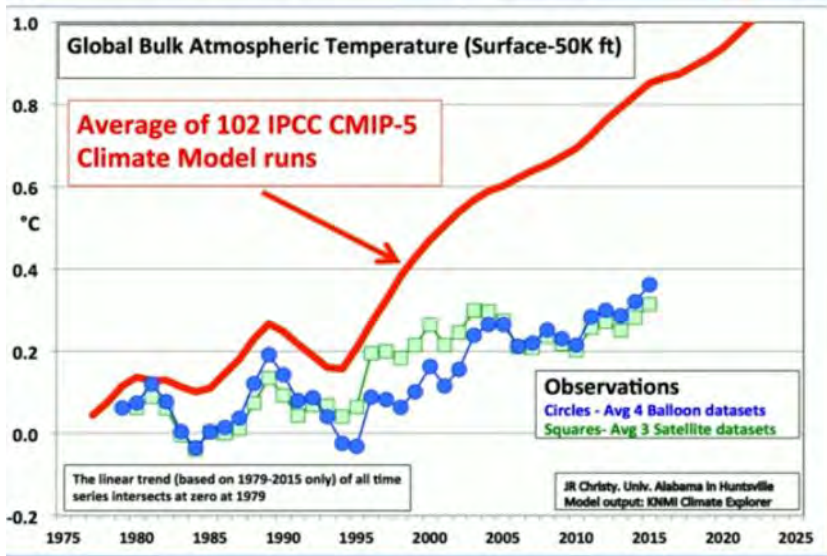
Moreover, these policies have little impact. If all the rich countries in the world were to cut their carbon emissions to zero tomorrow and for the rest of the century, the lack of energy would devastate societies. Yet, run on the standard UN climate model, the effort would make an almost unnoticeable reduction in temperatures of 0.4C by 2100.

This is because more than three-quarters of the global emissions in the rest of this century will come from Asia, Africa and Latin America. These nations are determined to lift their populations out of poverty and ensure broad development using plentiful energy, mostly from cheap fossil fuels.

China remains committed to supporting its coal industry while the rest of the world experiences a decline, and is now home to half of the world's coal capacity. In 2019, China was the biggest emitter of fossil fuel carbon dioxide (CO<sub>2</sub>) emissions. With a share of almost **30 percent** of the world's total CO<sub>2</sub> emissions that year, this was roughly twice the amount emitted by the second largest emitter the United States.

Let's review one of the IPCC's models of climate change against actual observations. The IPCC has produced many computer models of predicted global warming. The model in red in the chart below is the

type of model that gets the likes of Greta Thunberg, Sir David Attenborough, Al Gore and Prince Charles in a lather, and motivates schoolgirls to sob and cry during Extinction Rebellion demonstrations.



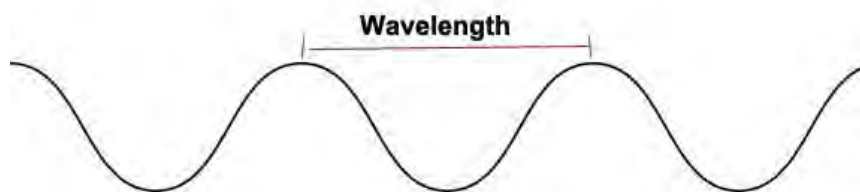
But hang on, as you can see from actual observations of the weather balloon readings and satellite readings on the same chart, the IPCC model is wildly inaccurate and grossly overstated. It seems to matter little. Thunberg, Attenborough, Gore and the Prince are on a crusade. After noticing the IPCC models do not accord with reality, the crusaders changed the name of their crusade from global warming to the more nebulous Climate Change.

To understand the concept we need to look at some physics, starting with the NASA chart, Earth's Energy Budget (above).

The sun's rays, depicted in yellow, are in the visible spectrum, hit the earth, warming it. Some of this warmth, depicted in red, is re-radiated in the infra-red spectrum, carrying away heat.

If it were not for the so-called greenhouse gases, principally water vapour and carbon dioxide, too much heat would be carried away, reducing earth's average temperature by 20 degrees Celsius. Circled in black is the small amount of infrared radiation trapped by the greenhouse gases

To understand infra-red radiation, we need to understand the electromagnetic spectrum. Radiation of various types is all around us, from radio waves to visible light to microwave radiation. Radiation travels outwards from its source in a series of waves, something like the waves you see when you throw a stone into still water.



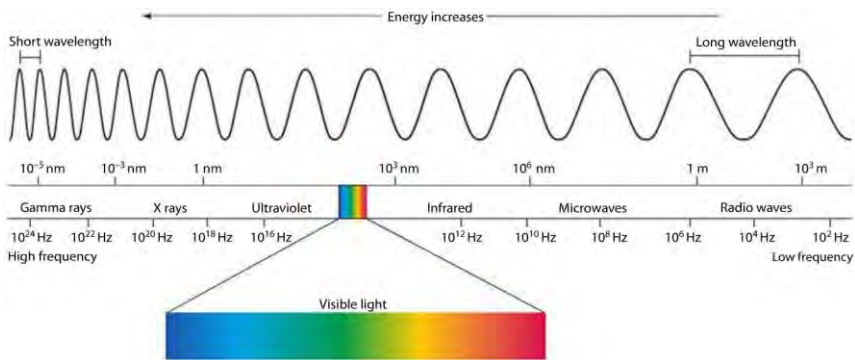
The distance between wave crests is called the wavelength. The number of waves that pass a fixed point in one second is called the frequency. In electromagnetic waves, the frequency is given cycles per second, or hertz. In the visible and infrared parts of the spectrum, the frequency is in millions of hertz (megahertz), or billions of hertz (gigahertz).

### **The electromagnetic spectrum**

We need to look at something scientists call earth's spectral emissions. This is the amount of heat given off into space from the earth

in the form of infra-red radiation in the absence of the so-called greenhouse gases, including water vapour and CO<sub>2</sub>. You will note in the figure below the heat given off is mostly in a relatively small band of wavelengths between five micro-metres and twenty micro-metres, where one micrometre is one millionth of a metre. That band, in turn, is just a minute amount of the electromagnetic spectrum.

Without the influence of the greenhouse gases, too much heat would escape into space, lowering the earth's average temperature by around 20° Celsius. At this temperature, most of the planet would be covered in an ice sheet making the planet uninhabitable.



This is where that great little molecule, carbon dioxide, and the other greenhouse gases come into play by absorbing some of the escaping heat.

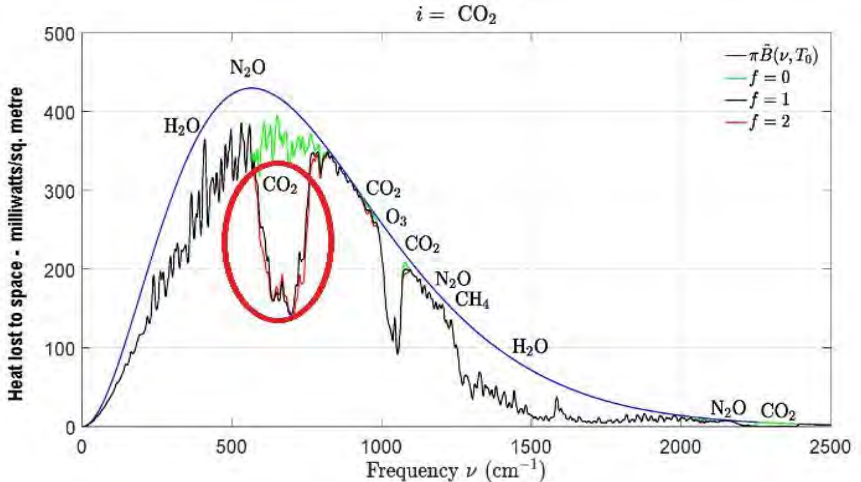
The graph below is by Dr. Will Happer, Cyrus Fogg Brackett Professor of Physics, Emeritus, at Princeton University, and former science advisor to the president of the United States on the National Security Council. The graph was included in a speech he gave at Hillsdale College in Phoenix Arizona on 19 Feb 2021. The top blue curve is the theoretical heat loss from the Earth into the vacuum of space for the range of frequencies, assuming no atmosphere. This is known as Planck's curve for heat loss from the



Professor Will Happer

Earth. (Notations above the curves are of various chemical compounds at their spectral frequencies.)

The sawtooth curve shows the actual heat loss through the Earth's atmosphere for each frequency, where the percentages of CO<sub>2</sub> are 0 ppm, (in green), 400 ppm (in black) and 800 ppm (in red). The sawtooth curve is known as the Schwarzschild curve. It was calculated mathematically by German scientist, Karl Schwarzschild (1873 – 1916).



In recent times the curve has been modified and made more accurate by reference to a large scientific database known as HITRAN. This database is a summary of thousands of interactions between electromagnetic radiation and dozens of atoms and molecules, including the greenhouse gas molecules.

In a scientific paper dated 8 June 2020, ***Dependence of Earth's Thermal Radiation on Five Most Abundant Greenhouse Gases***, **W.A. van Wijngaarden and W. Happer**,<sup>160</sup> Professor Happer has calculated the curve for CO<sub>2</sub> at 400 ppm and at 800 ppm. The above chart is referenced as figure 4 in Professor Happer's paper. He refers to it in an email to me below.

Recent satellite observations validate the mathematics of this curve. (The heat losses for all other compounds are for conditions as they exist today.) Of particular importance are the circled, red and black, CO<sub>2</sub> curves. The black curve is for CO<sub>2</sub> at 400 ppm and the red curve is for

<sup>160</sup>



CO<sub>2</sub> at 800 ppm. These two curves, highlighted by the circle, are virtually the same, indicating that heat loss is nearly unchanged after doubling CO<sub>2</sub> from 400 to 800 ppm

**In other words, adding CO<sub>2</sub> to the atmosphere so that atmospheric levels of CO<sub>2</sub> doubles (from 400 ppm to 800 ppm) has virtually no effect on temperatures.**

CO<sub>2</sub> is saturated, and adding more CO<sub>2</sub> to the atmosphere has a minimal effect.

Note that heat loss from the Earth would have been greater if atmospheric CO<sub>2</sub> was at 0 ppm, as shown by the green curve.

Dr Happer is a highly credentialed physicist. He is the author of more than 200 peer-reviewed scientific papers. However, his paper is going to turn the climate change discussion on its head, so I searched for other scientific papers relating to this phenomenon.

I located a scientific paper titled “Narrow Band Schwarzschild Radiation Balance Equations – A Simple Accurate Climate Model, with references in the endnotes”.<sup>161</sup> You can read the paper if you are if you have a lazy afternoon and a passion for advanced maths. Here is the summary (my emphasis):

*“The radiation balance equations of K Schwarzschild describe how heat absorbing gasses in the atmosphere of a planet will warm the planet by trapping the heat re-radiated from the surface of the planet. The original theory proposed back in 1906 grossly overestimates the amount of warming. However a simple modification where the heat absorption is limited to a narrow band of radiation frequencies greatly improves the accuracy of the theory. The first section of this derives the Schwarzschild equations in detail. Next they are modified for a narrow absorption bands; finally the modified equations are applied to the atmospheres of Mars and Earth. The calculations show a 25% increase of CO<sub>2</sub> in the atmosphere of Earth will produce a surface temperature increase of about a tenth degree Celsius.”*

This is an amazing piece of science that flies in the face of the “science is settled” mantra of the climate zealots. In an email to me, Professor Happer wrote:

*“You might also like to look at Fig. 15 of the arXiv paper, where we compare our model calculations with satellite observations. You can*


---

<sup>161</sup> <http://home.pcsys.net/~bestwork.1/index.html>

*hardly notice the difference between models and observations. I don't think there is any doubt that Fig. 4 is rock-solid physics.”*

So the trillions of dollars being spent on mitigating climate change is wasted. Based on this science, the planet is in no danger of overheating. On the other hand, most Western economies are in danger of being devastated.

Meanwhile China happily continues building dozens of new coal-fired power stations, using its cheap electricity to manufacture goods cheaper than competitors in the Western world. It utilises the hundreds of billions of dollars profit from this unfair trading practice to buy up assets around the world as well as building up an already menacing military presence. The Chinese Communist Party (CCP) must be laughing all the way to the bank.



**HOW TO SAVE WESTERN CIVILIZATION**

**Kenneth Schultz**

**EXPECTED IN JULY 2021**

from the author of

***Western Civilisation Under Siege***

**CIVILISATION IS ON THE BRINK**

**HOW TO REVERSE THE THREATS**

- Communist Chinese militarism
- Relentless Islamic colonisation
- Cultural Marxism
- Scaremongering climate alarmism



Queenslanders for Constitutional Monarchy  
Association, PO Box 3086, Chermide W, Q 4032  
qcmassociation@gmail.com Ph 0487 757 261  
@QCMAssInc  
President: Mrs Terri Bell  
New members are very welcome



# CHAPTER 9

## Reality check: Logistics of net-zero emissions by 2050

### KEN SCHULTZ

We live in an era where politicians see climate policy as an auction of promises of proposed emission targets to placate a frightened public. A public frightened by a relentless media campaign of climate alarmism. Targets that are simply not achievable in practice. Any country aiming to achieve net-zero carbon dioxide emissions must replace all fossil fuel burning devices with carbon-free generators. Where that is not possible, carbon offsets must be employed.

The Australian Labor Party has pledged it will commit Australia to a target of net-zero carbon dioxide emissions by 2050 if it wins government. With the Northern Territory signing up for net-zero in July 2020, every state and territory has now adopted a net-zero target.

*“Every state and territory has now adopted a net-zero target, meaning Australia now has a de facto national net-zero target,”* Climate Council CEO Amanda McKenzie said in a 10 July 2020 statement. *“The national net-zero target is a message to all investors. Australia will be out of fossil fuels by 2050.”*

The Prime Minister has been moving towards such a commitment for some months. *“Our goal is reach zero emissions as soon as possible, and preferably by 2050”*, said Mr Morrison in a speech on February 1, 2021.

So now it is imperative to closely examine what such a commitment really means for Australia. One reason that we see this auction of promises is that the targets and timetables for emissions reductions are easy to state but difficult to comprehend. In this report I shall present what net-zero carbon dioxide emissions for 2050 means for Australia in terms of cost and the rate of deployment of carbon-free energy and the coincident decommissioning of fossil fuel infrastructure.

To conduct the analysis, I used data from the report ‘Australian Energy Update, Commonwealth of Australia 2020 – Guide to the

Australian Energy Statistics 2020'<sup>162</sup>, as well as other sources quoted in the footnotes.

### **Executive summary**

This study will show that to achieve net-zero carbon dioxide emissions by 2050, Australia will need to:

1. Decommission an amount of fossil fuel-burning generators, vehicles and equipment that collectively consume 1,085,000 gigawatt hours of fossil fuel annually.
2. Install 119,000 wind turbines over an area of 60,000 square kilometres, an area as large as the area of 3 million MCG stadiums. Construction and installation of the turbines will consume 36 million tonnes of steel and 145 million tonnes of concrete.
3. Install 6 million rooftop solar systems.
4. Create 22,000 solar farms.
5. For the 516,000 gigawatt hours of fossil fuel-burning equipment that cannot be replaced, provide carbon offsets by planting 17 billion trees per annum for a total cost of \$238 billion and a total land requirement of 201 million hectares, an area equivalent to 50 per cent of Australia's total agricultural and grazing land.
6. Build 6 nuclear power stations at a cost of \$92 billion.
7. Emit 670 million tonnes of carbon dioxide during the manufacture and construction of the infrastructure.

This infrastructure requirement may be tweaked with more of some items and less of other items but it will still need to add up to the total number of gigawatt hours to replace or offset. The total gigawatt hours are based on Australia's current energy usage, derived from the Australian government report '**Australian Energy Update, Commonwealth of Australia 2020 – Guide to the Australian Energy Statistics 2020**'.

If construction were to start on 1<sup>st</sup> January 2022, a total of 354 wind turbines would need to be installed every month, or 11.8 every day, until 2050, at a total cost of \$476 billion. In the same time frame, 18,000 solar rooftop systems would need to be installed every month together with 67 solar farms at a total cost of \$326 billion. The total cost would run out at \$1.13 trillion, not including ancillary costs such as construction of power lines connecting remote wind and solar farms to the main

---

<sup>162</sup> <https://www.energy.gov.au/publications/australian-energy-update-2020>

power grids. For all the massive costs and societal disruptions, the impact on global temperatures, would be, in the words of Australia's chief scientist, "virtually nothing".

## 1. Definitions

To those not familiar with the subject I will give a brief explanation of the terms and units used in this analysis. A watt is a unit of power and is used to quantify the rate of energy transfer. The significant units are:

1 kilowatt (KW) is a thousand watts

1 megawatt (MW) is 1,000 kilowatts = 1 million watts

1 gigawatt (GW) is 1,000 megawatts = 1 billion watts

Electrical generating plants are often designated as having a capacity of so many Megawatts or even Gigawatts, but this is not very helpful as it doesn't specify how much electricity it can generate over a specified time period.

A more useful unit is the megawatt-hour (MWh) or gigawatt-hour (GWh), which is the actual amount of electricity generated over one hour. For example, an electricity generator supplying one megawatt of energy for one hour will generate one megawatt-hour (MWh) of electricity.

For generators operating 24 hours per day, such as coal or nuclear plants, a one-megawatt plant can generate 8,760 megawatt hours (MWh) in one year, where 8,760 is the number of hours in one year. For a solar farm where the solar panels can only gather energy five hours per day, the multiplier becomes  $8,760 \times 5 \div 24 = 1,825$ .

A further complication is that the Australian Energy Update Report specified above quotes most energy consumed or generated in another unit, petajoules (PJ). For this analysis, I have converted petajoules to gigawatt-hours, where one petajoule is equal to 277.778 gigawatt-hours.

I added an extra column to the table derived from the above report showing energy also in gigawatt hours, which makes it easier to follow examples later.

## 2. Energy Consumption per Annum

In Table 1 (below) the figures<sup>163</sup> include not only electricity generation but also fuels consumed by industry, aircraft, passenger vehicles, trucks, mining equipment and heavy machinery. With over 2

---

<sup>163</sup> Source: Australian Energy Update, Commonwealth of Australia, 2020

million rooftop solar systems, numerous solar farms and wind turbines, renewables provide only 6.4 percent of Australia’s energy needs.

<b>Energy in Petajoules (PJ)</b>	<b>GWh</b>	<b>Share</b>	
Oil	2,402.1	667,250.5	38.8%
Coal	1,801.6	500,444.8	29.1%
Gas	1,592.7	442,417.0	25.7%
<b>Total Fossil</b>	<b>5,796.4</b>	<b>1,601,112.3</b>	<b>93.6%</b>
Renewables	399.6	110,000.0	6.4%
<b>Total</b>	<b>6,196.0</b>	<b>1,711,112.3</b>	<b>100.0%</b>

1 petajoule = 277.778 gigawatt hours

The problem of looking to renewables to supply all of Australia’s energy needs by 2050 is the difficulty of scaling up. Some 20 percent of all residences, mainly the more affluent, already have rooftop solar. This relatively high figure was achieved mainly because of large taxpayer funded subsidies. Under this scheme tenants and less wealthy homeowners are often subsidising the wealthier homeowners to install solar.

### 3. Replacing fossil fuels with renewables

For Australia to reach its net zero target with renewables, it will have to decommission 1,601,112 GWh of fossil fuel generators and devices and replace them with a combination of solar and wind turbines. Where they can’t be decommissioned, carbon offsets will have to be employed.

	<b>GWh per year</b>	<b>GWh/unit</b>	<b>Units</b>
Total fossil fuel	1,601,112		
Less carbon offsets	516,000		
Nett replacement	1,085,112		
Nuclear plants	66,000	11,000	6
Balance: wind and solar	1,019,112		
70% wind	713,738	6	118,896
10% rooftop solar	101,911	0.017	5,994,776
20% solar farms	203.822	9.12	22,349

Not all fossil fuel devices can be decommissioned. A problem arises with converting large trucks and industrial machinery to electric. For example, the Caterpillar 797F dump truck is powered by a 4,000-horsepower turbocharged diesel engine. At full power it will require 2.98 megawatts of energy. Assume the truck runs at 50 percent of maximum power for an eight-hour shift. It would consume around 12

megawatt hours of electricity. The truck would need 120 of Tesla's latest vehicle batteries to power it. The batteries would weigh 64 tonnes. This is just an example of the impossibility of converting all large machinery to electric. Not to mention converting a Boeing 787. Table 3<sup>164</sup> lists sectors that can only be partially converted.

	<b>PJ</b>	<b>GWh</b>
Transport	1,748.4	485,667.0
Manufacturing	1,050.2	291,722.4
Mining	812.4	225,666.8
Agriculture	103.1	28,638.9
<b>TOTAL</b>	<b>3,714.1</b>	<b>1,031,695.1</b>

Let us assume that 50% per cent of vehicles and equipment in these sectors can be converted to electric. That amounts to 515,847 GWh to be subtracted from the total fossil fuel amount of 1,601,112 GWh leaving 1,085,265 GWh to be replaced by renewables. The other 515,847 GWh will have to deal with by carbon offsets, which we will come to. Table 4 (below) lists the sources of renewable energy in Australia for the 2019 year. The only renewables with expansion capability are wind and solar PV, the other sources are mostly static.

	<b>PJ</b>	<b>GWh</b>	<b>Share</b>
Biomass	179.1	49,750.0	44.8%
Biogas	16.3	4,527.8	4.1%
Biofuels	7.4	2,055.6	1.9%
Other	4.6	1,277.8	1.2%
Hydro	57.5	15,972.2	14.4%
Wind	63.8	17,772.2	16.0%
Solar PV	53.5	14,861.1	13.4
Solar hot water	17.5	4,861.0	4.4
<b>TOTAL</b>	<b>399.7</b>	<b>111,027.9</b>	<b>100.0</b>

#### 4. The Task

And therein lies the problem. How do we scale up some 33,000 GWh of wind and solar to 1.085 million GWh, a factor of 33? A large amount of baseload power will still be needed when the wind stops blowing and the sun stops shining. Storage batteries will offset some of the base load needs. But without being recharged during prolonged rainy and cloudy

<sup>164</sup> Australian Energy Update, Commonwealth of Australia 2020, page 11.

<sup>165</sup> Ibid

periods or wind-free periods, the batteries will run down. Commercial and industrial buildings cannot afford to be without power and will stay connected to the grid.



But wind turbines and solar panels will not cut it, even with backup batteries. They require base-load power and the only means of providing such carbon-free baseload power is by way of nuclear power generation.

Nuclear produced energy is clean, green, reliable baseload electricity. Australian politicians will have to get their heads around the fact that nuclear power is essential in meeting their net zero targets. There is simply no other way to do it. (See nuclear power generation below)

Let us assume that the minimum CO<sub>2</sub> free baseload is comprised of one nuclear generation plant in each of the six mainland states. These jointly will provide 66,000 gigawatt hours per annum. That leaves a balance of 1,085,000 hours (rounded to the nearest thousand) to be shared between wind and solar.

If the split is 70 per cent wind and 30 per cent solar it equates to 713,000 GWh for wind, 203,822 GWh for solar farms and 101,911 GWh for rooftop solar, which will require 6 million installations (there is a total of 9 million dwellings in Australia and around 2 million rooftops already have solar.)

One wind turbine can generate on average 6 gigawatt hours of electricity per annum. In a windfarm the generally accepted minimum area required for each turbine is 0.5 square kilometres. This is to take into account topography and to ensure minimum air turbulence between turbines.

Wind turbines chop up very many birds and bats each year. Figures are hard to come by, but the US Fish and Wildlife Service estimate America's 67,000 wind turbines kill up to up to 500,000 birds and 888,000 bats each year. Based on the US figures, the required 119,000 turbines could kill around one million birds, including the iconic wedge-tailed eagle, and 1.6 million bats annually.

The cost of an average wind turbine of 3 Mw capacity is about \$4 million, the cost of installing 108,000 wind turbines in Australia will run out at around \$434 billion.



Maintenance, estimated at \$45,000 per unit, will cost an additional \$4.86 billion per annum.<sup>166</sup>

## 5. Materials Required

Material requirements of a modern wind turbine have been reviewed by the United States Geological Survey<sup>167</sup>. On average 1MW of wind capacity requires 103 tonnes of stainless steel, 402 tonnes of concrete, 6.8 tonnes of fiberglass, 3 tonnes of copper and 20 tonnes of cast iron. The elegant blades are made of fiberglass, the skyscraper sized tower of steel, and the base of concrete.<sup>168</sup>

## 6. Carbon footprints

All types of electricity generators have a carbon footprint, which is the amount of CO<sub>2</sub> emitted over the generator's lifecycle, from mining its constituent minerals, to the construction, maintenance and decommissioning of the generator. See Table 5 (below).

Figures vary from researcher to researcher, but I have taken the figures of the 2017 report from the University of Texas as being the most authoritative.<sup>169</sup>

The University of Texas carbon footprint figures for various forms of electricity generations are shown in the chart below.

One gram of CO<sub>2</sub> per KWh equates to one tonne of CO<sub>2</sub> per GWh.

---

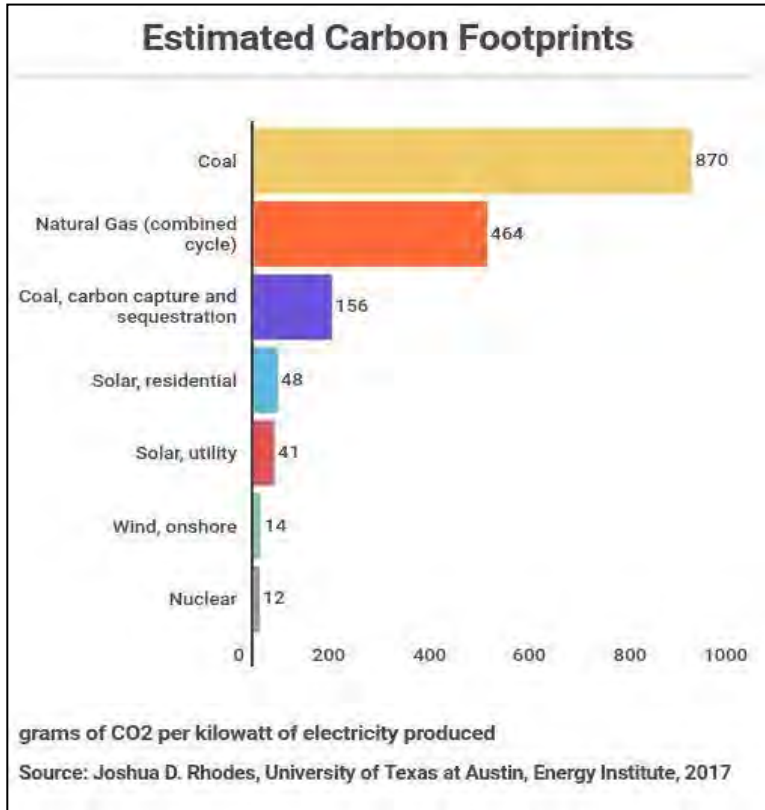
<sup>166</sup> <https://weatherguardwind.com/how-much-does-wind-turbine-cost-worth-it>

<sup>167</sup> <https://www.usgs.gov/>

<sup>168</sup> <https://pubs.usgs.gov/sir/2011/5036/sir2011-5036.pdf>

<sup>169</sup> <https://www.factcheck.org/2018/03/wind-energys-carbon-footprint>

**Table 5**



### 7. Solar farms

Many solar farms are being built around Australia but they still account for a small percentage of renewables generation. I used a December 2019 report by MCG Quantity Surveyors<sup>170</sup> to arrive at a cost of building a 5-megawatt solar farm. The average cost from the two case studies is \$11.9 million. Assuming an area of 20 acres is required for a solar farm, this gives a total space requirement of 963 square kilometres.

### 8. Nuclear power plants

Currently there are 440 nuclear reactors in thirty countries in operation around the world. As of April 2020, 55 reactors were under construction, including 4 in the US and 12 in China.

<sup>170</sup> <https://www.mcgqs.com.au/media/australian-solar-farms/>



One large nuclear power plant can generate on average 11,000 gigawatt hours per annum. Australia would need to build 6 such nuclear power plants to meet minimum requirements of carbon-free baseload power. Building such a plant requires 40,000 tonnes of steel and 200,000 tonnes of concrete.<sup>171</sup>

The practicalities for Australia are that after overcoming massive environmental hurdles, placing orders, training technicians and incurring long construction times, the first nuclear power plant would not be commissioned before 2030. That time frame is optimistic considering the time allocated to build Australia's next generation submarine fleet. That leaves just 240 months to build 6 nuclear plants, or one every forty months.

Australia has by far the largest identified uranium resources in the world.<sup>172</sup> The cost of building nuclear power plants is difficult to pin down as the costs vary enormously from country to country due to varying construction costs and varying rates of finance. The only guide I could find is two nuclear plants under construction in Georgia in the US. The final estimated combined cost for both is US 23 billion, or A\$ 15.3 billion each.

British firm Rolls-Royce is developing small modular reactors that could be shipped to Australia in containers and erected on site. These are expected to be available by 2030.<sup>173</sup>

Each unit will have a generating capacity of 440 megawatts capable of generating 3,850 gigawatt hours per year (this figure is arrived at by multiplying the capacity by 8760, the number hours in a year- assuming it is online 100%). However, they will not be in production until at least 2030.

## 9. Cost Comparisons

One way of comparing the costs of different energy producers is known as the levelised cost of energy (LCOE) which includes the lifetime costs of building, operating, maintaining and fuelling a power plant. The LCOE is calculated as the ratio between all the discounted costs over the lifetime of an electricity generating plant divided by a discounted sum of the actual energy delivered.

---

<sup>171</sup> [Ecolo.org>documents>wind-concret-steel-07](https://www.ecolo.org/documents/wind-concret-steel-07)

<sup>172</sup> NEA & IAEA (2019) Uranium 2018: Resources, Production, and Demand

<sup>173</sup> <https://www.afr.com/companies/energy/the-rolls-royce-option-for-australian-nuclear-power-20190822-p52jpn>

I have not included an LCOE comparison chart here, because they can be misleading. Generally, wind and solar appear quite competitive in comparisons, but there are two factors not usually taken into account:

- a. In the calculations, the cost of renewables is generally subsidised by taxpayers
- b. Renewables require storage systems, such as batteries. Instead of adding the storage costs to the cost of a renewable such as wind or solar they usually appear under their own headings.

## 10. Carbon offset calculations

<b>Table 6: Carbon Offset Calculation</b>		
<b>Units</b>	<b>Quantity</b>	<b>CO<sub>2</sub> emitted</b>
Kilowatt hour	1	0.707 Kg
Megawatt hour	1	707 Kg
Gigawatt hour	1	707,000 Kg
		<b>CO<sub>2</sub> absorbed</b>
Tree	1	21 Kg
Trees per Gigawatt hour	33,667	
Total Gigawatt hours p/a	515,847	
Total trees required p/a	17,366 849,000	
Total trees to 2050	486,271,772,000	
Total cost @ 50c per tree	\$243,135,886,000	
Trees to be planted to offset burning of fossil fuels for equipment which cannot be converted to electric power = 17.36 billion yearly		

The trees will take 20-30 years to reach maturity before they can absorb their full 21 kilograms of CO<sub>2</sub> so there will be a constant backlog. A dog chasing its tail comes to mind. It is difficult to get an estimate of tree planting costs, but let's assume the cost of each plant, together with labour, maintenance and the acquisition of land amounts to 50 cents per tree.

That amounts to \$8.5 billion per annum, or \$238 billion over 28 years. Senator Richard Colbeck, on a tree-planting excursion with the Prime Minister, estimated each billion trees require 400,000 hectares of land, hence. 17 billion will require 7.2 million hectares, or 201 million hectares. Over 28 years.

Australia has a total 353 million hectares of grazing and agricultural land<sup>174</sup>. The tree planting program would take up 57 per cent of the total grazing and agricultural land by 2050. Much of Australia's grazing land

<sup>174</sup> <https://www.agriculture.gov.au/sites/default/files/images/ag-snapshot-2021-2-01.jpg>

is in semi-arid areas. It would be a logistical nightmare to provide sufficient water during the growing phase of the trees.

### **11. The Global Warming Hypothesis**

All this economic pain and industrial disruption over an unverified hypothesis about CO<sup>2</sup> impact of on global temperatures! Looking at the climate change subject rationally, it is quite bizarre that a colourless, odorless trace gas comprising just 0.04% of the earth's atmosphere, and essential to all life on the planet can be routinely described by governments and the media as a "pollutant."

All life is carbon-based, and the primary source of this carbon is the CO<sub>2</sub> in the global atmosphere. The one indisputable fact about CO<sub>2</sub> is that it is essential for all life on earth. Without it, there would be no life on earth, for two very good reasons.

Firstly, CO<sub>2</sub> is a plant food. All plant life depends upon CO<sub>2</sub>. No CO<sub>2</sub> means no plant life and no life on earth.

Secondly, the so-called greenhouse gases, of which carbon dioxide is just one, combine to make the planet habitable by raising the average temperature of the earth by some 20 degrees Celsius.

Without this greenhouse effect, the planet would largely be an uninhabitable icesheet.

### **Statement from Australia's Chief Scientist, Alan Finkel:**

*"In June 2017 I attended a Senate Estimates hearing where Sen Ian Macdonald asked if the world was to reduce its carbon emissions by 1.3 per cent, which is approximately Australia's rate of emissions, what impact would that make on the changing climate of the world. My response was that the impact would be virtually nothing".<sup>175</sup>*

Embarrassed, Finkel quickly put out a media statement to cover his tracks, but did not deny his statement.

### **12. Summary:**

In section 4, I asked the question, how do we scale up from the current 33,000 gigawatt hours of wind and solar to 1.085 million GWh, a factor of 33? Together with the proposed nuclear plants and the carbon offsets (table 6), this is what is required for Australia to achieve its target of net-zero carbon dioxide emissions by 2050.

---

<sup>175</sup> <https://www.chiefscientist.gov.au/2018/12/clarifying-the-chief-scientists-position-on-reducing-carbon-emissions>

Table 7 reveals (below) that Australia must install 354 wind turbines per month, or 12 every day, as well as 17,842 rooftop solar system and 72 solar farms every month until 2050, a logistically impossible task.

	<b>Wind</b>	<b>Solar roof</b>	<b>Solar farm</b>	<b>Nuclear</b>
Total units required	118,896	5,994,765	24,349	6
Deployment yearly	4,246	214,099	870	
Deployment monthly	354	17,842	72	
Area required (sq km)	60,000	n/a	960	
It is assumed deployment of wind and solar will commence from 1/1/2022				
It is assumed deployment of nuclear plants will be from 2030 to 2050				

Material requirements of a modern wind turbine have been reviewed by the US Geological Survey. On average 1 MW of wind capacity requires 103 tonnes of stainless steel, 402 tonnes of concrete, 6.8 tonnes of fiberglass, 3 tonnes of copper and 20 tonnes of cast iron.<sup>176</sup> The elegant blades are made of fiberglass, the skyscraper sized tower of steel, and the base of concrete.

	<b>Wind turbines</b>	<b>Nuclear Plants</b>	
Total units	118,896		6
Average MW capacity	3		1,250
Total MW	356,688		7,560
Stainless steel (tonnes)	36,738,864	Totals for 6 plants	240,000
Concrete (tonnes)	143,388,576		1,200,000
Fibreglass (tonnes)	2,425,478		
Copper (tonnes)	1,070,064		
Cast iron (tonnes)	1,133,760		

The carbon footprint figures for various forms of electricity generations are in Table 5 (above). Table 9 (below) reveals that Australia, in achieving its 2050 zero-net emissions target, will be responsible for emitting 672.8 million tonnes of CO<sub>2</sub>.

	<b>W turbines</b>	<b>Solar roof</b>	<b>Solar Farms</b>	<b>Nuclear</b>	<b>Total</b>
GWh per year	713,378	101,911	203,822	66,000	1,085,111
CO <sub>2</sub> grams per KWh	14	48	41	12	
Total CO <sub>2</sub> (tonnes)	9,987,292	4,891,728	8,356,702	792,000	24,027,722
Total CO <sub>2</sub> to 2050	279,644,176	136,968,384	233,987,656	22,176,000	672,776,216

<sup>176</sup> <https://pubs.usgs.gov/sir/2011/5036/sir2011-5036.pdf>

Table 10 (below) shows that based on the calculations in this study, the estimated total cost of Australia achieving net-zero carbon dioxide emissions by 2050 is in the order of \$1 trillion. By comparison, the federal government’s annual total revenue pre-Covid was \$493 billion.

<b>Table 10: Net Zero Emissions by 2050</b>					
<b>Estimated total cost of renewables and carbon offsets</b>					
	<b>Wind</b>	<b>Solar Roof</b>	<b>Solar Farms</b>	<b>Nuclear</b>	<b>Total</b>
GWh per annum	713, 378	101,911	203,822	66,000	1,085,111
Per unit GWh per year	6	0.017	9.12	11,000	
Total units	118,896	5,994,765	22,349	6 (x1.25GW)	
Cost per unit	\$4,000,000	\$10,000	\$11,900,000	\$7,442,500,000	
Capital cost per GWh/year	\$666,667	\$588,235	\$1,034,825	\$676,591	
Capital cost A\$ billion	476	60	266	15	847
Carbon Offsets A\$ bn					243
Total Cost A\$ billion					1,090



Kenneth Schultz is a talented and highly regarded West Australian author whose timely and thought-provoking writing is solidly based upon facts.

**Recommended Reading** lists Ken’s three significant books on the theme **“How the West can be Saved”**. We need more writers like Ken Schultz.



In "*Western Civilization Under Siege*," Western Australian researcher and author Kenneth Schultz exposes the existential threats to Western nations, and indeed Western civilization. He powerfully argues that some of these threats, if not taken seriously and dealt with accordingly, will usher in the end of the freedoms and lifestyles enjoyed by the citizens of many Western countries, and ultimately the end of Western civilization.

The book uniquely covers the multitude of threats facing Australia and like nations, including:

- Creeping Islamization by implementation of sharia law
- Financial collapse of hugely indebted nations
- An apocalyptic EMP (electromagnetic pulse) attack
- Creeping cultural Marxism infesting Western universities
- An increasingly aggressive China
- The ruinous consequences of the global warming scare campaign
- The erosion of freedom of speech
- Supranational bodies aiming to create a world government.

But the book is not all doom and gloom. The final chapter sets out in detail the steps necessary to prevent, or at least mitigate, each of the threats identified in the book. Well-researched with nearly 400 endnotes citing sources, this book must be taken seriously by Western authorities. We are the inheritors of the greatest civilization that ever existed. If you prize Western civilization and want to hand on its legacy to your descendants, you should read this book.

*"The fundamental question of our time is whether the West has the will to survive"* – Donald J. Trump

# **CHAPTER 10**

## **Saying Does Not Make It So**

### **CLIMATE CLAIMS FAIL FACTS TEST**

#### **DOUG HURST**

A schoolteacher I know tells his pupils that ‘Saying does not make it so’, that facts are the key to knowledge, not opinions. Nowhere is this truer today than in the so-called Climate Debate. Here, much fails the facts test.

Topping the list are claims of a climate emergency from increasing atmospheric carbon dioxide (CO<sub>2</sub>). Droughts, rising sea levels, more frequent and severe storms and other catastrophes are all blamed on this extra CO<sub>2</sub>. A switch from CO<sub>2</sub> producing fossil fuels to renewable energy, especially wind and solar, is deemed essential. Similar dire climate predictions have been around since the late 1970s. And in all that time, none have come true. None at all. Undeterred, the climate soothsayers ignore their failures and carry on as if nothing had happened. The fact that good science should produce good predictions, and this is not happening, is also largely ignored.

Instead, impending climate doom, and what must be done to avoid it, is orthodox thought in much of government, academia and environmental groups everywhere. This thinking is much at odds with key facts. A most important fact is that Earth’s four and a half billion year history tells us we are now cooler than average, not warmer. Indeed, for 80% of that history Earth had no ice caps and dinosaurs lived near the south pole for millions of years.

There were ice ages, too, with thick ice down to the Canadian border and across northern Eurasia. Indeed, this was the norm for the last 800,000 years, with ice ages, separated by warmer interglacial periods, coming and going each 100,000 years or so.

We are in the Holocene inter-glacial period now. It officially began 11,700 years ago, but not in a clear-cut way. Gradual warming followed the ice age peak about 25,000 years ago until a cold spell 14,000 years ago chilled things down again and temperatures swung wildly by 5°C or so until the current warmer times began about 12,000 years ago.

During the last ice age, sea levels were some 130 metres lower than today, thanks to water locked-up in ice caps. With warmer times, some ice melted, and seas rose to near current levels in just a few thousand

years. Today, they are rising by only 16cm or so per century; a tiny change compared with the rapid changes in the early Holocene days and some contrary claims today.



The lower sea levels exposed our continental shelf, joined Australia to Tasmania and PNG and left the Great Barrier Reef (GBR) high and dry for tens of thousands of years. Then, as the ice melted, Tasmania and PNG became islands and the GBR re-generated some 8,000 years ago in its previous position. Similar things happened throughout the world. Rising Holocene waters separated England from Europe, formed the Dardanelles and the Black Sea and remade the world map. Humans flourished in the warmer climate, with 60% of the Holocene averaging 2°C higher than today. The hottest time was some 7,000 years ago, with other peaks at 4,000, 2,000 and 1,000 years back.

Although there were no thermometer readings in these times, reliable proxies are available using lake sediments, pollen fossils and such, and evidence of what crops grew where and tree lines on hills and in marginal areas. Indeed, the old joke that the Roman Empire went only as far north as wine grapes would grow has some truth to it.

In fact, they grew grapes and citrus in parts of England that until recently would not support either crop. The Chinese too grew crops along the Yellow River in those times that will not grow there today. And, for history buffs, Hannibal's route across the Alps could not be used today as it is permanently closed with ice and snow.

Thus, we know that Holocene temperatures were often warmer than now and varied constantly – and wild temperature swings occurred just prior to the Holocene period. When we take this longer view, the recent temperature increase of about 1.0°C since 1880 falls well within the



limits of previous natural change, and is neither unprecedented nor dangerous.

We also know another vital fact - CO<sub>2</sub> levels were steady during these wild swings and throughout the Holocene at roughly 280 parts per million (ppm) until 130 years ago when a stuttering increase to 420 ppm today began. Indeed, Holocene temperature changes and CO<sub>2</sub> levels show no consistent correlation. For instance, although CO<sub>2</sub> levels are now 50% higher than then, we are a degree or so cooler than in Roman times.

In other words, Holocene temperature changes, and the wild variations that preceded them, were not linked to CO<sub>2</sub> changes. This prompts the question: if CO<sub>2</sub> changes did not drive these temperature shifts, why all the fuss about CO<sub>2</sub> emissions?

The answer owes much to the complexity of the climate system and the wish for simple explanations to explain its variability and with which to make predictions. But climate is not simple. There are many interacting parts that make it a 'coupled non-linear chaotic system' in which small variations of any part can create big, unpredictable changes.

In the search for something simple to blame, like increasing CO<sub>2</sub> levels, this 'coupled non-linear, chaotic' nature of climate is often played down, overlooked or ignored. Things like solar variations, ocean heat transfers, cloud cover and the like – things that may well be the main drivers of climate - seldom get the respect they deserve.

The effect of the sun, the sea and clouds on climate is well known in general terms – the Gulf Stream being a well-known example – but more precise knowledge suitable for computer models is a different thing altogether. But what can be said for sure, is that the sun, the sea and the clouds are all important and CO<sub>2</sub> is only a bit player in a big game, not the control knob on the Earth's thermostat.

It is true that CO<sub>2</sub> contributes to the greenhouse effect, but its heating effect is small (when compared with water vapour, the main contributor) and drops off logarithmically as its concentration increases. The more there is, the less additional heating effect it has.

The generally warmer history of the Earth, the serious shortcomings of climate models and the minor role of CO<sub>2</sub> in climate are not well known in the community and frequently ignored by climate alarmists in government, academia, the media and the wider public. As a result, many Australians still feel 'something must be done' to curb CO<sub>2</sub>

emissions, and believe that ‘something’ is renewable energy, mainly from solar and wind.

These beliefs have caused much debate, for while we all know the sun does not shine at night, nor the wind blow on demand, just what that means for wind and solar energy is not agreed.

Reliable, on-demand power from intermittent wind and solar requires storage (usually batteries) or back up power – a fact all agree on. But here again, facts take second place to wild claims for future storage potential and denial of serious problems with back-up power.

Batteries are now available for household solar systems (panels, inverters and batteries) costing many thousands of dollars. But even if the cost is ignored, which it cannot be, batteries are still way, way short of providing the capacity needed to power a large town, let alone a city.

Consequently, the biggest problem with wind and solar today is the need for back-up power, mostly from coal and gas. This greatly increases the number of power sources needed, and with it cost. The efficiency of back-up coal and gas plants designed to run full-time, but used only intermittently, is also seriously degraded.

In Germany, intermittent use made back-up power stations so unprofitable they are now subsidised along with renewables. This situation is emerging here, with government legislative preference and subsidies forcing coal plants to close and gas the preferred back-up and ‘transitional’ fuel. Much increased power costs and lower reliability are a real possibility, whatever various ministers say.

Also, integration of wind and solar into the grid is not simple. Phasing and voltages must be matched precisely, and power surges can unbalance the grid. These are not minor problems and need considerable effort and expertise to manage.

But perhaps the most important fact, seldom admitted but very real, is that in total power system terms, few if any CO<sub>2</sub> savings result. Energy is needed to make, transport and install windmills and solar systems and connect them to the existing grid, adding CO<sub>2</sub> to the overall total.

Intermittent running of fossil fuel back-up plants adds more CO<sub>2</sub>, and total savings over efficient, full-time, modern coal or gas plants are few if any – despite the much greater cost. These facts are almost never mentioned when ‘clean energy’ claims are made.

The developing world knows all this. Like my teacher friend they know that: *‘saying does not make it so’* and look at the facts. They know

the influence of CO<sub>2</sub> on climate has been greatly exaggerated and other possible contributors played down or dismissed. Not fearing their people will overheat, they happily look to cheap coal as their main power generator.

India is buying into Australian coal mines to ensure supplies and China recently approved construction of up to 200 super-efficient coal plants. Vietnam and the Philippines too are turning to coal and Asian coal consumption now greatly exceeds that in the West and is expected to remain so.

In reality, renewables – biofuels, solar and wind – supply less than 2% of all world power. Fossil fuels – oil, coal and gas – and nuclear provide most of the rest. This tells us that much of the world knows the facts and is acting accordingly. It also tells us that our energy policies are not only mistaken, but futile. Nothing we do will change the climate. Increasing atmospheric CO<sub>2</sub> is not a problem - and if it were, wind and solar would not fix it. It is time we followed the Asian example and acted according to facts instead of fears and fantasies.

**The Author:** Doug Hurst is a retired RAAF navigator with a long-term interest in weather and climate. He has written numerous articles on military affairs and three books. In writing this chapter he was ably assisted by: Ex-RAN engineers Colin Davidson and Peter Bobroff; epidemiologist Dr Judy Ryan; IT specialist Mike O’Ceirin; medical practitioner Dr Patrick Purcell; public servant and military historian Peter Edgar; polymath Peter Kemmis; biochemist Maureen Hanisch; novelist and poet Alan Gould; and geologists Aert Driessen and Dr Howard Brady, author of *Mirrors and Mazes*, a guide through the climate change debate. Most are retired and none work for power generators or fossil fuel companies.

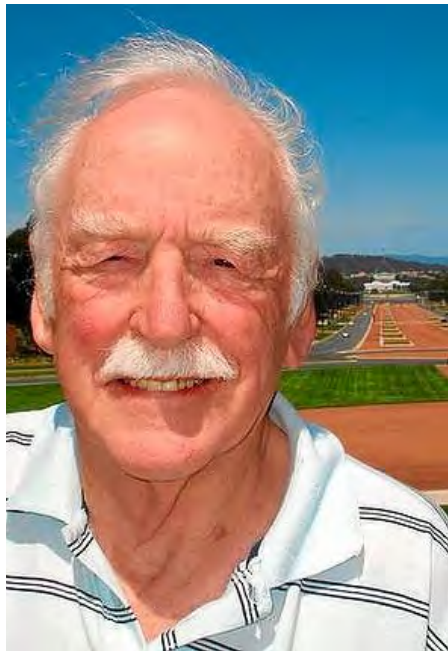



Photo: Canberra Times



**The FORGOTTEN FEW** 77 RAAF Squadron in Korea  
DOUG HURST


**The Forgotten Few:**  
77 RAAF Squadron in Korea  
Doug Hurst  
Allen & Unwin, 2008

In June 1950, 77 Squadron RAAF was in Japan, packed up and ready to go home. Instead, they went to Korea, flying Mustang fighters as part of a UN force aiding South Korea defend against Communists invading from the north.

**Dr Kevin Donnelly**

**CANCEL CULTURE**

AND THE LEFT'S LONG MARCH



EDITED BY DR KEVIN DONNELLY

**Order yours today**



**I ♥ CO<sub>2</sub>**

A\$29.82 for details sms 0402 204 256  
Steve Allicock, Australian Climate Realists

# CHAPTER 11

## HOUSING: THE WEST'S ONE CHILD POLICY

### BOB DAY AO

Governments have:

- Cruelled the housing aspirations of millions of low and middle-income households
- Disempowered and impoverished families and individuals
- Entrenched inter-generational inequity
- Weakened free enterprise, property rights, economic freedom and individual liberty; and
- Like China's One Child Policy, set ticking a time bomb that will cause a catastrophic social and economic burden for future taxpayers.



Bob Day AO is a former National President of the Housing Industry Association and a former Senator for South Australia.

#### Overview

House prices matter. A lot. Since the start of the new millennium, the median house price in most large American/ Canadian/ British/ Australian/ New Zealand (ACBANZ) cities has risen from an average three times median income to more than six times median income and in some cities more than nine times median income. That is, in real terms, allowing for inflation, a doubling, and in some cases a tripling, of the cost of housing. At six times median household income a family will be required to spend hundreds of thousands of dollars more of their money on mortgage payments and local government shire council rates, land

taxes and stamp duty based on property values, than they would have, had house prices remained at three times the median income. That is hundreds of thousands of dollars they are not able to spend on other things – clothes, cars, furniture, appliances, travel, movies, restaurants, the theatre, children’s education, charities and many other discretionary purchase options.

The distortion in housing markets and the misallocation of resources is enormous by any measure and affects every other area of a nation’s economy. New homeowners pay a much higher percentage of their income on house payments than they should, and renters pay increased rental costs as a result of the higher capital and financing costs paid by landlords.

The capital structures of these nations’ economies have been distorted to the tune of hundreds of billions of dollars and for those on middle and low incomes the prospect of ever becoming homeowners has all but vanished. The social and economic consequences of this change will be these nations’ equivalent of China’s disastrous One Child Policy.

The consequences are as profound as they are damaging and getting things back into alignment is going to take some time. But it is a realignment that is necessary. A terrible mistake was made, and it needs to be corrected.

## **Table of Contents**

1. History of home ownership
2. The West’s ‘One Child Policy’ – the consequences of high housing costs
3. The immutable laws of supply and demand – the causes of high housing costs
4. Red tape, green tape, housing and zoning taxes, development charges
5. Free enterprise, property rights, economic freedom and individual liberty
6. International comparisons
7. Recommendations – what to do and what not to do

### **1. History of home ownership**

Home ownership has long been a feature of ACBANZ life. During the 50 years following World War II, levels of home ownership rose steadily from around 50 per cent in 1945 to over 70 per cent by 1995. Home ownership had become both a symbol of the equality ACBANZ families shared, and a means through which an average family could

provide security and stability while building wealth and claiming a tangible stake in their nation. For the vast majority, owner-occupation of the home in which they live was, and remains, a great ambition.

This aspiration, so deeply entrenched in the national psyche, was perfectly described by Australian Prime Minister Sir Robert Menzies in his “Forgotten People” address of 1942. He recognised the moral, social and emotional importance of the family home:

*“The material home represents the concrete expression of saving ‘for a home of our own’. Your advanced socialists may rage against private property (even whilst they acquire it); but one of the best instincts in us is that which induces us to have one little piece of earth with a house and a garden which is ours, to which we can withdraw, in which we can be among our friends, into which no stranger may come against our will.”*

Prime Minister Menzies understood that the human instinct to build and bequeath a home, sent lasting ripples through every aspect of social and economic life.

Extensive national and international research confirms what we intuitively know, namely, that homeowners have better health than their renting peers and children from low-income families who live in a home owned by their parents, do better than children from low-income families who live in rented accommodation. Homeowners have a tangible stake in their community. They live where they choose and for as long as they choose. Unlike renters, they do not face the prospect of having to pack up the family and move on at the expiration of a lease. Nor do they face ever-increasing rents for a property in which they will never have a stake. Homeowners have greater self-confidence, they move less frequently, they are more involved in their communities, and their children are also more likely to become homeowners. In addition, they have significantly greater wealth and, in communities where home ownership levels are high, crime is lower, household incomes are higher and some studies even show divorce rates to be lower. *“Emotional security, stability, and a sense of belonging”* are listed as the top reasons for home ownership followed by *“financial security and investment”*.

In recent years however, a disturbing trend has emerged in the level of home ownership among young families. It is in substantial decline. Whilst those who bought into the housing market before 1999 when

prices were low have done well, those who bought after 1999 have had to take out big mortgages to enter the market.

## **2. The West's 'One Child Policy' – consequences of high housing costs**

A disturbing socio-economic shift is occurring. A schism, a rupture, creating a new 'haves and have nots' split between largely older existing homeowners who because of soaring property prices have accumulated significant wealth, and younger, would-be homeowners. Housing is being consolidated into the hands of fewer and fewer people. Homelessness is growing. And as populations grow, the situation is worsening. Low-income people – young people in particular, are spending a much higher percentage of their income – up to 50%, on housing costs than previous generations at the same age, and the number of young people in rental accommodation has doubled. The number of years to pay off a home loan has increased dramatically and the number of people who are 'mortgage free' by age 50 has halved. And the number of first home buyers receiving assistance from family and friends has doubled since the 1970s.

As high housing costs raise the cost of living and reduce the standard of living, places which have the highest housing costs, e.g. California, also have the highest poverty rates.

Low-income households in particular have been affected disproportionately by the rise in house prices. Their spending on housing as a percentage of their income has risen significantly more than households in higher income brackets.

The severity of the problem is also being masked by low interest rates. An interest rate rise would be catastrophic for the many homeowners who have borrowed huge sums to enter the market highlighting the danger of measuring affordability, as some do, by the capacity to meet mortgage payments, rather than the total amount owed.

In creating the conditions for housing to become the privilege of the few rather the rightful expectation of the many, governments have produced intergenerational inequity and breached the moral contract between generations which dictates that we should leave things better than we found them.

In making housing much less affordable for the next generation it has denied them much more than a roof over their heads, it has denied them the security and benefits that go with home ownership and the opportunity to provide options for themselves in later life.



Those who own their homes have much more control over their lives. They can choose where they will live and how they will live. Many are now choosing to defer having a family in the hope that they will be able to somehow put together the funds to buy a home later in life. If they cannot afford to buy a house they reason, they certainly can't afford to have children.

With changing demographics – the number of taxpayers supporting non-taxpayers, it is imperative that as many citizens as possible own their homes by the time they retire. Aged pensions were not designed to cover mortgage or rent payments. National governments who are responsible for aged pensions, and future taxpayers will have a massive problem on their hands.

This massive escalation in the price of housing carries with it a multitude of detrimental impacts. Establishing affordable rental accommodation for those in greatest need becomes even more difficult for social and public housing authorities as they seek to purchase land and houses in a greatly inflated market. Road widening and major infrastructure projects experience cost blow-outs as land acquisition costs skyrocket, and establishing schools, community centres, health services and business facilities becomes difficult, and at times impossible. The whole community suffers because of increased tax, transaction, finance and establishment costs.

High house prices also distort labour markets. Cities would benefit greatly if people could afford to live in them. Instead, they live elsewhere depriving cities and creating labour shortages.

German economists are said to be baffled by reports that rising house prices in many western countries are deemed to be 'good news'. In Germany, inflation in house prices, like inflation in energy prices or food prices, are considered just the opposite. How can it be "*good news*", they ask, when it now takes two incomes to support a mortgage when previously young couples could buy a home and raise a family on one? Or that a homebuyer will pay many hundreds of thousands of dollars more in mortgage payments and government taxes and charges than would otherwise be the case?

The answer of course is not economics but politics. As house prices rose dramatically in recent years, political parties reaped the political benefits. Voters felt richer. But this is now backfiring. High house prices are no longer viewed as a political asset but a liability – particularly for

conservative or right-of-centre parties which have traditionally embraced home ownership as an article of faith. A policy space they once owned now represents a real and present danger. They are in danger of being judged by their electorates as having failed. Like the prisoner on death row whose imminent demise ‘focuses the mind’, the politics of housing affordability is putting the political class on notice.

Governments which trumpet a \$1,000 a year tax cut are failing to do anything about a \$10,000 a year increase in mortgage costs.

China’s ‘Great Wall of Family Planning’ was one of the boldest policies any nation has implemented. However, 35 years on, the policy’s disastrous effects are becoming more and more evident. The policy has upended traditional structures for supporting older generations and caused social unrest that will be felt for decades to come.

The Chinese government has since acknowledged the disastrous social consequences of the gender imbalance as a result of its one child policy. The shortage of women has increased mental health problems and socially disruptive behaviour among men, and has left many men unable to marry and have a family.

The scarcity of females has resulted in kidnapping and trafficking of women for marriage and increased numbers of commercial sex workers, with a potential resultant rise in human immunodeficiency virus infection and other sexually transmitted diseases. There are fears that these consequences could be a real threat to China's stability in the future.

Housing is slowly undermining western economies like China’s policy is undermining its social demographic structure. It is a massive government-mandated constriction of supply – not of citizens but of houses.

China has abandoned its policy mistake. The west needs to do the same before it passes the point of no return.

### **3. The immutable laws of supply and demand – the causes of high housing costs**

It was once the case that if a person, or indeed a country, knew how to make something, the world would beat a path to its door. The factories and mills of 19<sup>th</sup> Century England bore witness to the power of being able to make things. Britannia ruled the waves. Today, manufacturing is global. From motor vehicles to whitegoods, kitchen appliances to widescreen TV sets, personal computers to cell phones,

the world is awash with supply – and demand. And yet despite this ever-increasing demand, prices continue to fall.

Despite numerous dire warnings over the past 200+ years – most notably Thomas Malthus' 1798 book 'An Essay on the Principle of Population', predicting population growth would eventually exceed food production resulting in famine and starvation, even global food supply continues to exceed demand by a considerable margin.

So why does housing – a simple manufactured product, defy this trend? Why does a house, which like other manufactured goods contains readily accessible components, increase in price out of all proportion to other consumer products?

Under normal market conditions, when demand increases, prices rise and markets respond with increased supply thereby reducing prices.

Demand stimulators like immigration, low interest rates, favourable tax treatments and first home buyer grants have unquestionably increased demand for housing. However, increases in demand do not, of themselves, cause prices to rise. The exponential increases in demand for cell phones, laptops and plasma televisions in the first decade of the new century for example did not lead to increases in price. In fact, the opposite occurred – prices fell, in some cases by more than half, due to increases in supply of these goods. The post-war population explosion 'baby boom' was matched by increases in housing supply but house prices barely moved. So what has gone wrong?

On the fringes of most cities there is a more than adequate supply of cheap land available and housing industries ready, willing and able to put good quality houses on it at competitive prices.

So why are houses not being built on this cheap land? Cheap land attracts not only home buyers but commercial interests as well, leading to enhanced employment opportunities.

Whenever there is money to be made, opportunities to do business with governments present themselves – particularly in tightly controlled markets like land. Relationships between business people and governments are as old as regulation itself.

What can give these relationships real potency however is what has been called the '*Baptists and the Bootleggers*' phenomenon. The term stems from Prohibition days, when Members of Congress received private donations from Bootleggers – rent-seeking business people eager to maintain scarcity (and resulting high price) of their product

(alcohol). These same Members of Congress then justified maintaining the prohibition by publicly adopting the moral cause of the Baptists who were extolling the evils of the product.

So it is with land development. Political parties are lobbied by and receive donations from property developers keen to maintain the scarcity of the product (zoned land), which results in higher property prices. The members of parliament then get on the property-owning bandwagon themselves and, keen to maintain their own new-found wealth, publicly support urban planners who continually rail against the so-called evils of ‘urban sprawl’, none of which stands up to scrutiny. The resulting urban growth boundaries which restrict home building activity through zoning laws, force new home buyers into high density housing developments downtown (CBD) and in inner suburbs, and are a classic example of the Baptists and the Bootleggers phenomenon at work – the monetisation of urban planning. Property bootleggers often respond by saying more fringe land does not need to be rezoned (from low value rural to high value residential) because “there is 15 years supply of (high value) zoned land available” – owned by them of course. Price is not mentioned. At current prices, the land may well take 15 years to sell. Price matters. If they doubled the price they would have 30 years of land available, as that’s how long it would take to sell. If they halved the price the land would be sold in less than two years.

The price difference between land zoned for housing and land not zoned can be as much as 100 times. The incentive for landowners to engage in everything from misconduct to outright corruption is immense in pursuit of either the windfalls available in the case of owners of unzoned land, or to maintain asset values in the case of those holding large tracts of zoned land.

Claims that urban sprawl is bad, and that urban densification or urban consolidation is good for the environment, or that it stems the loss of agricultural land, or that it encourages people onto public transport, or that it saves water, or that it leads to a reduction in motor vehicle use or that it saves on infrastructure costs for government are false.

Urban consolidation is an idea that has failed all over the world. Whether it is traffic congestion, air pollution, the destruction of biodiversity or the unsustainable pressure on electricity, water, sewage, or stormwater infrastructure, urban densification has been a disaster. Urban consolidation is not good for the environment, it does not

save water, it does not lead to a reduction in motor vehicle use, it does not result in nicer neighborhoods, it does not stem the loss of agricultural land, it does not save on infrastructure costs for government and worst of all it puts home ownership out of the reach of those on low and middle incomes. Sir Peter Hall of the London School of Economics claims, “The biggest single failure of urban densification has been affordability.”

This limiting of housing on the urban fringes of cities distorts the inner suburban market where the ‘Save our Suburbs’ groups – committed to maintaining the character of existing suburbs by limiting the amount of additional in-fill housing, are highly effective. This further exacerbates the supply/demand distortion.

And it’s not as if high rates of construction of high-density housing apartments – a favourite of urban planners, leads to improved housing affordability. Sydney, Toronto and Vancouver which have seen very high rates of high-rise apartment construction are among the worst cities in the world in terms of affordability. Here again, planning restrictions limiting the number of apartments per site in the form of height restrictions add hundreds of thousands of dollars to the cost of an apartment. In Sydney for example, the average construction cost of a high-rise apartment is \$430,000 whereas the sale price is over \$800,000.

And it is young home buyers, hit with the spiralling costs of home ownership who end up paying. Whilst it is true there has been an increase in younger people preferring downtown (CBD) apartment living, they are mostly forced into these overpriced units without being given the choice of a low cost, free-standing home of their own on the fringe. Given the price distortions inherent in today’s housing market, it is impossible to know what the trade-off points might be between downtown living, size of home, large backyard, children, pets, and suburban living.

Given housing is such a political hot potato, governments have responded. But unlike ‘the war on drugs’ where governments’ primarily focus on trying to limit supply, with housing, the overwhelming response by governments has been calls to limit demand – lower levels of immigration, the removal of favourable taxation treatments – negative gearing and capital gains tax discounts and bank lending restrictions.

These are merely window dressing, and, together with measures like changes to self-managed superannuation fund rules, pension rules, first home owner grants, shared equity schemes, social/public/community housing projects, deposit saver accounts, stamp duty exemptions for

people down-sizing, congestion taxes, land taxes, negative gearing, capital gains tax, bank lending restrictions (e.g. requiring banks to have less than 30% of loans as ‘interest only’) they are totally ineffectual at solving the affordability problem.

#### **4. Red tape, green tape, housing taxes, zoning taxes, development charges**

Planning controls, development restrictions, environmental regulations, multiple jurisdictions, minimum lot sizes, lengthy approval processes, ‘developer’ contributions, ‘affordable housing’ requirements on new housing developments ... building a house is no longer a simple matter.

What has for centuries been an uncomplicated industry has become mired in planning rules and regulations which have sent prices skyrocketing. Restrictive planning rules – effectively housing taxes, now account for up to 50% of the cost of a house.

Traditionally, actual land costs have been no more than 20 percent of the total cost of a house and land package. Average construction costs have also been fairly consistent across most jurisdictions at approximately \$1,000 per square metre or \$100 per square foot, a figure that has changed little in over 30 years. This equates to an average construction cost of a 150 square metre or approximately 1,500 square foot starter home of \$150,000.

Likewise, land development costs – roads, water, sewage, power, telecommunications, footpaths and street signage, across most jurisdictions are consistently around \$40,000 per lot. Add profit margin and raw land costs of \$10,000 per lot for a total house and land of \$200,000 – three times median incomes. In places where there is light planning regulation, new homes can be purchased for this price. In places where there is heavy planning regulation, new homes are more than double this price.

The affordability of housing is overwhelmingly a function of one thing – the extent to which governments impose rules and regulations over the construction of houses and land allotments. In essence, what has been described as a ‘housing affordability’ problem is simply a ‘land affordability’ problem.

Ludwig von Mises, one of the most notable economists and social philosophers of the twentieth century, made a striking observation about those who seek to exert their planning influence on the lives of ordinary people:

*"The planner is a potential dictator who wants to deprive all other people of the power to plan and act according to their own plans. He aims at one thing only: the exclusive absolute pre-eminence of his own plan."*

Most urban planning can be traced back to the UK's 1947 Town & Country Planning Act. For the past 70 years this template has been an enduring testimony to both the folly of government bureaucratic interference and the dogged and blind adherence to a flawed dogma.

Over 70 books are currently in print on government policy failures—from World War 1 to the space shuttle disasters to the global financial crisis and associated credit rating fiascos to foreign policy disasters. These include 'The Sleepwalkers: How Europe Went to War in 1914' (Clark); 'The Blunder of our Governments' (Crewe & King); 'Understanding Policy Fiascos' (Bovens & 't Hart); 'Not Steering but Drowning: Policy Catastrophes and the Regulatory State' (Moran); and of course, Sir Peter Hall's 'Great Planning Disasters'.

In his book, *'American Nightmare: How Government Undermines the Dream of Homeownership'*, Randall O'Toole, one of America's leading public policy analysts, documents example after example of government planning failures.

He demolishes the widely held belief that government planners are somehow smarter or more capable of managing the future than market forces. *"Better to fire the planners and let free people, free minds and free markets use the genius of their freedom"*, he says.

Where the free market kept house prices affordable for the best part of a century, government interference and price fixing has done the opposite. Even the 2008 Global Financial Crisis had its origins in the interference of the Clinton and Bush administrations, by instructing banks to extend mortgages to low-paid and minority Americans who were unable to afford them.

Why were people unable to afford homes when the cost of building was low? And why did the sub-prime crisis affect some States in the US but not others?

The answer to these questions goes to the heart of government failures – central planning, in this case urban planning controls.

These can be traced back even further than Clinton and Bush to Franklin D Roosevelt and his National Housing Act (1934).

The 1934 Act began the practice of lending to minority groups and people on low incomes. The market responded to this government

interference with a practice called 'red-lining' whereby certain areas on maps were identified as being 'high risk'. This then led to the enactment of the Fair Housing Act of 1968 and subsequently Jimmy Carter's 1977 Community Reinvestment Act.

Following this came Clinton's '*Community Development Financial Institutions Act*' and '*Low Income Housing Tax Credit*' program of 1994 in which the Clinton Administration pressured US banks and mortgage companies to relax their lending criteria so that minority groups and those on low incomes could buy more houses. At one point, 40% of loans by financial institutions were to low-income people.

What triggered the catastrophe of 2008 however was the added components of 'new urbanism' or 'smart growth' urban planning laws in many of the large housing markets of the US - California and Florida, in particular, and 'non-recourse loans' or 'jingle mail' – if a property dropped in value below the amount owing to the bank, the homeowner could simply walk away from the property without being liable for the banks' losses. The owner simply mailed the keys to the bank, hence the term 'jingle mail'.

During the 1990s house prices in these highly regulated states rose dramatically on the back of an '*everything to gain, nothing to lose, non-recourse loan*' mentality and 'new urbanism' which severely restricted the supply of land on the urban fringes of many American cities. This was not the case however in low planning regulation states like Texas and Georgia.

The combined effects of mandated lending to low-income groups and non-recourse loans together with skyrocketing house prices caused by planning regulations and restrictions in land supply presented lenders with a serious dilemma. Their mandated low-income customers could not afford the repayments, so all sorts of financial products were developed – sub-prime loans and mortgage insurance schemes (derivatives). As has been sorely realised, anything not based on economic reality is doomed to failure. Sub-prime loans and mortgage insurance derivatives were not economic reality. The fallout sent shock waves across the globe.

After the GFC, headlines like Time Magazine's, "**Home Ownership has let us down**"<sup>177</sup> and the Wall Street Journal's, "**Poor better off renting**"<sup>178</sup> missed completely the cause of the problem.

---

<sup>177</sup> <http://content.time.com/time/magazine/article/0,9171,2013850,00.html>

<sup>178</sup> <https://www.wsj.com/articles/SB10001424052748704140104575057270077086914>



## 5. Free enterprise, property rights, economic freedom and individual liberty

*“The poorest man may in his cottage bid defiance to all the force of the Crown. His cottage may be frail; its roof may shake; the wind may blow through it; the storms may enter, the rain may enter—but the King of England cannot enter. All his forces dare not cross the threshold of the ruined tenement.”* - William Pitt, British House of Commons 1763.

Without property rights there can be no freedom.

Peruvian economist and author of ‘The Mystery of Capital’, Hernando de Soto, has shown property rights and property ownership have provided a foundation for the development of nations to the benefit of ordinary citizens:

*“Legal property gave the West the tools to produce surplus value over and above its physical assets. Whether anyone intended it or not, the legal property system became the staircase that took these nations from the ‘universe of assets’ in their natural state to the ‘universe of capital’ where assets can be viewed in their full productive potential.”*



Hernando de Soto. Photo: Wikipedia

The economic and personal security that comes from investing in your own home delivers, over time, a reduced housing cost and the wide range of future choices that come with having a valuable and tradable asset. Home ownership gives citizens the asset means to start a business or put children through university. It must not be taken away.

Jane Jacobs, in her book ‘The Life & Death of Great American Cities’ observes, *“An economy, if it is to function well, is constantly transforming poor people into middle class people. Planning should cause people to be better off, not worse off.”*

Since the industrial revolution, people in developing countries have been flocking to the cities in search of a better life. And whereas in the 18<sup>th</sup>, 19<sup>th</sup> & 20<sup>th</sup> Centuries, cities and suburbs grew to accommodate the influx and working class people became middle class people, 21<sup>st</sup> Century governments are denying those on low incomes those same opportunities.

Restrictive planning laws take away property rights. They deny landowners the right to develop their land and in doing so disempower families and individuals and empower governments.

Matthew O'Donnell, from the Centre for Independent Studies in Australia states:

*“The greatest of all forms of spontaneous order is the market system itself. Every day goods and services are bought and sold by the millions without any central planner pulling the strings. It is truly wonderful how our daily needs are met with no one having any semblance of overall control. The burgeoning wealth of capitalist societies compared to the failure of every central planned socialist state confirms that the market system more efficiently allocates society’s resources than any consciously designed system could ever hope to.”*

It is the role of government to prevent – certainly not encourage, the enrichment of one group at the expense of another. Impoverishment of one group will eventually lead to the impoverishment of every group. Through housing we are witnessing this firsthand. Housing has gone from a relatively free market to one controlled by rent-seekers and regulators.

The rising generation should not be denied a home of their own merely to satisfy the ideological fantasies of urban planners and the financial interests of rent-seekers. The parents of the rising generation should not be denied the joys of grandchildren because young couples must work to pay mortgages instead of raising a family.

The joke that high mortgages are the new contraceptive is becoming no laughing matter. Young women used to be afraid of getting pregnant, now, as they approach 40, they are afraid of not getting pregnant. Couples should be able to pay off a home loan on one income so they can start a family in their late 20s, not in their late 30s or early 40s.

## **6. International comparisons**

When making international comparisons of housing affordability, it is instructive to compare not just countries but cities, states and provinces

within those countries. Housing affordability varies markedly within countries in direct relation to particular cities' urban planning policies.

The disparity within some countries is significant. For example, in Canada's British Columbia province, Vancouver has a house price to income ratio of 12.6 (the median house price is 12.6 times the median household income) whereas the city of Edmonton in Alberta province has a house price to income ratio of 3.7.

In the United States, cities in California – Los Angeles, San Francisco, San Jose and Santa Cruz all have house price to income ratios over 9.0 whereas Cleveland and Cincinnati (Ohio), Oklahoma City (Oklahoma) and St Louis (Missouri) all have house price to income ratios of under 3.0.

International studies show unquestionably a direct correlation between land use regulation and housing affordability – where there is more regulation, houses are less affordable. Demographia's Annual International Housing Affordability Survey<sup>179</sup> of nearly 300 housing markets in 9 countries compares house price to income ratios in each city and country.

*“For metropolitan areas to rate as 'affordable' and ensure that housing bubbles are not triggered, housing prices should not exceed three times gross annual household earnings. To allow this to occur, new starter housing of an acceptable quality to the purchasers, with associated commercial and industrial development, must be allowed to be provided on the urban fringes at 2.5 times the gross annual median household income of that urban market. The critically important “development ratios” for this new fringe starter housing should be 17 - 23% serviced lot/section cost - the balance the actual housing construction. Ideally through a normal building cycle, the Median Multiple should move from a Floor Multiple of 2.3, through a Swing Multiple of 2.5 to a Ceiling Multiple of 2.7 - to ensure maximum stability and optimal medium and long term performance of the residential construction sector.” - Hugh Pavletich, Demographia Co-Author*

In the US, thirteen of the 54 major cities surveyed by Demographia are rated as severely unaffordable; in the UK the ratio is 6 out of 21; in Canada 2 out of 6; in Japan, of the two cities surveyed – Osaka/Kobe/Kyoto and Tokyo/Yokohama, Osaka/Kobe/Kyoto has a price to income ratio of 3.5 and Tokyo/Yokohama has a ratio of 4.8. In

---

<sup>179</sup> [www.demographia.com](http://www.demographia.com)

Singapore the ratio is 4.8, in Ireland, Dublin has a ratio of 4.8 – up from 3.3 in 2011, Galway 4.0, Cork 3.7. Waterford 2.7 and Limerick 2.2. are rated affordable Irish housing markets.

All of Australia’s major markets have urban containment policies and all have severely unaffordable housing – Sydney 12.9, Melbourne 9.9, Brisbane 6.6, Adelaide 6.3 and Perth 5.9.

Australia’s unfavourable housing affordability is in significant contrast to the 3.0 ratio which existed before the implementation of urban containment (urban consolidation/ densification) policies.

New Zealand’s three major housing markets are rated as severely unaffordable – Auckland 8.8, Wellington 5.5 and Christchurch 5.4. Hong Kong has a severely unaffordable ratio of 19.4.

*“Urban Containment Policy: In contrast with well-functioning housing markets, virtually all the severely unaffordable major housing markets covered in the Survey have restrictive land use regulation, overwhelmingly urban containment. A typical strategy for limiting or prohibiting new housing on the urban fringe an "urban growth boundary," (UGB) which leads to (and is intended to lead to) an abrupt gap in land values. Contrary to expectations that higher densities would lower land costs and preserve housing affordability, house prices have skyrocketed inside the UGBs. This also leads to extraordinary price increases that attract investment (speculation), a factor that has little or no impact on middle-income housing affordability where there is liberal regulation (as opposed to urban containment).” – Wendell Cox, Demographia Co-Author.*

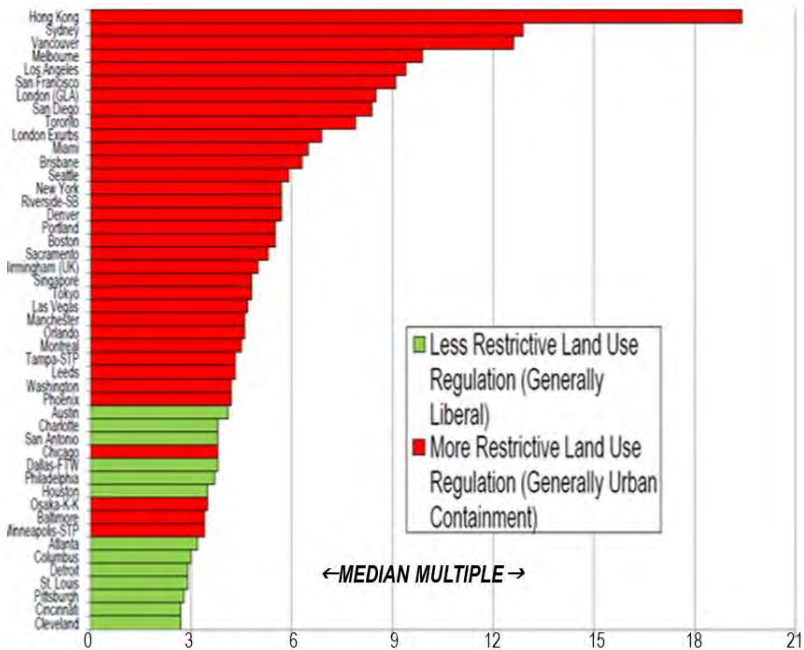
According to the latest (2018) UBS Global Real Estate Bubble Index (below), Hong Kong, London, Sydney, Toronto and Vancouver are at the greatest risk of seeing a correction in their house prices.

*“Price bubbles are a regularly recurring phenomenon in property markets. The term “bubble” refers to a substantial and sustained mispricing of an asset, the existence of which cannot be proved unless it bursts. But recurring patterns of property market excesses are observable in the historical data. Typical signs include a decoupling of prices from local incomes and rents, and distortions of the real economy, such as excessive lending and construction activity. The UBS Global Real Estate Bubble Index gauges the risk of a property bubble based on such patterns. Vastly overvalued housing markets, as measured by the UBS Global Real Estate Bubble Index, have*

historically been associated with a significantly heightened probability of correction and greater downside than housing markets whose prices developed more in line with the local economy. This year's (2018) UBS Global Real Estate Bubble Index publication reveals the cities in which caution is required when buying a house and the places in which valuations still seem fair. In this edition, Los Angeles and Toronto have been added to the selection of financial centres.” - UBS

**Demographia’s 14<sup>th</sup> Annual International Housing Affordability Survey:<sup>180</sup>**

**Housing Affordability & Land Regulation  
2+ MILLION METROPOLITAN AREAS 2017**



Housing affordability has become not just a global problem but a global crisis.

As bad as the aforementioned countries are, the problem is growing faster in developing countries –India, the Philippines, Vietnam, Indonesia, Thailand, Malaysia, Central and South America.

<sup>180</sup> reproduced with permission.

Consistent studies show that between 75% – 80% of people across the world would like to own their own homes. And whilst the world is breaking out of poverty at a rate unparalleled in history – from 44% in 1981 to less than 10% in 2015, for the democratisation of wealth to continue, the housing roadblock must be removed.

## **7. Recommendations – what to do and what not to do**

Regrettably, the general public is profoundly ignorant of the underlying causes of housing unaffordability.

Edmund Burke once said *“It is the job of political leaders to teach people that which they do not know”*.

Appealing to the political class alone to solve the housing crisis will not suffice. The public needs to be informed of both the causes of the problem and the solution. As former Australian politician Bert Kelly said of protectionism – once considered a settled public policy position, *“trade protectionism needs to be made intellectually and morally disreputable.”*

First, what ***not*** to do. As discussed above, policies which seek to suppress demand - lower levels of immigration, the removal of favourable taxation treatments – negative gearing and capital gains tax discounts, bank lending restrictions, changes to self-managed superannuation fund rules, pension rules, congestion taxes and land taxes, are futile. As are attempts by governments to assist home buyers with first home buyer grants, shared equity schemes, social/public/community housing projects, deposit saver accounts and stamp duty exemptions for people down-sizing.

As for what ***to*** do, first and foremost, where they have been applied, urban growth boundaries or zoning restrictions on the urban fringes of cities should be removed. Residential development on the urban fringe should be made “permitted use.” In other words, there should be no ‘zoning’ restrictions in turning rural fringe land into residential land.

Create a low entry level for those wanting to develop housing allotments. Smaller players need to be encouraged back into the market by abolishing compulsory so-called ‘Master Plans.’ If large developers wish to initiate Master Planned Communities, that is fine, but they should not be compulsory.

Allow the development of basic serviced allotments, i.e. water, sewer, electricity, stormwater, bitumen road, street lighting and street signage. Additional services and amenities – ornamental lakes, entrance

walls, childcare centres, bike trails and the like can be optional extras if the developer wishes to provide them and the buyers are willing to pay for them.

No up-front developer or infrastructure charges. All services should be paid for through the rates system – paid for ‘as’ they are used, not ‘before’ they are used.

National or Federal Governments should consider using commerce or corporations’ powers to override state or city planning laws to allow land holders the right to make their land available for housing.

Similarly, National or Federal Governments which have state or city grants systems should reduce their federal grants commensurate with profiteering from land supply constraints driving up state and/or city tax revenue.

Countries with strong competition laws should investigate state and/or city planning and/or land management agencies.

Cities should emulate policies where access to home ownership is made easy – Houston and Atlanta in the US, and adopt policies that reflect simplicity not complexity, neutrality not favouritism, transparency not opaqueness, and stability not instability as seen in cities listed on the UBS Bubble Index.

A United Nation’s sustainable development goal is “*to ensure adequate housing for all by 2030*”.

Without decisive action, this goal will never be achieved.



# CHAPTER 12

## SALTBUSH CLUB DEFENDING CIVILISATION

### VIV FORBES

Inspirational founder of The Saltbush Club<sup>181</sup>  
and The Carbon Sense Coalition<sup>182</sup>



Viv Forbes has scientific qualifications, industrial and pastoral experience and a long history of observing and participating in Australian politics. Viv is honoured worldwide for his powerful leadership in defending civilisation.

### **The war on carbon fuels**

The political war on carbon fuels has damaged the environment with forests of ‘green’ power poles, flats of ground-sterilizing solar panels, hills of bird-slicing wind turbines plus spider-webs of new power lines and roads. This mess produces unreliable, expensive electricity, sterilizes land, and wastes water to keep solar panels clean. And imagine the debris when a cyclone sails through a farm of panels or a forest of turbines.

---

<sup>181</sup> <https://saltbushclub.com/>

<sup>182</sup> <https://carbon-sense.com/>



This expensive and unreliable power, plus ‘green’ taxes and regulations has destroyed much of Australia’s manufacturing, processing and refining industries – all for zero climate benefits. Gladstone aluminium refinery, with 1,000 direct employees, is a potential victim.

Abandon the climate war on carbon fuels and withdraw from the useless and destructive Paris Climate Agreement. It will never cool the climate, even if that was a sensible goal. Abolish all subsidies and taxes supporting intermittent green energy and legislate that any generator feeding into the grid must be able to supply 24/7 power, either from their own backup facilities or under contracts.

Economic recovery needs to encourage and fast-track sensible infrastructure and development proposals. We should also abolish stamp duty and capital gains tax and reduce income tax. Governments should prohibit real pollution of land, air and water, but allow farmers, fishermen, foresters, explorers, miners and entrepreneurs to get on with building and expanding their businesses.

Spread the pain of recession to all protected government sectors. Cut taxes and reduce the numbers and benefits for all in politics, bureaucracy, government media, academia and all able-bodied welfare recipients with no dependents. Amen to all that.

### **Federation Failures** [January 2021]

Colonial Australians voted for Federation for four key reasons – Defence, Foreign Affairs, Quarantine and the maintenance of Free Trade between States. Our Federation is failing in all four areas.

In Defence we send our soldiers into un-winnable foreign wars, and then spurn and short-change the veterans who come back. The media and some top brass have smeared all soldiers because a few have been accused of war crimes (probably while attempting to stay alive themselves). And while the Indo-Pacific prepares for war, we play gender games and climate games instead of war games, and waste zillions on inferior submarines and fighter aircraft.

Our mismanagement of Foreign Affairs has given China (our biggest foreign customer) an excuse for a bullying with a costly trade war. And our cavalier signing of several UN “agreements” on climate and environment surrenders our sovereignty to unelected foreign bureaucrats and sends offshore our jobs and industries.

Our futile attempts to lock out viruses that may be able to hitch-hike on migratory birds, bats, traders and tourists have just slowed the normal process of adapting to these pests. Summer warmth may have done more to curb Covid in northern Australia than all the lockdowns.

State Premiers, drunk on Covid-power, have made a mockery of Section 92 of our Constitution (*"trade, and commerce... among the states, shall be absolutely free."*) They have driven thousands into bankruptcy, leaving the feds to pick up the tab. With workers kept in paid idleness by state lockdowns and federal handouts, there is no labour for farm harvests.

We should be free to lock or unlock our own homes or businesses. But politicians shut state borders with little warning, even creating locked-down mini-states. Police who should be fighting real crime are checking face masks and patrolling Covid prisons, while soldiers prepare for war against tourists and traders instead of focussing on our capacity to respond to threats in our region.

Our Federation is being destroyed by Centralism, state irresponsibility and green vandalism. The bloated federal and state bureaucracies are far larger and more costly than were ever imagined by the Fathers of Federation. Almost every state function is now duplicated by Canberra. A recent invention, the unconstitutional "National Cabinet", is a harbinger of yet more centralisation and globalism as the Great Covid Reset merges with the Green Revolution. We must restore the dreams of federation by:

- restoring free trade with no bureaucratic locked gates.
- restoring our industrial capability, based on cheap reliable coal, gas, hydro or nuclear power.
- repealing all green energy subsidies, mandates tax breaks and emissions targets and withdrawing from the Paris Climate Agreement.
- ensuring emergency supplies of gas and liquid fuels.
- building a credible defence force and good alliances.

### **Zero Emissions** [February 2021]

"Zero emissions" requires no diesel, petrol or gas-fuelled cars, trucks, tractors or dozers and no burning of coal or gas for electricity generation. But without nuclear power or a massive increase in hydroelectricity, green energy will not support metal refining or manufacturing, and domestic electricity usage will be rationed. "Zero emissions" will also

force closure of most cement plants, mechanised farms and feed lots and will demand nuclear or wind-powered submarines, destroyers and bulk carriers.

In the Zero Emissions world there can be no diesel buses, oil-powered cruise liners or jet aircraft (except fleets of climate comrades attending endless UNIPCC conferences). Moreover, 7.8 billion humans continuously emit a lot of carbon dioxide – maybe they plan to make the Covid masks airtight?

Zero Emissions would decimate mining, farming, forestry, fishing and tourism. As exports fall, imports must also fall. Without diesel fuel and lubricants there will be little surplus meat, milk, vegetables, cereals, sea food or timber for the cities, for export, or for immigrants or refugees. Rabbits, kangaroos, possums, koalas, Murray cod and wild pigs will become staple foods and wood/charcoal burners generating “green” gas will again fuel antique cars and utes. Wood-burning steam-powered traction engines may live again. But we have the “Net Zero” loophole, which is green bait on a barbed hook.



The “Net Zero” baited hook offers five escape routes:

1. Buy dodgy carbon credits from dubious foreigners<sup>183</sup>.
2. Cover our grasslands and open forests with carbon-absorbing bushfire-prone eucalypt weeds.
3. Build costly energy-hungry carbon-capture schemes.
4. Chase the hydrogen mirage.
5. Log and replant old-growth forests. (New trees will grow and extract CO<sub>2</sub> faster than old mature trees.)

Net zero has one bright prospect – freeloading cities like Canberra must shed population and convert their manicured parklands to lettuce farms, lucerne paddocks, cow bails and poultry runs.

---

<sup>183</sup> <https://exchange.telstra.com.au/carbon-neutral/>

## **The Brick Battery** [February 2021]

The Australian Snowy 2 hydro scheme plans to use electricity to pump water up hill to get some of that energy back by running the water downhill again. All to make intermittent green energy look sensible. Some green-tinged Australian mining companies are planning a dry version of Snowy 2 - a huge brick-powered battery<sup>184</sup> using the force of gravity to drive a generator when solar and wind energy are on strike.

Each unit of this brick-powered battery would comprise a 30-storey tower enclosing a 35-tonne brick which is hauled up using surplus renewable energy (around noon on any clear windy day) and then released to turn generators when there is no renewable energy being produced (every still night or calm cloudy day).

For a detailed diagram on how it will all work see: <https://saltbushclub.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/03/brick-power.jpg>

These flint-stone miners will also have to replace all diesel mining equipment with electric machines, then build enough wind/solar generators to not only run the mine, but also to elevate the giant bricks. The country for miles around will be plastered by solar panels, wind turbines, power lines and roads. They must then build the brick-powered batteries and generators. This expensive conglomeration would be lucky to recover 50% of the energy used to create and charge it. Few mines could afford to fund all this nonsense.

Shareholders can expect nothing except dividends of broken bricks. But someone will benefit from increased demand for electric mining machines, copper, steel and other metals. And foreign producers of wind turbines and solar panels will get richer. (This complicated mess will crash at the most awkward time. Prudent mine workers should demand a diesel generator and fuel in every ventilated crib room.)

It would be better and quicker to buy a portable nuclear power plant and get reliable smoke-free 24/7 power.

## **Bright Green Impossibilities**

On 24 January 2020 the splendid publication *Quadrant*<sup>185</sup> carried an excellent article by Tony Thomas, *Net-Zero by 2050? Albanese Goes for Broke*.<sup>186</sup> Tony reminded us that in May 2019 Dr Brian Fisher,

---

<sup>184</sup> <https://catallaxyfiles.com/2021/03/02/david-bidstrup-guest-post-st-a-35-tonne-brick/>

<sup>185</sup> [www.quadrant.org.au](http://www.quadrant.org.au)

<sup>186</sup> <https://quadrant.org.au/opinion/doomed-planet/2020/02/net-zero-by-2050-albanese-goes-for-broke/>

former head of the Bureau of Agricultural Economics, costed then Opposition Leader Shorten’s plan for a 45% cut in 2005 levels of carbon dioxide emissions by 2030.

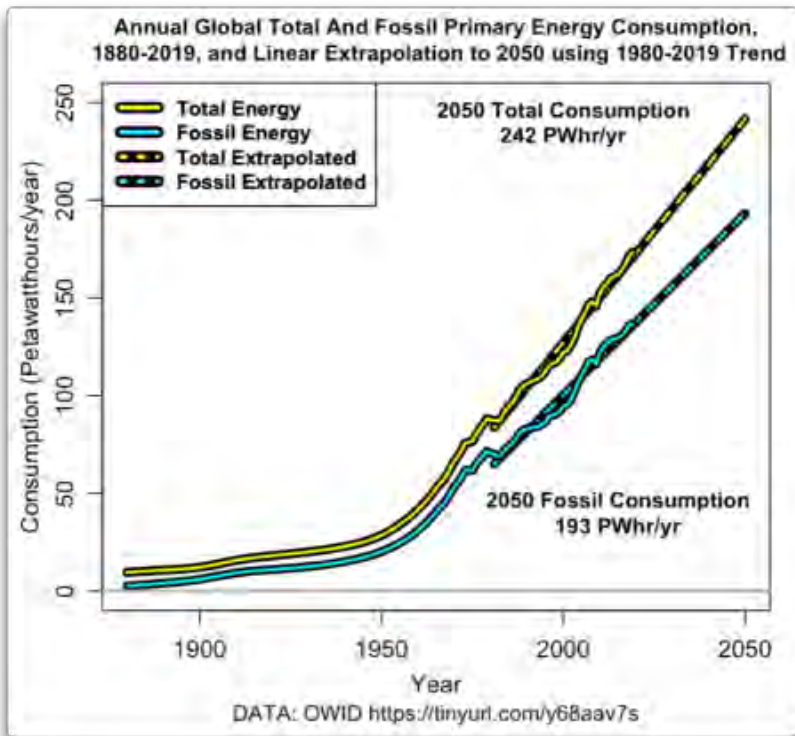
Dr Fisher made an estimate of cumulative Gross National Product (GNP) losses in a scenario where Labor “pursues *its climate policy by restricting trade in international emissions permits to 25 per cent of the abatement task while protecting EITEs (emissions intensive trade-exposed industries).*” The stunning estimate was \$540bn by 2030, which could be reduced to \$264bn if there were no restrictions on trade in international permits. Tony Thomas points out that the far more stringent Albanese proposal would be very much more expensive, in cash and in lost jobs.

Other valuable insights from the Tony Thomas article include:

- Current global spending on carbon dioxide emissions reduction is running at US\$1.5 trillion.
- The quarter of a million wind turbines seemingly mandated by the Albanese plan would require 130,000 square kilometres, nearly twice the 68,401 sq km area of Tasmania.
- The Business Council of Australia pushes policies of zero-emissions by 2050. Here is a 2019 extract from the BCA website, appropriately dated 1 April:

*“Australians want action on climate change, and they want a policy that delivers affordable and reliable energy, supporting industry, investment and jobs, Business Council chief executive Jennifer Westacott said. “We are pleased to see confirmation that the Labor Party will allow access to limited international permits to help achieve its ambitious emissions reduction target and ensure businesses acquit their emissions liability at least-cost. We look forward to working with the Labor Party over the coming months to clarify the eligibility and amount (sic.) of international offsets.”*

The graph below shows the global annual total and fossil energy consumption from 1880 to 2019, and extensions of both trends to the year 2050. Willis’s rough estimate of 2050 total annual energy consumption (241 petawatt-hrs/year) is close to the World Energy Council’s business-as-usual 2050 estimate of 244 PWhr/yr. A “petawatt-hour” is  $10^{15}$  watt-hours



A wonderful online source of factual information is Watts Up With That? (WUWT)<sup>187</sup>. A popular and well-researched contributor is Willis Eschenbach<sup>188</sup>. Everything Willis writes deserves to be reproduced and distributed wisely, and I have quoted at length from Willis’s 25 January 2021 *Bright Green Impossibilities* article. The author invites us to look at the size of the problem of achieving zero CO<sub>2</sub> emissions by 2050 by getting off fossil fuels, and reminds us just how much energy humans worldwide get from fossil fuels.

Willis Eschenbach writes:

*“If we are going to zero emissions by 2050, we will need to replace about 193 petawatt-hours (1015 watt-hours) of fossil fuel energy per year. If we go with wind or solar, they are highly intermittent sources. So we’d still need somewhere between 50% to 90% of the total generating capacity in nuclear, for the all-too-frequent times when the*

<sup>187</sup> <https://wattsupwiththat.com>

<sup>188</sup> <https://wattsupwiththat.com/author/weschenbach/>

*sun isn't shining and the wind isn't blowing. We can't just provide for average demand. We have to provide enough power for the hottest days in the summer, and for the coldest days in the winter. To get the world to zero emissions by 2050, our options are to build, commission, and bring on-line either:*

- *Two 2.1 gigawatt (GW, 109 watts) nuclear power plant each and every day until 2050, OR*
- *6000 two-megawatt (MW, 106 watts) wind turbines each and every day until 2050 plus a 3 GW nuclear power plant each and every day until 2050, assuming there's no turbine failure for any reason, OR*
- *200 square miles (500 square kilometres) of solar panels each and every day until 2050 plus a 3 GW nuclear power plant each and every day until 2050, assuming not one of the panels fails or is destroyed by hail or wind.*

*'I sincerely hope that everyone can see that any of those alternatives are not just impossible. They are pie-in-the-sky, flying unicorns, bull-goose looney impossible. Finally, the US consumes about one-sixth of the total global fossil energy. So for the US to get to zero fossil fuel by 2050, just divide all the above figures by six ... and they are still flying unicorn, bull-goose looney impossible. Math. Don't leave home without it.'*

The author adds the note that these figures are conservative because they do not include many costs, and ignore the short lives of wind turbines, and solar panels. The figures also do not include the fact that an all-electric economy will require a massive upgrade to existing electrical grids, including all associated equipment like transformers, power lines, circuit interrupters, and switching stations. Every home where gas is presently used for space heating or water heating or cooking will need a greatly increased electrical service to the house and significant capital expenditure within the house. So, in terms of energy, these are still conservative figures. As to the major capital costs, wind or solar plus 75% nuclear will be of the order of US\$550 trillion, plus decommissioning and disposal costs for wind turbines and solar panels.



***Please visit the Saltbush Club web site.***

*Valuable new stuff appears there all the time.*

*<https://saltbushclub.com>*

## ***DONATIONS WELCOME***

*Thank you to those people who contributed to our efforts by posting, publishing or commenting on our articles, or with donations. With that zero-energy fool, John Kerry, leading USA back into the Paris Climate Green Swamp, we have tough and dangerous times ahead.*

*We have no formal membership fees but have a special bank account where people may donate to Saltbush Club or Carbon Sense if they wish:*

<i>Account:</i>	<i>Carbon Sense Pty Ltd</i>
<i>Bank</i>	<i>St George Bank, Queen St, Brisbane</i>
<i>BSB</i>	<i>334 113</i>
<i>Account</i>	<i>553 077 331</i>

# **DARK DAY IN DUBAI**

**The Reality of Life without Electricity**

**Alistair Pope**

**<https://saltbushclub.com/2021/06/19/dark-day-in-dubai>**



## CHAPTER 13

# Left's long march through conservative parties

**SEAN BURKE**

*Creator of Politicom*

MILITANT Left-wing activists have marched through Australia's public education and judicial institutions. With little to no resistance they have also captured The Greens and Australian Labor.

Emboldened by such easy pickings, they've now turned their sights towards Australia's traditional centre-right political Parties, the Liberals and Nationals. But they are not attacking head-on with public debate and convincing arguments. Instead, they are playing an infiltration game.

To win the culture war, they need the Liberal and National Parties intact. More importantly, they need conservative constituents to continue blindly voting for these Parties. Their plan is to corrupt from within. By gaining influence over the Party machine they aim to incrementally steer conservative policy to the Left before too many voters notice – and subsequently flee.

To achieve their goal, far Left activists are joining conservative Parties in large numbers. Once in, and with a mixture of subtle aggression and outright violence they are provoking "right flight" among incumbent Party members. News reports of internal Party violence, street brawls, vote stacking as well as the demotion, suspension and expulsion of conservative members is all too common.

Traditional conservative members are either walking away in disgust or being systematically voted out of representative roles. The activists then vote themselves into the resulting vacuum.

To the disinterested voter, these insurgent political wolves look and sound like conservatives. But there is an unbridgeable chasm between what they say in public and what they legislate in parliament. Their ideals of big government, high taxes, anti-Western sentiment, diminished education standards and weakened families, faith and economy have already infected conservative Party policy.

This will continue. From late-term abortion, to bestiality, to climate extremism, to gender fluidity, the Left has a beachhead inside the

conservative tent and is on the march. To stop this rot, the leftists need to be removed. The Parties themselves are unable to do this. The activist Left now holds the numbers internally and they dominate any vote which attempts to temper their extremism.

It must now fall to conservative voters to identify these political wolves and remove them through the ballot box. While activist politicians are well rehearsed at presenting themselves as beacons of the centre-right, they almost always have tell-tale reveals that expose their radical bent. Listed below are nine inherent characteristics that help give their game away.

### **1. OFFICE DECORATIONS**

Despite a multitude of worthy conservative statesmen and women to choose from, political intruders tend to decorate their parliamentary offices with pictures of heroes of the Left – who, by the way, are almost always men.

John F Kennedy, Martin Luther King Jr, Barack Obama and the like immediately come to mind. Margaret Thatcher, Winston Churchill, Ronald Reagan, Robert Menzies and John Howard rarely, if ever, get a showing on their walls and cabinet tops. The Queen’s portrait is a rarity for conservative imposters.

### **2. SPENDING SPREE**

Intruder MPs measure their political success by how much taxpayer money they can throw around to “improve” your life. This is instinctive for them. Even when constituents raise concerns over high taxes, they will find a way to change the topic back to the virtues of spending. The next time your local MP makes a speech, make sure to grit your teeth and listen. If the message is all about spending your money and not lowering your taxes, it might be time to free up his or her future.

### **3. SELFIES & CELEBRITIES**

For an intruder, politics is more about themselves than it is about you. They tend to dislike conservative voters way more than they let on – the term *deplorables* comes to mind. Instead, they gravitate towards celebrities, selfies and social media stardom. Check out their Twitter & Facebook photographs.

One often finds political intruders hanging out in private trackside marquees, champagne in hand and B-grade celebrity nearby. At football

games, they are almost always found in a corporate box as far as humanly possible from the masses they expect to vote for them.

#### 4. TRUMP DERANGEMENT

Intruders either stay silent or disagree with everything US President Donald Trump has said or done. They can never be seen to have an open mind with Trump. To do so would upset their Leftist media mates. The words of one NSW Coalition minister sum up the seething contempt Party intruders hold for the 45<sup>th</sup> US President. *“I think he’s the most dangerous man who has ever occupied the White House,”* the energy minister said of the US Head of State.

Minister Matt Kean continued: *“I think that he’s bad for the economy. I think he’s bad for the environment and globalism. I think he’s bad for the stability of the world.”*

Given the US has experienced record employment numbers, record stock market rises and record wage growth during Trump’s first term, it’s difficult to fathom how any honest person can say or think this – let alone a Minister of the Crown. But he has more to say. *“If Trump is completely smashed it will mean the populist experiment will have failed ... it will send a message that leaders who want to make decisions based on facts and evidence, and govern for the community interests rather than vested interests, will be rewarded.”*

While Trump tops the “Must Hate” list of all leftist political intruders, former Australian prime minister Tony Abbott AC runs a close second.

#### 5. REVEALING KIDS

Watch their kids carefully. The children of political intruders often act in public how their parents act in private. If the child of a politician hooks up with radical activist groups, you can be sure it’s because these are the ideals discussed around their family’s kitchen table. There are a few exceptions to this rule, but not many. The antics of the adult son of a

former prime minister come immediately to mind. While his politician dad had attempted to hide his disdain for centre-right conservatism, Turnbull junior couldn’t contain himself. There wasn’t a cause nor



Malcolm Turnbull with Simon Sheikh, then head of GetUp!

group considered too radical for his public support – Get-Up! and extreme climate activism being two of many.

## **6. HYBRIDS, BUSES & TRAINS**

Intruders preach the virtues of electric cars. While they rarely own one themselves – unless provided on taxpayer dime – they’ve no hesitation suggesting that you should.

Also, watch for the news crews they invite on the rare occasion they swap their taxpayer supplied limo for public transport. It’s all a big ego show for them of course, while the public and commuters are treated as nothing more than a convenient backdrop.

## **7. NOT A PEOPLE PERSON**

Intruders often look out of place in a pub – or any other place non-politicians gather. Maintaining their deception around real, fair-dinkum people has proven to be almost impossible. Normal people sense their BS and immediately call them out. Once out of the pub and behind closed doors, they are often described as rude and explosive by staff and subordinates. Such reports occasionally seep into the media.

## **8. SELECTIVE MEDIA**

Political intruders steer clear of centre-right media organisations. Instead, they gravitate to soft-questioning Leftist outfits like *The Sydney Morning Herald*, *The Age*, ABC and *The Project* on Network 10. These media brands are largely unreadable and/or unwatchable for their conservative constituents – so political intruders are usually safe from exposure even if they do slip and reveal their radical side.

## **9. REBRANDING**

The never-ending pursuit to rename the Liberal Party has become a pet cause for politicians who refuse to accept they’ve joined the wrong Party. Rather than admit their mistake, defect to Labor or The Greens and start over, there’s a growing list of political intruders who have attempted to re-label the Liberal Party in their own image.

So, who are these political wolves dressed in conservative clothing? And what are some of the wacky names they’ve bestowed on the Party of RG Menzies.

Before his removal, Liberal Party Prime Minister Malcolm Turnbull re-branded the Party after himself.

The 2016 general election was fought under “The Turnbull Coalition” banner, which caused no end of grief among campaign volunteers. But

both the new name and Turnbull's campaign effort proved a disaster – resulting in the loss of former PM Tony Abbott's thumping 89 to Labor's 55 seat majority. This majority had once been described as a three-term buffer. "Turnbull's Coalition", however, squandered it all, holding government by just one seat and placing the Party on life-support.

After Turnbull's sacking in 2018, it slowly dawned on his former factional colleagues that they needed a new name. "The Turnbull Coalition" brand, it turned out, had been extraordinarily short-sighted. So Turnbull's former factional mates again rebranded the Liberal Party in their own image.

This time they would contest the 2019 general election as "Modern Liberals". And again their re-branding effort would prove mediocre at the ballot box. Their renamed Party just scraped into government – this time with a majority of only two.

With 2022 election planning underway, it is well past time for these meddling "moderns" to find another, more descriptive name. "Labor without Union Funding" is a starting point and it is infinitely more accurate. But there are many, many other names that would be equally suitable, though way less politically correct. The consequence of this infiltration will result in electoral tragedy for the Parties once considered conservative.

With Labor starting to re-focus on working-class voters – rather than "talking-class" voters – Liberal and National Party MPs risk being marginalised.

Union leaders and centrist ALP MPs are already retreating from their climate crusade at breakneck pace. Meanwhile the Liberal and National Parties continue to push minor party causes.

The climate wars, initiated in 2010 by a Greens deal with Labor Prime Minister Julia Gillard, are almost singularly responsible for the ALP's last three federal election losses.

A decade after Gillard's carbon tax – which has so far delivered Labor at least nine years in opposition – her colleagues have finally realised that insane environmentalism ranks as a 10<sup>th</sup> order issue for most voters outside inner-cities. Indeed, opinion polls show a majority of Australians view the vast economic damage flowing from environmentalism as a much greater concern.

As 2019's "unlosable" federal election approached, then ALP leader Bill Shorten labelled it the "climate change election", promising to

transform Australia into a green oasis – banning 50 per cent of family sedans and closing regional mines. After winning every major opinion poll for what seemed years, his campaign gob-smackingly prioritised the green-Left “talking class” over Labor’s traditional “working class”. The result? Labor lost the election; the Liberals increased their majority and Shorten lost his job.

Senior Labor MPs are now panicked at the prospect of a fourth term in climate change exile and are scrambling to abandon the Gillard/Shorten poisoned pill. Meanwhile rogue Liberal MPs continue to work with Greens and single-issue independents such as Warringah’s Zali Steggall pushing insane environmental causes.

There’s good reason why The Greens struggle to win over 10 per cent of voters at national elections. If the Liberal/National coalition continues to promote a crazy green agenda, it will quickly learn why.

**It’s official: No-one gives a rat’s about climate.** Ninety-five per cent of centre-Left voters could not care less about climate issues. They rank jobs, affordable energy and health as far more important. Among centre-right voters – who traditionally support the Liberal National Party – the divide is even greater with only two in a hundred rating climate change as an election issue.

A JWS poll conducted in Queensland after the State’s 2020 election is a wake-up call to extremist politicians pushing their pet causes. Centre-Left voters ranked climate change last after all other issues including COVID-19 response, the economy, jobs, living costs, healthcare and border control, in that order.

Centre-Right voters similarly ranked climate change dead last with their most important issues being the economy, jobs, living costs followed by border security, COVID-19 measures and healthcare. Only Greens’ voters ranked climate change as important, with almost 60 per cent of its tiny inner-city voter base saying it was the most important issue they faced. The survey underscored the deep division within ALP ranks as regional MPs lash out against the Party’s extreme Green policies, which have decimated its traditional working-class vote. At a federal level, Labor’s vote has been in terminal decline since leaders Kevin Rudd, Julia Gillard, Bill Shorten – and now Anthony Albanese – embraced Greens Party policy and its small, but loud, inner city core.

From a primary vote of 51 per cent at the 2007 federal election, Labor struggled to attract 30 per cent by the 2019 election and now,

under Albanese's pro-green leadership, its primary vote is heading towards the 20s.

A stand-up Party room stoush erupted last year, which saw Labor's shadow minister for resources and agriculture Joel Fitzgibbon resign his portfolio, after Mr Albanese suggested climate change was resonating in the community.

Mr Fitzgibbon's response included calling for the immediate sacking of ALP climate change spokesman Mark Butler before opening the door to a possible leadership challenge – saying he might run if “recruited to do so”. Union leaders and Party stalwarts came in boots flying in support of Mr Fitzgibbon.

Former ACTU president and Labor MP Jennie George took aim at Labor MP and climate extremist Mark Dreyfus, who had called Mr Fitzgibbon “out of step” with ALP values. The only people “out of step”, Ms George said at the time, were Labor MPs who “fail to take note of the result of the last [federal] election”. *“ALP climate policies did not gain widespread support in the electorate,”* she said.

*“Labor's primary vote has not increased since then. The fact that Joel almost lost his seat [of Hunter, NSW] last time around should be a matter of great concern.” “This is Labor's heartland. Trying to justify policy on the basis of Biden's win and the Queensland COVID election result is nonsense.”*

CFMEU NSW mining and energy president Peter Jordan was just as blunt. *“Labor just don't get it,”* he said. *“Make no mistake about it, they have lost their traditional base.”*

Also on the attack was CFMEU Queensland mining and energy president Stephen Smyth who said Labor had failed to win back workers since its disastrous showing at the 2019 “climate change” election. *“Federally, there is still a lot of work to be done and I am certainly disappointed to see Joel go.”*

After Mr Fitzgibbon's resignation, his agriculture and resources portfolio was handed to city-based MP Ed Husic by Albanese – a move considered crazily insensitive to regional voters.

### **Limp green Libs wiped out (March 14, 2021)**

Western Australia's Liberal Party has been electorally destroyed, its Greens-embracing leader turfed from parliament and the Party replaced by the Nationals as official opposition. The Party, which had attempted to outgreen Labor, now holds just two of the State's 59 Lower House seats.

Labor holds 53. The Nationals with 4 seats are now the official Opposition. Zac “GetUp!” Kirkup is the first WA political leader since the 1930s to lose his own seat, experiencing a 15 per cent swing against him.

Nine Network’s political editor Chris Uhlmann described the loss as “an extinction level event for the State Liberal Party”.

In comments after his defeat, Mr Kirkup said he hoped the “difficult loss” did not mark the end of the Liberal Party. “The reality is, I think it’s important we rebuild the Party as best as we can and from my perspective that means that I will no longer seek office for the Liberal Party,” he said. “It’s important that we do all we can to make way for a new generation... The next four years will be the most difficult for the Liberal Party that we have ever experienced.”

Rather than make way for a new generation, most WA Liberals need to step aside for a smarter generation.

With his radical adoption of policies so Left that the Greens cheered him, Mr Kirkup conceded the election some three weeks prior to polling day, begging the electorate not to punish him. They were not listening. Requiring 30 seats to retain government, the ALP declared victory immediately after polls closed. Mr Kirkup is a strong supporter of homosexual marriage, euthanasia and extreme climate action. After promising last month to achieve net zero carbon emissions a staggering 20 years earlier than Labor, Mr Kirkup’s opinion polling went into freefall. He described his 2030 net zero plan as “bold”. Most others described it as crazy.

His plan would have seen the State’s coal fired power stations close by 2025 including WA’s biggest power generator Muja with a capacity of 854 MW. Nearby Collie power station would also close withdrawing 300 MW of supply.

Despite widespread and harsh criticism from representatives of Labor, Liberal and local residents, Mr Kirkup remained defiant. “We have a \$100m plan to help make sure we transition Collie for the future,” Mr Kirkup told Sky News at the time. “In WA under our plan, no worker will be left behind.”

Mr Kirkup appears to have taken the same climate path as deposed Liberal Prime Minister Malcolm Turnbull. Mr Turnbull’s green obsession led his government’s massive 35-seat majority – left to him by former PM Tony Abbott – to be completely destroyed.



# politicom

SUBSCRIBE FREE

<https://politicom.com.au>

SPECTATOR | AUSTRALIA

**10 ISSUES FOR JUST \$10**

## Australian National Review Upholding Freedom

More allegations raised against two Australian Banks involved in closing accounts and pulling loans of those who speak out about the ever increasing Covid vaccine deaths and injuries and the Covid fraud

<https://australiannationalreview.com/>

We act on behalf of National Australia Bank Limited (NAB).

NAB carries out ongoing customer due diligence checks and regularly reviews the products and services they provide to customers. As a result of this review, NAB must cease its banking services with you and will close your accounts on **Friday 27 August 2021**.

Under section 143 of the Banking Code of Practice (where applicable), NAB may close an account by giving you reasonable notice and returning the credit balance to the account holder.

Accordingly, NAB requests that you please make arrangements to transfer your accounts in **Table A** to another financial institution by **5pm on Friday 27 August 2021**.

Here are the details about your accounts:

Table A		
Entity / Customer	Facility / Account	Balance as at 27 May 2021

# CHAPTER 14

## THE PEOPLE AND THE PARASITES

### STEPHEN WELLS

*“Just because you do not take an interest in politics doesn't mean politics won't take an interest in you.”* Attributed to Pericles 495-429BC (probably falsely!)

Australians were such a blessed people. Plenty of space to build large homes, great weather, beautiful beaches, an abundance of natural resources at our disposal. We had wealth, peace and freedom. Is it any wonder we were all so laid back? “She’ll be right mate” and for as long as we can remember she probably was. Politics was what most of us grudgingly participated in for an hour or two every few years when we were legally required to get off our backsides and vote. Only in Australia could a nation be so apathetic towards politics that the politicians had to pass a law making it illegal not to vote just to ensure that anyone turned up at all to give us leaders. The Country ran itself. People took care of their own lives and if the Government of the day stuffed up too much then we could always vote in the other mob. Labor or Liberal. Tweedledum or Tweedledee. Few of us paid them much thought.

Behind the scenes though, our Politicians were paying us plenty of thought. The bureaucrats that advised them were giving us even more of their attention. They were both also meeting with politicians and bureaucrats from other Countries and finding that they all had a lot more in common with each other than the people they were supposed to be representing. It appeared that Australians weren’t the only people not paying attention to what their representatives were up to.

International agreements were made, treaties signed, grandiose plans were put in motion. Instead of hundreds of different systems for hundreds of different Countries, why not just have one system? How much more efficient would that be? The politicians and bureaucrats saw themselves as one people with little difference between them, so obviously, they thought, there is no reason not to just centralise all of Government under one global order. A New World Order. One where their Benevolences could more easily do what is good for us.

The United Nations was the meeting place for all our movers and shakers and what was really great about the joint was that the ordinary guy on the street paid even less attention to what went on there than they did to what politicians and bureaucrats were doing at home. No pesky elections to have to worry about either, voluntary or otherwise.

In 2005 the politicians and bureaucrats from 196 countries signed up their peoples to legally binding International Health Regulations that aimed to centralise and coordinate government response to pandemics under the control of the World Health Organization (WHO). It entered into full force on June 15th 2007.

Since that time all our government advisers have been singing from the same page. If you have ever wondered why there is virtually no difference of opinion between advisers in the USA, UK or Australia about how CoVid 19 should be handled, now you know. They are all subservient to one central authority that dictates what the correct response is for everyone. Of course, what actual policies get finally implemented in each Nation or State varies.

Politicians still have to deal with varying situations on the ground and decide how much apathy or blind trust their citizens were afflicted with. How much they could get away with, but they all got the same advice: Lockdown EVERYONE!

It turns out that in Australia they could get away with almost anything. Stop international travel? “Hey mate if you reckon it’ll help”. Social distance? “There’s plenty of space”. Close down businesses? “We’ll bounce back”. Lose your job? “That’s why we have Centrelink and they’ve doubled the payment”. Mandatory masks? “It’s not a big imposition”. Don’t travel more than 5km from home? “It’s only temporary mate, stop whingeing”. Curfew? “If it saves people’s lives”.

The late great Clive James once said, “The problem with Australians isn’t that so many of them are descended from convicts, but that so many are descended from prison officers.” For every Australian willing to go along with whatever CoVid rule imposed we have had a police officer willing to ruthlessly enforce it against anyone unwilling. Shocking videos of women being held by the throat for not wearing a mask, arrested whilst pregnant for posting on Facebook or dragged off the street in front of their screaming toddler for walking in front of State Parliament with a sign, the hard truth that our assumed

freedoms were always conditional on our total compliance, has been brought home and left in no doubt.

It has been bewildering and depressing to see so many Australians on social media condemn those brutalised by police for not following the arbitrary CoVid rules, rather than condemn the police for brutalising them, yet it shows that Australians largely believe in doing what they're told. "If she followed the law in the first place then she wouldn't find herself in this situation". "She should stop being so selfish and endangering people's lives". "Good on the police, she got what she deserved". "Why bring your child to a protest, that's just child abuse".

Australians are not Americans. This nation was not founded upon the back of revolution. It was founded upon the principle of redemption for past sins granted for years of indentured service and good behaviour. Our freedoms were a reward not a natural right, regardless of what we might believe, and the laid back nature, inherent in most Australians, appears to be the result of previous generations being well rewarded for their hard work and atonement for their previous lives of crime.

Australia was where you could make a fresh start. A land of opportunity for those willing to knuckle down and earn it. A place where you get a fair go. Convicts arrived, hard-working and prosperous citizens emerged.

Australians love to make fun of their politicians and love to whinge about them, but much like prisoners griping about the prison guards, when push comes to shove, the will to rise up and physically oppose, just is not there. We are all talk and little action. We won't risk our parole, we won't risk the promise of a good life. There is only one Ned Kelly in Australia. He is the exception, not the rule.

The early Governors of the first Colonies generally upheld their end of the deal, rewarding the population for good behaviour. Aside from the practical difficulties of micromanaging every aspect of everyone's lives in a vast new Continent, European settlement occurred during a political climate of emancipation, founded in Christian Faith. The push for greater individual autonomy came as much from above as from below. The Age of Enlightenment was upon us and the emerging Nation of Australia was a beneficiary. As well as the Christian belief in the equality of man and that we should forgive because Jesus had died for our sins, Adam Smith had released "The Wealth of Nations" and changed the paradigm in economics to one where letting an individual

pursue his own interests would ultimately provide greater prosperity to the State than the State trying to make the population adhere to the wishes of a ruler. The new Colonies of Australia provided a new land to experiment with new ideas that also didn't conflict with existing religious and moral beliefs.

So ordinary Australians have historically had much less need for rebellion than other Countries. We've had a couple, but they are not the norm. Labor movements thrived here much earlier than elsewhere, in part because they were tolerated more, but that in turn meant that they were far less violent and radical. We have had much more cooperation and much less confrontation in our transition to universal suffrage and democratic governance. Leaders largely let people get on with life and people, by and large, let leaders do whatever it was that leaders did. Together we ignored each other and somehow it all turned out pretty well.

Perhaps this explains Australians' taking our freedoms for granted so much. We have had it too easy for too long. Polls show that the majority of Aussies have supported the Lockdowns and comments on social media pages of politicians appear to indicate that they simply assume that the intent of their leaders is still to reward them for their good behaviour with even more freedom and prosperity than before. They seem utterly bewildered at anyone who dares suggest that the Politicians plan to hang onto their new powers and continue to keep restrictions on us indefinitely.

The problem today is that the underlying faith of our ruling political class is no longer based in Christian doctrine, but in Globalism. We are no longer being rewarded for our compliance; we are being taken advantage of for it. Even this might not have been a problem for most Australians as long as our compliance was indeed "for the greater good".

The fact is though, that Globalism, which finds its roots in Marxist philosophy, will never result in a greater good. Large, top-down bureaucratic structures accountable to no one but themselves, always result in incompetence, corruption and death on a wide scale. Worse, the leaders of such structures always believe themselves to be the saviours of the civilisations they destroy. We have seen it time and time again. From the USSR to Cuba, from Mao to Chavez. Communist or "democratic socialist" it really makes little difference. The underlying doctrine is that greedy rich people should share their wealth with disadvantaged poor

people and the State should be responsible for taking care of everyone from cradle to grave. It all sounds great in theory.

In practice, incentive to create wealth is destroyed and incentive to claim victimhood explodes. The leaders in the meantime simply line their pockets and become the new privileged class. Taking more and more of less and less until their whole society is hollowed out. To keep the system going for as long as possible, propaganda and violence are used in equal measure. A cult-like atmosphere is created where people replace their faith in God with devotion to a glorious leader or a twisted moral code. In 1960's China we had Mao's little red book and the cultural revolution. Today in the West, we have social justice warriors, alphabet soup sexuality and diversity quotas.

Though many theories abound about who is ultimately pulling the strings of the Globalist Agenda, the acolytes of the cult are bureaucrats. These should not be confused with the "useful idiots" who would be the protesting activists. Activists tend to scream loudest about defeating Globalism whilst unwittingly doing its bidding.

It is bureaucrats that seem to love the Globalist utopian dream the most and are the ones who are diligently putting things in place to try and bring it about. It is not too hard to theorise why. Go to any country in the world and you will find that bureaucrats all behave the same. There is less difference between a bureaucrat in Sydney and a bureaucrat in Timbuktu than there is between identical twins. They dress the same, they speak the same, they think the same. They will enforce any and every rule and every rule has a procedure as long as your arm that must be followed to the letter, regardless of the consequences to anyone.

In 1945 someone made the mistake of allowing bureaucrats to form a club called the United Nations and let them not only follow rules, but write them. Not just for their own Countries but for the whole world. And bureaucrats still working in their own Countries became subservient to them and started passing proposals forward to elected officials who then were advised to handball much of the power they were responsible for over to the bureaucrats at the UN.

It has been a bureaucrat's wet dream. Finally the world could be made in their own image. Organized, structured, universal rules. One People, one Government, one World. They all got along with each other after all, obviously the rest of the world could too. A bureaucrat from a Pigmy

tribe in the Amazon wants the same thing as a bureaucrat from Saudi Arabia, so it stands to reason that non bureaucrat Pigmies and Arabs want the same things too! Brilliant! Didn't John Lennon sing about it? "Imagine there's no Country and no religion too". Well, the bureaucrats did imagine. It was just about the full capacity of their creativity to do so.

OK, I admit I'm taking the proverbial pee pee here, but stereotypes always have some basis for their existence. Bureaucrats simply have little in common with the people they write rules for, but they have a lot in common with each other. Humans across the planet are diverse in looks, culture, religion, skill sets, wants and desires. We generally wish to live in peace but we don't wish to compromise our values and ways of life to accommodate others who differ from us. So we create Nation States where people, who are as similar to ourselves as possible, can organize society in a way for us to live the life we choose. Democracies work best when our disagreements are minor. We are more easily able to tolerate and compromise when we are not required to give up too much.

But Globalist bureaucrats only see themselves. They see the diversity of appearance but assume that, behind this, everyone is like themselves, other than a few troublemakers and those duped by them. After all, all the different looking people at the U.N. get along, so they feel duty bound to let the ends justify the means and use whatever opportunities came along force us all to abolish our claimed differences and be as one like them. So they push for a collapse of the current Nation State system and are trying to replace it with a glorious new global system with them calling the shots.

The bureaucrats at the U.N. have become drunk with power. Hardly anyone knew what they were up to. National Governments signed treaties and international agreements and no one bothered to explain the details of any of them to the public. Then, National, State and local Governments passed laws and regulations to adhere to the terms of the international treaties and agreements passed. Again the public were ignorant of the existence of nearly all of them, though gradually people found themselves forbidden to do various things, having more fees, more red tape and occasionally wondering why society had changed so much around them, since they were a kid.

Pandemics were always a prime candidate for increasing Global power structures. An infectious disease doesn't recognize borders, so it was an easy argument to make that control of them should be handled

by an organization that didn't either. In 2005 an international agreement was signed by 192 countries that did just that. The power of coordinating the response to pandemics was given to the WHO, and since then the bureaucrats have been busy.

The first thing they did was try and find out in advance what policies they should put in place ready for when a pandemic came along. Normal people would simply look at previous pandemics and what people did to try and deal with them and evaluate which things helped and which things made matters worse.

Bureaucrats fund studies by their ideological cousins, academics, into future scenarios based on hypothetical computer models, instead. Most importantly these computer models looked at a new policy for dealing with infectious diseases. Rather than look at quarantining the sick, as had been the norm for thousands of years, they modelled quarantining everyone. Worse, their studies did not even bother to consider looking at what non-infectious health outcomes might be or any economic downsides there would be. Those questions were never even asked and when the time came for implementation, were completely ignored.

Those other great parasites of humanity, academics, suck off the teat of taxpayer funded university residencies, research grants and consultancy fees. Constantly having to pretend to discover something new by adding complexity to simple subjects to justify their existence as “experts”, your modern academics are the embodiment of pseudoscience. Universities have become little other than indoctrination centers for Marxist ideology over the last few decades. They churn out graduates into a world that simply has no need for so many people with degrees.

Instead of looking to lessons from the past, studies undertaken used computer models to predict the future. Garbage in resulted in garbage out. Tens to hundreds of millions were predicted to die. From Swine Flu to Bird Flu each new doomsday came and went with barely a blip on the death toll radar, but still the same people were relied on to predict the next visit from the four horsemen of the apocalypse. Totally free of independent scrutiny, the trial runs for CoVid 19 predictions were a colossal failure that the participants took as proof that their mitigation strategies were a roaring success.

Thus, the reason that 200 people died of bird flu instead of 200 million was not because the people who made the prediction were



incompetent, but because people acted on their advice so perfectly that catastrophe was averted. Never mind the fact that their predictions still said deaths would be in the millions even if their advice was acted upon, obviously their advice was even better than they could have hoped for and surely a Nobel Prize should be forthcoming for saving so many lives! The confirmation bias was delusional, but this is what one can expect when no one has any checks and balances in place that adjudicates by real world results.

This time around mortality rates have been blatantly twisted to try and show a pandemic that simply doesn't exist. In the USA it is claimed 210,000 people have died from the new killer disease SARS 2 aka Covid 19, yet the total death toll for 2020 is no higher than it was in 2019 despite a population growth of nearly 2 million extra people. These numbers are damning. Not only are the Covid figures massively inflated, but there is also no evidence that anyone has died from it at all.

Aiding the academic delusion, Corporations, especially pharmaceutical companies, financially benefit from panic about diseases and have put forward their own lackies from the academic class to push research and claims that would come to favourable conclusions for their businesses. Sponsorship deals for university institutions and job offers for positions on company boards are rife and conflict of interest allegations of various appointed Government pandemic response officials abound all over the world.

The Covid test has been carried out millions of times and each test pays big bucks to the companies manufacturing or carrying them out. The inventor of the test said that they were never designed for diagnosing disease in people, yet the whole world is glued to the TV every night to hear what the latest new infection rate is in their Country. It is possible that the numbers are completely made up.

John D Rockefeller, one of the original "robber barons" once said that competition is a sin. Modern day robber barons heading large corporations have taken this ethos to heart. Governments are to be lobbied, scientists are to be paid to do research that pre-determine outcomes and Globalism is a great way to circumvent old Labor laws and reduce overheads. But pharmaceutical companies have gone above and beyond the usual corporate shenanigans. Pandemics provide the perfect environment for guaranteed customers. Mandatory testing, mandatory vaccines. 7.8 billion people preferably once or twice a year forever.

The amount of money involved is staggering, but getting to the bottom of who is corrupt, who is a dupe and who is innocent on all counts, is next to impossible because we, the public, have simply turned a blind eye for too long. We have no effective body in place to investigate the truth, or to punish or hold to account anyone involved.

Mainstream media have also failed in their role of the fourth estate to hold people with power and influence to account. They were already biased towards pushing fear to keep eyeballs on the channels in their news shows and have been further influenced by the need to keep advertising dollars flowing from large Corporations and thus have been loath to allow any information to go to air that might potentially upset them. Journalism is a thing of the past. Added to the financial incentive to let corruption slide, advocacy for Marxist and Globalist causes is now rampant in mainstream media.

The root cause of media bias for Marxist philosophy is that most people working in the media have come through a university system that promotes it. The reason Universities themselves have fallen for such ideas is again because taxpayer money flows with no accountability to those providing the funds. Where accountability does exist, it is towards hostile foreign governments who send students overseas with the expectation that graduates will return home more loyal to their repressive regimes not less. Universities, keen to see overseas students continue to arrive, pander to foreign interests and are left alone by Governments at home.

All in all, a perfect Globalist Storm has been brewing for decades and the madness we have been living through since the start of 2020 was long overdue. So how do we repair this? How do we turn back the tide?

Our current woes are the result of decades of neglect and secret malfeasance. Our problems are structural, ideological and psychological. They are not going to be fixed overnight.

Our technological progress over the last 200 years has resulted in much fewer people being required to provide the basics required for survival. The increase in democracy over the same period until universal suffrage was granted, means that when people were displaced by technology, politicians felt the pressure to find new jobs for those people (who all have a vote now) displaced. Thus, free markets and freedom to choose our leaders have become two opposing forces. In a free market, each time a person was displaced by new technology the person displaced either finds a new product or service to sell, or goes to work for someone

who has found a new product or service to sell. This has worked to an extent. We have many new products and services that did not exist 200 years ago, or even 20 years ago, but it's not the whole story.

The other thing that has happened in parallel to new industries being created is that the number of people working for the government has grown. This is because of two things. First, and most obvious, is that politicians promise voters increased government services to get elected. The second thing though, is the pressure to lower unemployment each time new technology decreases the need for labour. How many times have you heard a politician boast about how he will "provide jobs" in an attempt to get or remain elected?

What they are really promising is to artificially make society less efficient to counteract the temporary loss of jobs that new technology has brought about. This inevitably results in ever growing red tape and Government workers being employed to write it and enforce it. Then universities are expanded to provide qualifications for people to get such jobs.

Corporations hire accountants and lawyers and HR departments to comply with all the new laws and regulations. Small and start-up businesses have less resources than large corporations and less ability to lobby the politicians who write them. Corporations realizing this lobby for more regulations because it makes it harder for new or smaller businesses to compete with them.

All in all, we now live in a society that is full of highly educated useless people whose sole purpose in life is to make other people's lives more difficult. A group of people whose jobs are to dig metaphorical holes whilst another group fills them back in again. Each one prepared to defend their careers at the ballot box should any politician dare to suggest that their work is unnecessary.

In the context of the CoVid Pandemic, think of the absurdity of the rules that were written and enforced and the money that was spent to enable them. Take social distancing. Where on earth did the rule of stand 1.5 meters apart come from? Someone was paid to suggest it ("scientific" research). Someone was paid to write it up into a law. Someone was paid to tell all the businesses what they were required to do. Someone was paid to manufacture all the idiot stickers and posters, etc that are plastered over every shopping centre floor in the country. Someone was paid to stick them everywhere. Someone was paid to record the annoying announcements that drone on every few minutes

over the shopping centre speakers telling people to social distance. Someone was paid to write the announcement and someone else to make the recording. Government might have been closing all the shops and sending people broke, but at the same time it was “creating jobs” and “keeping people safe”.

Then we have the bewildering mandate of Perspex screens at all customer counters in every business. A store person helps a customer find something, then goes behind a counter and the screen is keeping everyone safe. Air can travel over, under and around. Goods are passed back and forth between customer and employee.

Finally, we have the mask mandates. Ten thousand viruses can fit in a single hole in the fabric of the masks. Air escapes during breathing above, below and out the sides of the mask. Air mixes freely within any room, regardless of what direction it is initially expelled, yet the government has made mask wearing mandatory. People touch them, adjust them, re apply them, contaminate them. They are a complete waste of time and money. More likely to make us sick than prevent us from getting sick. In the first few months after CoVid became news, the same State Premiers that later mandated their use were begging people not to wear them, lest they dwindled the supply for surgeons (who know and follow strict hygiene protocols when wearing them).

The vast majority of Government created jobs are parasitical jobs. They force you to spend money on things you neither want or need and leave less money to support the jobs of people who do provide such things. Throughout this CoVid debacle Government employees and elected representatives have been working overtime to try and pretend that they are doing something useful and beneficial for society and have succeeded only in waking up more and more people to what a detrimental waste of space they truly are. Whilst shops and businesses were closed and people’s incomes were drastically reduced, politicians, bureaucrats, university professors, government health workers and pandemic researchers all continued to get paid. Some even got a pay rise. If we are to recover from the mess we have found ourselves in, the most important thing is for most people to grasp at a fundamental level that Government is the problem, not the solution. It has simply grown too big, made itself responsible for too much and makes everything it tries to fix, worse than before it began meddling.

Parasites grow and grow until they consume their hosts, but if you try and remove a parasite it will cause extreme pain and suffering to the host and threaten to take the host's life if its own is threatened. The parasites in government jobs are no different. They will shout and scream about how removing them will be a disaster. The media will publicise and amplify such claims. Although most activities a government department undertakes will have only parasitical use, a minority of their job description will have involved usurping some useful activity that used to be provided by the private sector. When budgets get cut, Government parasites always make sure the useful activity loses funding first. If a department is axed completely, the useful service is generally not replaced by free market providers immediately. In the vacuum, the parasites do all they can to highlight the damage and bring down the leader that attempted the change before the useful service is provided by someone not in government.

It is likely that any future leader that wishes to reduce the size and scope of Government will need to act cautiously. Seek merely to stop further expansion in the majority of departments and focus attention on a few of the worst parasitical sections at a time. As to departments that need completely scrapping, most likely these would need to be removed one at a time with enough space in between the demise and media shrieks of one, before attacking the next.

A few other departments might be slowly squeezed by putting in a no-new-hiring policy and letting gradual retirement of existing employees reduce numbers. But this would also have to be done cautiously and on a limited basis. An attack on one Government department can be seen, or at least portrayed, as an attack on all. With so many people now working for the Government they constitute a huge voting block that will protect parasitical interests. The more Government grows, the more people who work for Government vote to expand Government further. Changing the trend becomes the hardest task. Once the direction has changed, it becomes easier and easier to reduce Government further, as fewer and fewer voters' livelihoods are dependent upon it.

Academia could also do with a drastic reduction in personnel. More important than simple reduction in numbers though, would be to make Government "experts" personally responsible for the advice they provide.

When a politician says they are acting on the advice of experts, the public needs to know who the expert is and what their track record is

regarding previous predictions or advice. If they get things horribly wrong, they need to lose their job and all future government funding for at least 5 years and preferably pay back some of the money they were given. It has been appalling to see Professor Neil Ferguson in the UK, for example, dictate the Global pandemic response when every previous prediction he has made for previous pandemic scares has been ludicrously overblown. Is it any wonder he overestimated the severity of the CoVid scare by at least a factor of 10 (even if you accept the claimed death toll statistics at face value) when he was never held to account for previous blunders? How can a man who told the world 200 million could die from bird flu a decade ago be the person responsible for locking us all in our homes in 2020? The bird flu ended up killing less than 200 people, yet we are supposed to take this man seriously today. It's madness!

Our own health "experts" in Australia didn't even make their own predictions. They just copied the homework of Neil Ferguson and adjusted the numbers for Australia's population. Surely we can do better. It starts with not being so awestruck at the term "expert". Once the reverence for people who have done nothing but suck on the taxpayer's teat all their lives, is gone, we will be able to stop letting them fleece us all with snake oil and finally break out the tar and feathers.

Another good reason to turn off the money tap to academic institutions, is because they have become little more than post modern Marxist indoctrination centres. What else would you expect from people who never have to sell their skills on the open market to discover if they have any real value? Because a percentage of people pass tests that they are set and because we have a habit of believing that people who spend decades of their lives memorizing what they are told and regurgitating it in an exam or yearly assignment, they are somehow more intelligent than the rest of us. We mistakenly assume that they are also capable of critical thinking. Academia is the exact opposite of critical thinking. To succeed in the education system you must completely suspend all critical thought about what the teacher is claiming as true and declare it as true on an exam. If you fail to do this, you won't pass the exam and you won't progress to the next level of education.

Is it any wonder then that a political system responsible for a 100 million deaths in the 20th century keeps getting pushed as the answer to all of society's ills? Argue with the professor, fail the class. The next generation's professors being the ones that sucked up most effectively to

the previous ones. So the graduates learn nothing new, find jobs in the bureaucracy, media, politics and back into academia and the whole system perpetuates and grows like cancer. New “qualifications” are invented to increase funding and new bureaucratic jobs are created to employ the newly woke graduates.

The only ways to keep the education system in check are to have it funded privately and make it subordinate the rest of society. It must be brought down off its pedestal and relegated to the position it used to hold; that of a few eccentric boffins that we indulge to muse about life, the universe and everything on the off chance that every now and then they might say something that makes sense. As it is currently, 99% of academic qualifications aren't worth the paper that they are written on. They are more an exercise in complete mind-numbing obedience, than skills training. Sure, some skills are learned in some degrees along the way, but it would be much more efficient if employers simply taught apprentices exactly the skills required for their own businesses and hired kids from high school age. Because any new job a person starts will require many skills to be learned as they go.

The academic qualification generally just makes it easier for the company to arbitrarily reduce the number of applicants they need to deal with. Plus the few relevant skills that a graduate does bring to the table, though they come with a whole host that are a complete waste of time for the role, at least have been paid for by someone other than the company. The employers reap the limited rewards whilst the rest of society pays the overpriced costs.

We simply do not need to keep people in school as long as we do. Children need to know how to read, write and do basic arithmetic, plus understand their Country's Constitution and basic laws. Everything else is optional and should be for parents to decide. The National Curriculum should be abolished. Give parents vouchers to spend on education of their children learning whatever skills they think their child would most likely excel at or give them the best chance of making a living when they grow up.

Most jobs in society don't require any special skills. They simply require people to show up on time and do what they are told. This includes many of the jobs people currently get degrees for. The vast bulk of what is done in a pathology lab for example, is repetitive assembly line activities that simply don't require four years of university to learn. The

activities that do require more knowledge could just as easily be taught on the job or with in house courses.

Give parents a voucher for the partial costs of training that can be given to an employer to train people in highly skilled careers, let employers pay the rest and let the two parties enter into contracts with each other that gives obligations on both sides for a limited time after completion or dropping out. Follow this up by ending or putting severe disincentives in place for immigrants to be brought in to fill skills shortages and we might finally see our own existing citizens get ahead.

We need to stop revering people who spend years in the education system. Objectively who is smarter, the kid who drops out of school at 13 and gets a job or becomes self-employed, or the kid that goes to university for 10 years and eventually gets a PhD? The kid who dropped out of school may door knock the neighbourhood to get clients to mow the lawn for. He might save 10% of his income. He might buy his first house at 18 and pay it off completely by the time he reaches 30. Meanwhile our PhD counterpart might have a Student Loan Debt of \$200,000 by the time he's 30 and still be looking for his first job. Which of the two do you think will have learned the most about how to succeed in life and how the world works? Other than the fact that the kid with the PhD might have learned that "life's not fair", he will have little else to show for his time unless he gets that coveted position as adviser to the United Nations that he's been holding out for. And God help us all when he does!

If you are the product of the educational system and have by some miracle turned out OK, understand you are the exception not the rule. Your task is to uplift the confidence of the non-academic class and try and convince them of the truth that they are the clever ones. They are the ones who should be leading society. They are the ones that we need to fix the mess that we have been left in. They are not simply the descendants of Convicts that should be grateful to whatever small liberties that are permitted. They do not need to atone. They are entitled to do more than just grumble and make fun of the powers that be, whilst in the end always doing what they are told. They are instead the last hope of western civilisation, and we need them to step up.

People who don't work for the Government pay the wages of the ones who do, so they should be the only ones who get to make decisions on what is spent. One idea is to roll back universal suffrage in the Upper House to only allow people to vote for senators who are net taxpayers



and exclude all net tax receivers. Australia's push for universal suffrage had the catchphrase "no taxation without representation!" Perhaps the push to wind it back to help limit Government expansion should be "No representation without taxation!" Whereas the House of Lords was filled with unelected aristocrats, a new Australian Senate would be filled with working class tradespeople, workers from private companies and small business owners. But to get to such an outcome, enough people from these groups will first have to get the motivation to enact change.

Laws on their own are never enough. The Premier of Victoria, Dan Andrews passed a law to put individual criminal liability onto Company bosses for workplace injuries and deaths before the Covid scam began. This appears to be a great law. It is the kind of principle that we should demand in every aspect of society: That being part of a group doesn't protect you from individual accountability. Limited liability status, that was originally granted in the mercantile era to protect investors from debtors' prisons in the event of shipping catastrophes, now serve as a get out of jail free card for every type of crime in every area of society where groups organize.

Corporations, Charities, Bureaucracies and Political Parties are all part of our lives. 2020 has shown the need for individual accountability to be demanded by society in every group. Either the group pre-assigns who is going to be held responsible for each endeavour that it undertakes, or the head of each organization must take the fall if no clear guilty party further down the chain can be proven (beyond a reasonable doubt in Court) to be to blame. Thus, if a manager gets acquitted in a trial, then the prosecutors must go up the chain and if no one below the head of the organization gets proven to have broken the law, then the leader must pay the price. An Organisation being made to simply pay a fine when it breaks the law, just isn't good enough. It is constructed of people and it is always a person who breaks the law or causes someone harm.

This is how it should be. This is what we should demand when negligence, incompetence or corruption is clear but the question of who within an organization was at fault is less easy to determine. So on the face of it, Dan Andrews' law was a step in the right direction. The problem was that when the hotel security scandal broke and the blame for people dying of respiratory illness was tied to it, it quickly became apparent that this law was not going to be applied to Andrews himself. His inquiry into the event had no teeth and there was nobody who had

the power to arrest him and have him face trial. Just imagine if he did face trial. He could probably avoid jail for a bit, by pointing out that the tests are worthless and that there is no evidence of the virus existing or any extra people dying in the Country. True, he would then likely get brought up on fraud charges for his previous lies and sued by the families of people who lost their businesses or jobs or a loved one to suicide, but at least he would escape the manslaughter rap. It might get him a lesser punishment.

We find unequal application of the law more and more in every level of society where power exists. We have rule by law not rule of law. We have supposedly a system of checks and balances in our Country and a separation of powers to help us stop the slide into tyranny. These have shown to be woefully inadequate during the Covid scam. When politicians, bureaucrats, media, judges and political activists are all the product of the same educational path, how can we hope to have checks and balances anywhere? There remains only one hope, that the rest of society will simply stand up and say “no more!” For that to occur we need the rest of society to accept the duty. For checks and balances of people within a system to function there must be people outside the system with the power to enforce it. Power is never granted, it has to be claimed and taken.

It starts with us. Whether we are accidental survivors of the educational system or high school “unskilled” dropouts, it is up to us to get the ball rolling. The “long march through the institutions” of Global Marxism has taken nearly a century to put enough people into positions of power in all areas of society that they could finally simply dictate their will to us. Though bureaucrats, academics, celebrities and journalists are the willing foot soldiers of this movement, they didn’t install or finance themselves. Behind them are powerful and wealthy people driven by religious ideologies that they pursue with inter-generational zeal. The point is not what that ideology is, the point is simply that they have a motivation that those negatively impacted by their plan, lack.

Part of the Globalist attack on Western Nations has been on our own religions. Whether or not you are personally religious is immaterial. Religion serves a purpose in a cohesive society. It provides a reason to think beyond the wants and desires of ourselves and want to stand together with other members of our tribe and be prepared to willingly sacrifice to defend each other. The Globalists have sought to demonise Christianity and have likely helped to corrupt people in the Churches or

have had corrupt people installed within Christianity. We have had individualism fed to us as the new ideal for the masses and this has left the masses selfish and collectively weak.

We need to be prepared for a fight that will not be won in our lifetimes. That means each of us needs to be prepared to sacrifice our own well-being and the well-being of our families for the larger goal of having lived a life of truth and justice to heal and rebuild civilisation. For people of Christian faith this will be an easier sacrifice than for atheists and agnostics. If you believe that after this life is over you will be either eternally rewarded or punished for your actions on this Earth, then obviously you are much more likely to endure suffering here and now. This is one of the reasons Globalists are so anti-Christian. Faith has power. Faith is a threat. Faith needs to be subverted and attacked.

It is probably no accident that leaders of most religions are now talking from the same page as the Globalists. They went to university as well. But the people who wrote the Bible, did not. So if you are a person of Christian faith, then I encourage you to read the Bible again and again. See it with new eyes and harden your resolve.

For those who don't believe in a God or life after death, then you still need to decide what meaning your life has. Why are you here? What's the point of it all? Did you grow up dreaming of working till retirement, having a few kids and disappearing from the earth as if you had never been? Or did you ever dream of doing something important in your life? Something that future generations would remember you for. Is it enough to be a part of a group that stood up? Or do you need to receive individual recognition? Or is simply doing the right thing enough to bring you peace and contentment of a life of principle well lived? Whatever it is for you, you need to rediscover it and nurture it. Without your personal willingness to sacrifice, do not expect things to change. "Evil triumphs when good people do nothing". You are a good person, so do something.

It is not hard to see what is wrong in the world. It is not hard to point the finger at corruption or incompetence. It is also not hard to recognize how the world should function. Individual accountability, checks and balances of power, justice and rule of law. Take care of people who are doing it tough. But we endlessly argue over how to bring this about and trust others to fulfill their promises to fix it for us if we just give them power. But the promises are worthless. The specific plans are useless.

The technical aspects of how to fix society are meaningless. They all put the cart before the horse. Our own personal paradigm of what our own responsibilities are needs to change first.

Civilization provides us with countless benefits. This means we each have duties to it if we wish to see it thrive. We must stop being parasites ourselves if we wish to prevent being preyed upon in return. This doesn't mean everyone. It simply means more than we currently have. Leaders change the world, the masses just come along for the ride. The types of leaders currently needed are the Gandhi types. People who will refuse to wear masks, social distance, remain in curfew and lockdown, be tested or vaccinated, regardless of the personal consequence. Tyranny of the majority is still tyranny. Individuals need to stand up to the mob. Modern democracy was supposed to provide us with rights that could not be voted away by the majority. We need to reclaim them. Though having a voice in Parliament would be helpful, standing up for yourself is more important than standing as a candidate in an election.

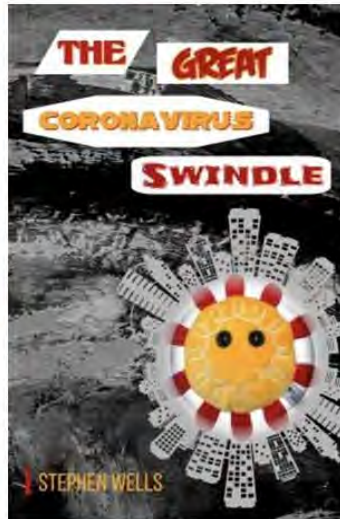
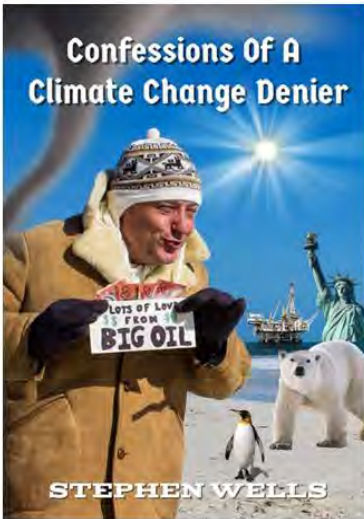
Whatever we are currently doing to try and lead by example, all of us can always do more. Our goal is simply to do so. To find and live by a greater purpose than comfort. Pleasure and happiness are not the same. Pleasure provides us with ways to ease our suffering during life's struggle, but happiness comes from the struggle itself. The growing sense of empowerment one acquires as we grow in life.

So risk your job, risk your income, your home, your liberty, even your life. Encourage others to do the same. You have seen that if you do not risk these things then they will be simply taken anyway. You have been put under effective house arrest. Fined for leaving your home, not wearing a mask, sitting on a beach. Told your freedom will be conditional on taking tests and medications against your will. Deep in your heart and soul, you know that this is just the start. You have learned about enough history to know the truth.

Stop pretending that this time is different and that it won't come to the same dark, genocidal place. You may not make any difference. Your actions may be in vain, but YOU will know the truth. YOU will have acted, YOU will have lived and died in harmony with your true nature. Regardless of whether you believe in God or not, what else is going to leave you fulfilled at the end of it all? We are all going to die one day. We are all going to ask ourselves before we shuffle off this mortal coil, did my life matter? How will you answer?



STEPHEN WELLS is the author of “*Confessions Of A Climate Change Denier*” and “*The Great Coronavirus Swindle*”. He is also a freelance writer for online science magazine Principia Scientific International and a regular guest on various online shows that contest the narrative of mainstream media. You can find both of Stephen’s books online on Amazon. Note: The Great Coronavirus Swindle is listed on Amazon under the censored title of “*The Great Censored Swindle*”. For a signed copy, please email Stephen at [climateconfessor@protonmail.com](mailto:climateconfessor@protonmail.com)



South Africans aware!  
Photo: Getty Images

unchainaustralia.com

VIDEO WITH  
A PURPOSE

Stephen Wells

CAMCAST  
DOT TV

Tshung Chang



Michael Darby

(Ctrl+)Click

[www.facebook.com/search/top?q=camcast.tv](http://www.facebook.com/search/top?q=camcast.tv)

Choose  
your size  
and slogan

Tee Shirts at [www.unchainaustralia.com](http://www.unchainaustralia.com)

A promotional graphic for t-shirts. On the left is a black t-shirt with the text "UNCHAIN AUSTRALIA" in yellow and white. On the right is a green t-shirt with the text "FREEDOM BEATS GOVT TYRANNY" in yellow. Below the shirts is the text "Choose your size and slogan". At the bottom is the text "Tee Shirts at www.unchainaustralia.com".

*Cherish Life*.org.au  
Queensland

The logo for Cherish Life Queensland. It features the text "Cherish Life" in a large, elegant script font, with ".org.au" in a smaller sans-serif font to the right. Below this is the word "Queensland" in a smaller, simple font. To the right of the text is a purple flame icon.

# CHAPTER 15

## How Real is the Sea Level Rise?

### DARIUSZ JABLONSKI



#### **Introduction**

Today almost everyone has an opinion of the sea level. Just like in times gone by people wanted to predict weather, now is the time to be an expert in sea level projections. From the social media keyboard warriors to politicians, we seem to get almost daily predictions of impending doom and gloom and the inevitable floods that will swallow our livelihood. Our sin of building the best human conditions for our fledging civilisation is being punished, but this time there is no Noah's Ark to save us. That is unless we submit to those who think they alone know how to save us. What is the proposed solution? More tax and more control over your personal life. Literally with every breath we contribute to our civilizational downfall, as we contribute to the CO<sub>2</sub> increase and hence to the temperature increase that is rapidly getting out of control. Our prime sin is of our existence.

The increase in temperature has a direct impact on melting Polar Regions, creating more liquid water and causing subsequent sea level rise. This seems a simple enough logic with terrifying consequences, which are regularly exploited by merchants of digital imagination. Hollywood movies display in cinemas, living rooms and in front of computer or phone screens, huge tsunamis that swamp our cities and extinguish our existence. Now billions of people that never thought about or even imagined such catastrophes are exposed to vivid images of the end of the world.

But this goes beyond just fiction, the media and politicians are relentlessly trumpeting the proverbial biblical floods on almost daily basis. This is also supported by the overwhelming consensus of scientists demonstrating, without a doubt, that snow and ice will be a thing of the past. Consequently, the rise of sea level is a certainty now. 75% of the population that lives near a coast would have to abandon their homes. The spectre of destruction is embedded in people's heads and hence the angst, the fear, and the fright that causes people to seek any way to avert the disaster.

People want stability and a life without fear. No longer is fear against terrorism or war good enough. That is not fully global. It doesn't affect everyone. The more affluent societies are usually not affected. Their existence is assured and the high living standard unbroken. These are the people that en-mass can control change through their democratic vote and demand to fix problems through politicians. Politicians armed with science consensus want to fix this with endless meetings, conferences, signatures and pledges of spending your tax money to fix your problem. If this is not enough, new regulations, new taxations systems are introduced, all to fix the problem. One of them is the sea level problem. But how real is it? How dangerous would it be? Can we look at this with a fresh view and understand it simply, avoiding political hype?

### **A quick history of sea level concept**

To understand the sea level concept, we need to look at the data and some basics of science. This stems from one of science's oldest branches, geology. Sea level variations have been observed since the 19<sup>th</sup> century by the early enthusiasts of rock collections and mountain climbing. The presence of limestones with marine fossils some 4000m above the present-day sea level was initially attributed to Noah's Flood,



but is now known to be related to the mountain building processes and collisions of the continents.

The recognition of plate tectonic processes in the second part of the 20<sup>th</sup> century allowed ordered interpretation of the whole globe. Suddenly marine fossils in the Himalayas made sense. The increasing knowledge of offshore areas has also revealed that a lot of non-marine sediments are located below the present sea level. However, the complexity of nonmarine versus marine short-term sedimentation then started to be revealed in more detail, creating another crisis that plate tectonics alone could not explain.

Once again geology came to the rescue and the new branch of geology called Sequence Stratigraphy. Stratigraphy is a well-known concept in geology and allows representation of rocks and fossils against a time scale usually displayed in millions of years. The increasing understanding of earth's history then started to be revealed at time scales of 10,000 years or even less.

Such an avalanche of high-resolution data could not be classified with the simple geological models that dominated until the late 1970s. To handle this, Exxon has invented Sequence Stratigraphy, a revolutionary new method of reconstructing and predicting depositional sequences. To achieve this, three main variables have been determined to control apparent sea level variations: tectonism, sediment input and eustacy or global absolute sea level. Based on only these three variables, two types of sea level curves have been constructed through time: the relative and the eustatic (absolute global).

Hordes of more recent geologists, including myself, have readily adopted this new methodology and started to apply it to our work.

Since the late 1980s I have spent significant time constructing such curves to predict depositional patterns offshore and onshore Australia. I have applied the same method in America, offshore Africa, Europe and various countries of Asia. This method is universally accepted now and used as a standard method in the geological toolbox. Like the plate tectonics theory that brought large tectonic process into order on the time scale of millions of years, Sequence Stratigraphy provided a method of predicting sediment distribution on much smaller time scales. This means that sometimes rocks could be pinned to individual events that happened in one afternoon, not to mention processes that can be confidently traced over centuries or millennia.

The concept of sea level predictions developed by geologists has been hijacked by others and provides the basis for much of the hype that we are witnessing today, although often without the hype merchants fully understanding all the variables in play.

### **Who provides real data for sea level estimates?**

Is geology the culprit in the doom and gloom that we are being fed now? The short answer is no. Let's investigate this statement in more detail. What geological studies provide is a look into the past, without which we can't possibly understand the present let alone the future. The geological science which underpins National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration (NOAA) research, with their colourful images, shows unequivocal evidence of relentless sea level rise with only a few exceptions.

More alarmingly, the last time I checked the link, the city that I live in is sinking. The house that I bought for my family, and whose mortgage I still work hard to pay off, will be swamped by the sea, if not during my lifetime, then during my children's or definitively by my grandchildren's time. They will ask me on my death bed, *Dad or Grandpa what did you do to spare us from such calamity?* What would be my answer? First, let us turn to geology for an answer.

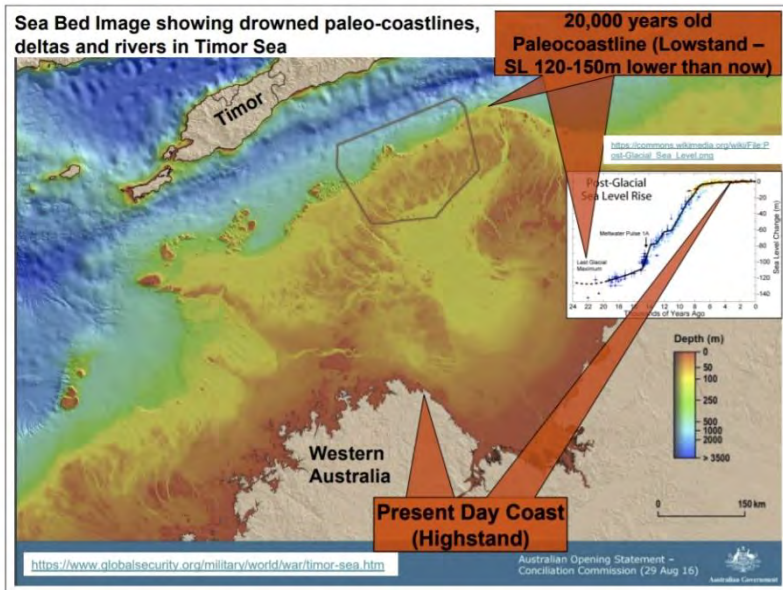
### **Looking for recent changes in sea level around Perth, WA**

The evidence of between 120m to 150m of global sea level change has been demonstrated around the world including offshore Australia. The morphology of the seabed between Australia and Timor illustrates the presence of drowned rivers and paleo-coastline during the last glacial period some 20,000 years ago. As the post glacial warming period commenced, the sea level rapidly increased. This was due to ice sheets in the northern hemisphere, which were up to 5km thick, melting over a period of 5000 years. This then largely established our present-day coastline.

The present-day seabed image (Figure 1 below) illustrates drowned river systems, deltas and paleo-coastline that developed during the last glacial maximum, some 20,000 years ago. The post-glacial sea level rise is also shown to illustrate the magnitude of rise in the last 24,000 years. The last 7,000 years show only minimal sea level change. Most of the low-lying areas and continental corridors, that were available for human migration, were flooded with rivers and sea. The coastlines

retreated to present day locations. (In the case of Western Australia this was by up to 1000kms.) Obviously, any early human settlements established at the coast had to be continuously moved inland and the early refugees of climate change were born.

Figure 1

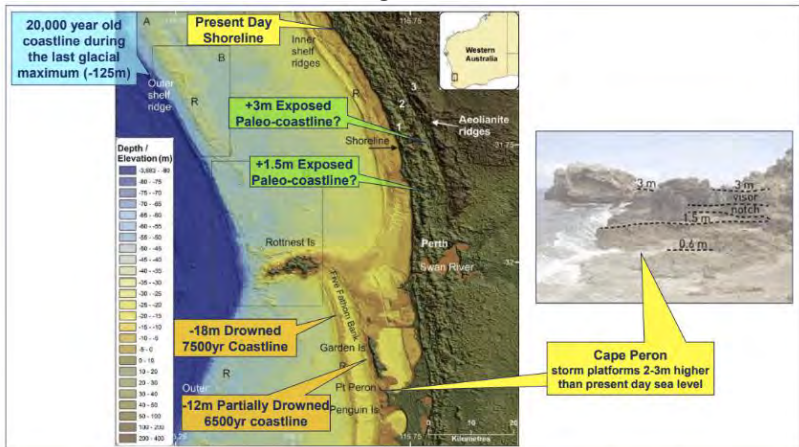


Under such conditions the long-term habitation and early establishment of human civilisation was nearly impossible. The sea level rise had to slow and new stable coastlines had to be established for the first civilisations to emerge. This started around 5500BC in the Nile valley when sea level had stabilised sufficiently to allow progradation of the delta. This simple geological process, that continues today, created rich arable land which led to an explosion of agricultural production allowing an excess to be produced, which is a basic prerequisite for any flourishing civilisation.

Summary of local observations in the Greater Perth area, WA, (Figure 2 below) illustrates recent sea level variability. Recent (around 5,000-7,000 years ago) lateral migration of the coastline is estimated to be up to 50kms. The Cape Peron stormwave platforms are shown as horizontal erosional lines carved into pre-existing hard limestone that subcrops

along the coast. These suggest that the sea level was recently as high as 3 metres above the present sea level.

Figure 2



The evidence of a recent slightly higher sea level can be seen around Perth metropolitan area mostly along the coast. Numerous storm incisions can be seen that are currently some 1 to 3 metres above the present sea level. These wave incisions are cut into recently deposited limestones.

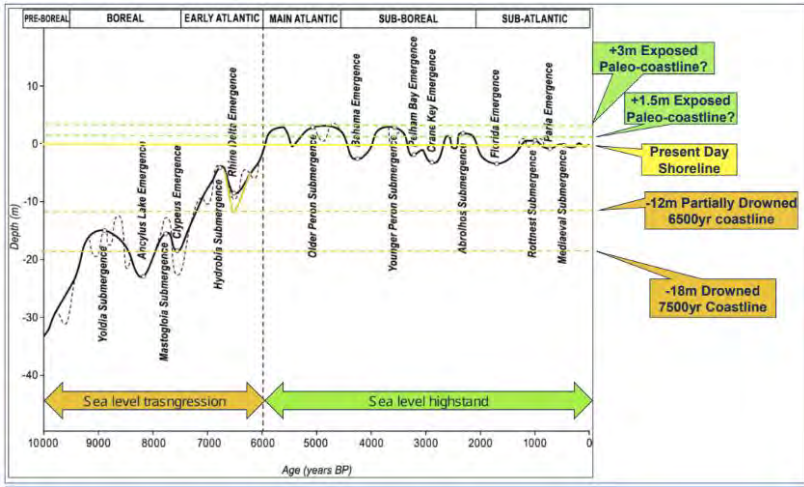
In Fremantle a giant incision of the paleo-Swan channel can be seen from the west bank some 2 to 3 metres higher than the present day river. Whilst the present highs are a result of cumulative accumulation of dune and beach deposits, it is reasonable to assume that the variations in sea level were most likely within the range of 1.5 to 3m within the Greater Perth Area and can be confidently tied to global sea level changes.

Figure 3 (below) illustrates Sea level variations with local coastline positions as seen on the high-resolution elevation of the Greater Perth area shown in Figure 2. Further south between Dunsborough and Augusta, recent limestones were deposited on top of the pre-Cambrian hard metamorphic rock basement that did not subside during most recent geological time.

This also indicates that we had sea levels some 3m to 5m higher, compared to the present day. Such observations are not surprising and are most likely related to the Holocene optimum which was a period of higher temperatures that prevailed some 11,000-7,000 years ago. In fact, oysters currently thriving in warm oceanic waters in the Carnarvon area

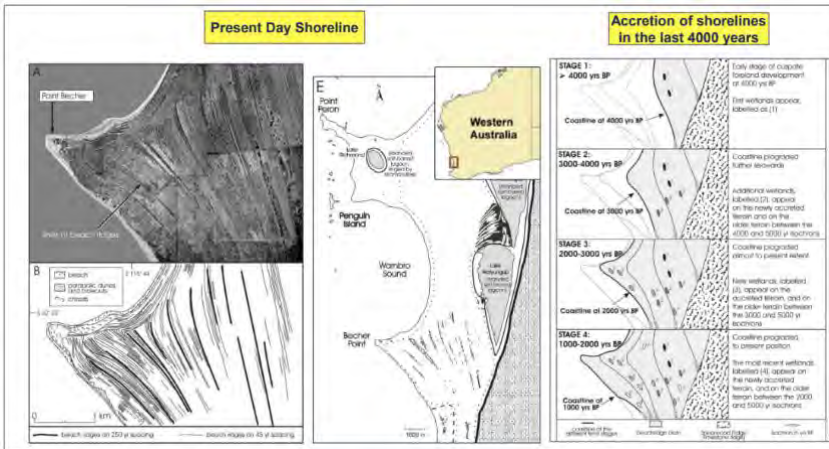
(~1,000km north of Perth) have also flourished in the Perth area and further south in the past, evidenced by the same species shell beds exposed along the the Swan River.

Figure 3



Not only has the sea level changed, but whole ecosystems have moved thousands of kilometres within less than 5,000 years.

Figure 4



The Point Becher/Port Kennedy area (just south of Perth) was created by a process of sand dune and beach deposit accretion that continues today. This area did not exist when the first pyramids were built some 5,000 years ago (Figure 4). Present day accretion processes

and small offshore island movements are in fact captured by time-lapse Landsat photography that can be viewed on the NOAA website ([Timelapse – Google Earth Engine](#)). Figure 4 (above) shows<sup>189</sup> Point Becher/Port Kennedy in the present day and its formation in the past 4,000 years<sup>190</sup>.

### **NOAA website and how it should be interpreted**

Let's consult the experts such as NOAA to look for additional answers from a different source of data.

The NOAA website<sup>191</sup> has a global map with sea level measuring locations which are colour coded to indicate the severity of the sea level change. The layperson, not knowing the distinction between the relative and absolute sea levels, takes the NOAA at face value and accepts the primary premise of the message: the sea level is rising. For more inquisitive readers, downward arrows are easily explained as the isostatic rebound from the last ice age and hence it is not relevant to what is happening around the rest of the world. Most of the green upward arrows indicate increasing sea level at a rate of 1-3mm per year which translates to 10cm to 30cm per century.

NOAA obviously spent a lot of money to provide an easy interface for monitoring sea level change for both professionals and the public. This easy availability of data, whilst commended, provides an avenue for misinterpretation of what is observed. Numerous upward arrows apparently indicate alarming sea level increases observed in several places across the globe. Nice and colourful images can be easily captured and posted in mass and social media that give credence to claims that the sea level increase may be as high as 2.5 metres by the end of this century.

NOAA website [states](#):

*“The sea level trends measured by tide gauges that are presented here are local relative sea level (RSL) trends as opposed to the global sea level trend. Tide gauge measurements are made with respect to a local fixed reference on land. RSL is a combination of the sea level rise and the local vertical land motion. The global sea level trend has been recorded by satellite altimeters since 1992 and the latest global trend can be obtained*

---

<sup>189</sup>Semeniuk, V. Semeniuk, C.A & Brocx, M. (2020). The Holocene Becher Point Cuspate Foreland, Western Australia – An internationally significant and globally unique potential geopark. In International Journal of Geoheritage and Parks 8 (pp. 1-17).

<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ijgeop.2020.02.001>

<sup>191</sup><https://tidesandcurrents.noaa.gov/sltrends>

*from NOAA's Laboratory for Satellite Altimetry, with maps of the regional variation in the trend. The University of Colorado's Sea Level Research Group compares global sea level rates calculated by different research organizations and discusses some of the issues involved.”*

The above paragraph clearly mentions the relative sea level (RSL) as opposed to the global sea level trend. This is an average of all measurements that they attribute to two primary factors: ice melt and thermal expansion. This goes directly against a well-established understanding in geology where RSL is controlled by three factors: **tectonism** (uplift or subsidence), **sediment input** (climate including ice melt and thermal expansion) and **eustacy** (this includes change in the size of the water container, which is controlled by plate tectonics, such as a change in mid-ocean spreading or subduction rates).

NOAA makes no mention of two significant geological processes, tectonism or sediment input. Tectonism is currently dominating many European measurements and sediment input is the primary factor in the Mississippi, Nile or other deltaic environments.

Only once does NOAA mention the word “absolute” in relation to the sea level and this is hidden under frequently asked question link, where this term is associated with the “Global Sea Level” term. In other words, the relative sea level increase can mean sea level increase, no change or sea level decrease in absolute terms and hence is often useless in predicting the absolute measure of the sea level. The absolute values are a lot more difficult to determine. Exxon have invented a method that attempts to differentiate between these two approaches by using sequence stratigraphy, a branch of geology that allows reconstruction of absolute and relative sea level curves through time.

NOAA never attempts to separate the two and yet their relative sea level data is used as gospel for IPPC reports. This lack of differentiation means that the politicians and the public are led to believe that we have a fast-increasing sea level that needs our urgent attention. In addition, focusing only on the data of the most recent 20 years and projecting, can give widely different estimates, and contributes to unreasonable panic.

So, can we explain the NOAA relative sea level change display in more detail? Firstly, we need to understand that we live during the geological time where the sea reached near maximum level and has been stable for the last 5,000 years, varying by between 2 metres and 5



metres in the last 10,000 years. Our period is called a highstand in sequence stratigraphic naming, which is when sea level is near its maximum before the onset of the next depositional cycle.

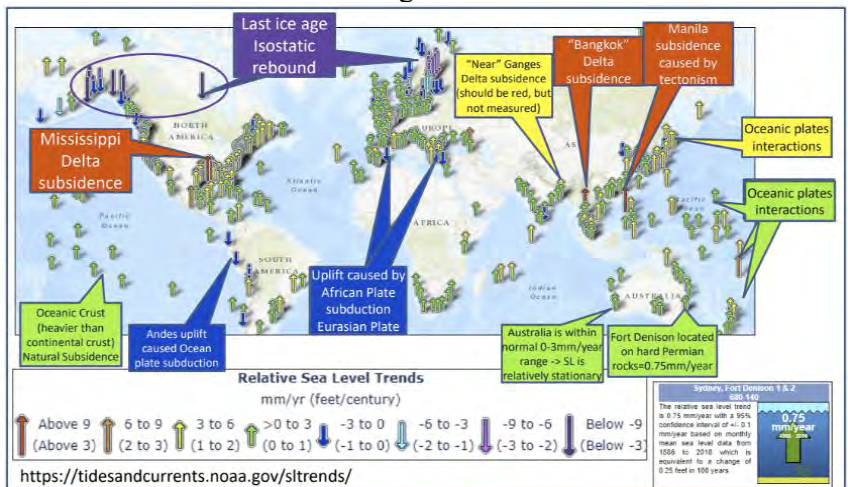
The maximum sea level increase based on the last 5,000 to 10,000 years of sea level variation is not likely to exceed 3 metres. Compared to low sea level epochs most of the ice has already melted. And the global tectonics is not able to change the shape of the water tank (oceans) in such a short period of time. Furthermore, there is no evidence of accelerating sea level increase despite the ever-increasing CO<sub>2</sub> in the atmosphere.

The NOAA global map interpretation is summarised in Figure 5 (below). All values can be easily considered in the framework of at least two variables: tectonics and sediment input. There is no evidence of dangerous sea level change that may be attributed to CO<sub>2</sub> increase.

Red lines around the Mississippi and other deltas around the world are related to sediment subsidence or compaction of waterlogged sediments. In fact, some 40% rock volume is contracted as water is expelled by ever increasing weight of the freshly deposited sediments on top.

The rest of the data is dominated by the mostly green arrows (0-3mm/year) and illustrates a very benign apparent sea level increase. The negative, blue and purple arrows are visible in the Northern hemisphere predominantly, and are related to isostatic rebound from the weight of the ice sheets being removed, and in other places blue arrows are related to tectonic uplift.

Figure 5





Above is the NOAA map at a glance, interpreted by a geologist. No evidence of dangerous sea level increase appears on the map. Explanations are colour coded according to the sea level magnitude.

### How sea level changes around Australia should be interpreted using NOAA data

Australia is an ideal continent for measuring sea level change. This is because Australia is located away from significant tectonism and the climate is relatively dry, which provides low sediment input. If these two variables are minimised, then the absolute sea level is more likely to be dominating in the area. An example with no subsidence and low sediment input is the Fort Denison measurement station that is located on the old and compacted Permian (about 270 million years old) sediments that dominate Sydney.

Exceptionally reliable data that has been measured since 1886 shows sea level increases of about 6.5cm per 100 years which is only 1/5 of the average value that is measured by satellites or other stations around the world (Figure 6). Only these types of stations, located away from active tectonic and sediment input centres should be considered directly in the absolute sea level determination.

Figure 6

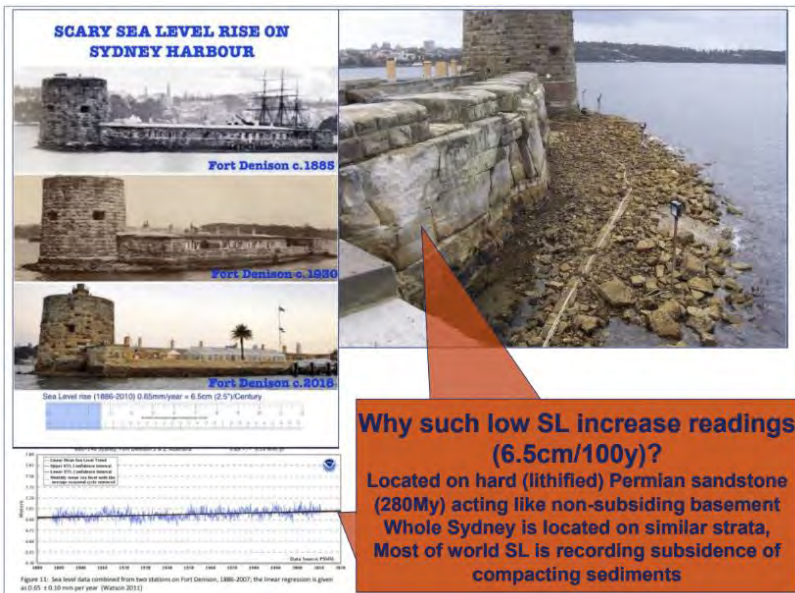


Figure 6 (above) shows Fort Denison data derived from a station located on hard (already compacted) rocks. Such conditions should be used as a beacon of reliable sea level observations. Sadly CSIRO ignores this data and publishes its own predictions that exclude observed trends in the Fort Denison tide gauge records.

Figure 7

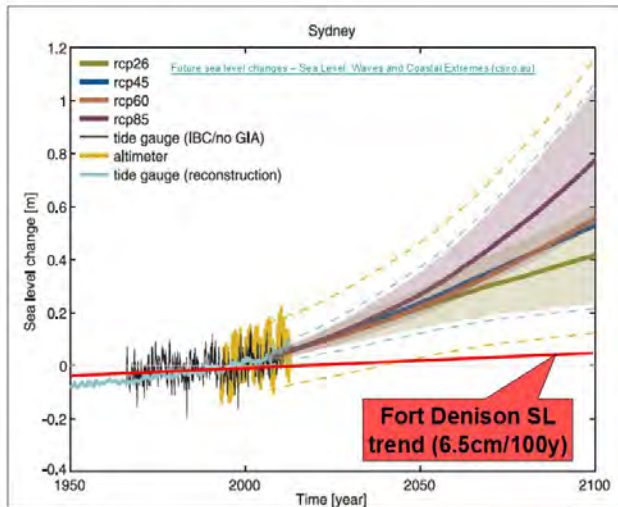


Fig.7 (above) shows CSIRO sea level projections for Sydney. The Fort Denison data trend of 6.5cm/100 years is not within any of the ranges predicted by CSIRO. When investigating other NOAA stations in detail around Australia, Fort Denison's low values are not an exception. Most values do not exceed 3mm per year.

**Australia – ideal continent for measuring absolute sea level change (not relative as being measured by NOAA). WHY? Mostly old rocks (lithified or hard) that do not compress, hence subside at minimal rate.**

What is interesting is that areas such as Perth, with a significant cover of very young coastal sediments, are also falling below an average of 3.3mm per year. This indicates that despite compaction and water expulsion from young sediments, we do not observe elevated sea level rise.

This would corroborate the steady or very slightly increasing absolute sea level estimate that is likely to be not higher than 1mm/year or 10cm per century, a far cry from current projections favoured by the CSIRO.

Figure 8

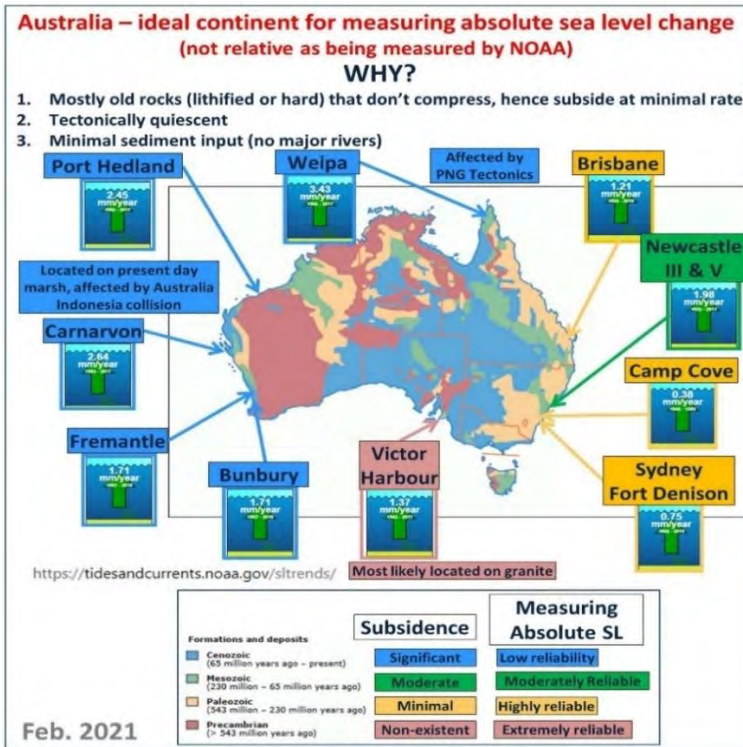


Figure 8 (above) illustrates relative sea level increase, colour coded to the onshore geology of Australia. If measuring stations are located on older rocks such as the Paleozoic (includes the Permian in Fort Denison) or Precambrian strata, then values should be lower than the average of 3.3mm/year. If the stations are located on younger rock the amount of relative sea level increase should be correspondingly higher.

Figure 8 presents a summary of 80% of NOAA stations located in Australia. Each station is colour coded based on geological strata these are located upon and their reliability for measuring absolute sea level variations.

A lot of discussion in the Australian region has been focused on the future of the Pacific islands. These areas are strongly influenced by the natural subsidence associated by heavy oceanic crust, on which these islands are located, and also affected by the weight of limestone growth, which is climate related. So I decided to investigate some alternative areas. In Europe we have longer term historical references that can be corroborated by archaeological research and reconstructions.

## Looking for sea level change in the Mediterranean Sea

Figure 9



The coastal areas of the Mediterranean Sea have well-established human settlements that have been flourishing during the last 5,000-2,000 years. The preservation or destruction of such settlements due to shifting sea level should be relatively easy to establish, as we have much longer time periods than are currently offered by satellite or even modern tide measurements. Greco-Roman ruins are easily observed and can be readily compared to present day conditions using Google map images.

One of the most stunning examples is the comparison of the present Syracuse with the reconstruction of the same city in the 4<sup>th</sup> century BC when it was inhabited by the Greeks. Despite some 2,400-year period there is very little difference between the images. The reconstruction has been undertaken by a team of scholars of IBAM-CNR and Arcadia University-TCGS, aimed to the overall digital reconstruction of the Greek Syracuse.

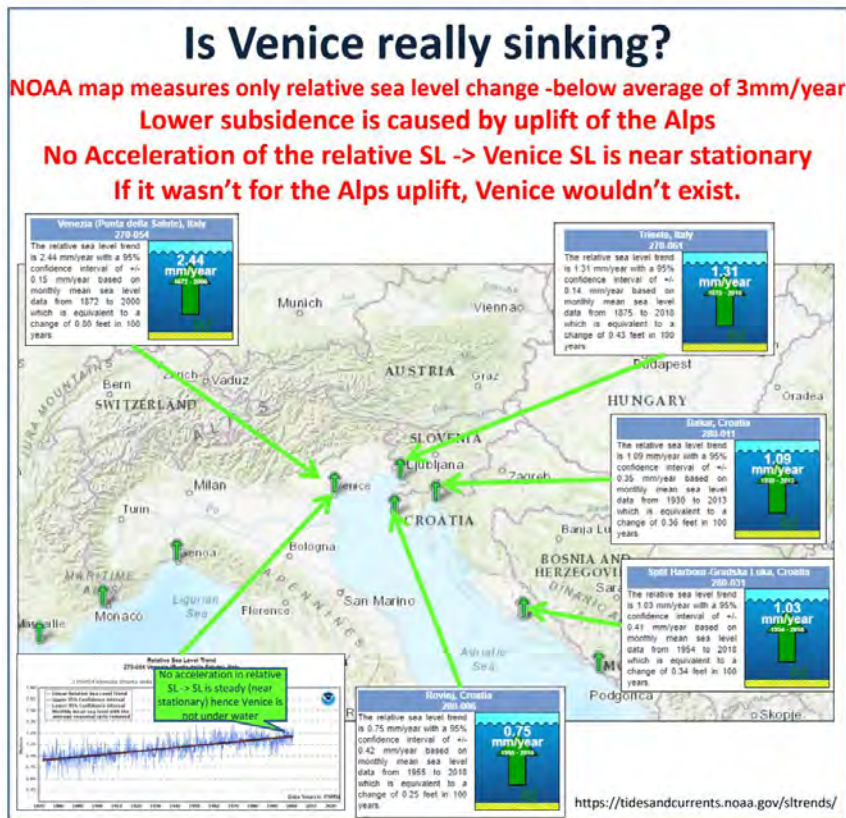
Figure 9 (above) provides a comparison of Syracuse and Venice using archaeological reconstructions and historical map respectively, both illustrating little coastal change.

The increasing role of virtual archaeology cannot be ignored as it is based on real data. It provides a source for reconstructions of not only human history, but also how this history was shaped by natural processes associated with the sea level variations. In this case, despite



this area being subjected to tectonic processes associated with the collision of African and Eurasian plates, little change in the coast position is recorded suggesting that sea level has been near stationary for more than two millennia. Figure 9 (above, on the right) illustrates the detailed 18th century map compared to a present-day Google image and little to no change is observed. This simple comparison demonstrates stability of the coast despite heavy human habitation.

Figure 10

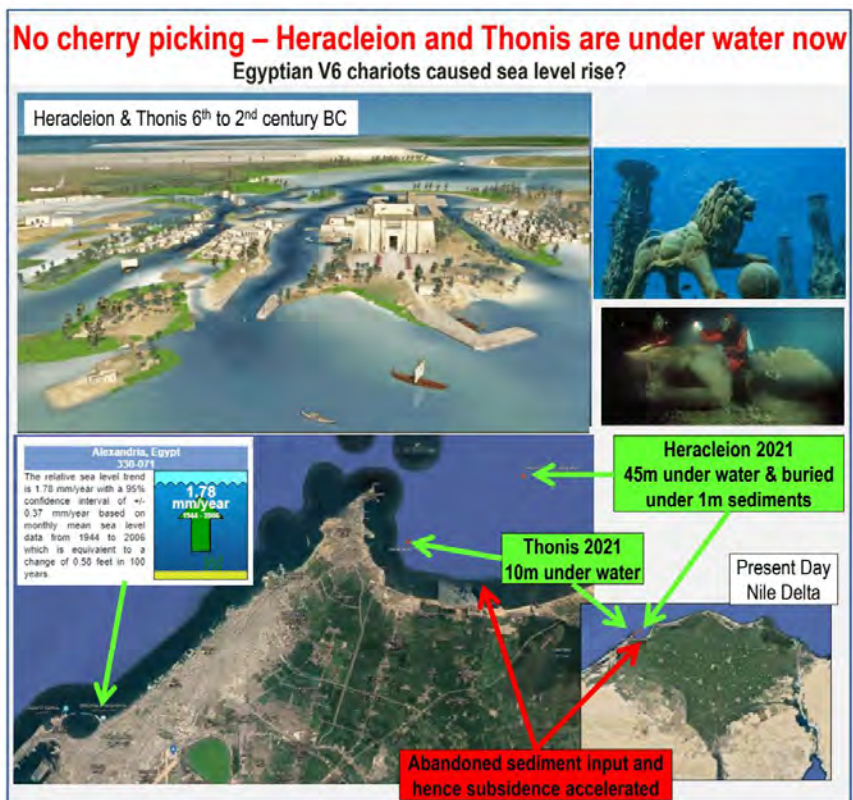


The city of Venice was established in the marshy lagoons as early as 166-168 AD. The banks of the Grand Canal are lined with more than 170 buildings, most of which date from the 13th to the 18th century, suggesting that, despite challenging settlement conditions, the shape of the main canal has not changed for some 800 years. Figure 10 (above) displays NOAA data station data indicating below average relative sea level rise

suggesting that the area is influenced by the tectonic process associated with the growth of the Alps caused by the African and Eurasian plate collision. Without tectonic uplift slowing down the effect of the subsidence, Venice would have gone under water not long after human settlement was established in 2<sup>nd</sup> century AD.

As in the Mississippi delta, the area should be subject to rapid subsidence and regular floodings. Yet floods are rare and sporadic, because another major force is at play, the plate tectonic collision of the African and Eurasian plates. This maintains Venice's elevation just above sea level preventing it from sinking due to the inevitable compaction and eventual subsidence. A quick review of relative sea level values in the Venice region along the northern coast of the Adriatic Sea reveals unusually low relative sea level increase values. This suggests that this area is subject to uplift processes that are also responsible for the Alpine Mountains located just north of the area.

Figure 11



In other words, if it were not for the plate tectonic collision of these two plates, Venice would have been under water a long time ago, like the recently discovered ancient cities of Heracleion and Thonis (Figure 11).

These settlements Heracleion and Thonis were established at the mouth of Nile delta which is subjected to continuous deposition of fresh mud. High percentage of initial water was continuously expelled as the new layers were being deposited on top. This caused the area to subside, not too dissimilar to the present-day deltaic systems located away from plate tectonic processes (e.g. Mississippi).

Like today, 2000 to 4000 years ago the Nile delta continued its deposition with a significant portion of its sediments naturally subsiding below the sea level. This had nothing to do with human activity, nor any related climate effects (CO<sub>2</sub> or temperature).

The Nile delta, just like any delta, provides huge, uncompacted sediment input and is subject to de-watering processes which results in 40% compaction of the original sediment volume. Since the Nile delta is not influenced by any localised compression like in Venice, the fate of both Egyptian cities over a period of millennia was decided by simple geological processes, not by human influence. In fact, both cities were submerged in ancient times and were only discovered again recently. Figure 11 displays a reconstruction of Heracleion and Thonis and their present-day underwater locations. Natural subsidence of compacting sediments has caused their submergence

## **Conclusions**

The focus of this chapter has been on visual data that investigates changes of sea level. By the omission of eustacy, and by presenting an incomplete solution (despite numerous and well-established references), the NOAA website presents data in a deceptive way. Many people without the insights and knowledge of geology are deceived by the interactive map showing a plethora of upward arrows illustrating sea level rise. As in Australia perhaps only 10 to 25% of stations should be considered with some reliability as a measure of the global sea level rise, the rest of them are useless for this purpose.

All the measuring points can be easily explained in terms of geological processes. Measurements do not show any evidence of recent anthropogenic influence and dangerous increase in sea level. In fact, a lot of areas, such as the Ganges delta, have insufficient sea level stations to properly monitor subsidence rates.

The NOAA website<sup>192</sup>, whilst presenting a good start, should also focus on reconstructing global sea level values and present them next to the current relative estimates. This would provide a better measure of sea level variation and human impact on the environment. Similarly, the CSIRO analysis of Sydney is incomplete and does not include the NOAA's predicted range derived from Fort Denison. This blatant omission is unprofessional, and unbecoming of a reputable Australian scientific institution.

**WONDERFUL LETTER BY SYDNEY LAWYER TO THE NSW HEALTH MINISTER**

On 7 July 2021 the Managing Director of Ashley, Franchina, Leonard and Associates, Mr Tony Nikolic, wrote to the NSW Minister for Health on the subject of COVID-19. The specific aim of the thoroughly researched and eloquently constructed 28-page letter is to protect employees from being forced to accept mandatory or coercive vaccination on the basis of their employment. Airport staff, front-line workers, pilots, police, paramedics and medical staff are identified, and the powerful evidence assembled by the author empowers this letter to serve as an authoritative case against mandatory vaccination in all its guises. The letter also demonstrates that triple-therapy Covid preventative treatment is at least as efficacious as an untested (potentially dangerous) vaccine and moreover works equally well with all mutant variants. Read, download and share this excellent letter at [www.unchainaustralia.com/Nikolic](http://www.unchainaustralia.com/Nikolic).



Join or volunteer at <https://dlp.org.au/qld>

**BESTNATION**

Building a Stronger Australia

<https://bestnation.com.au>

[contacts@bestnation.party](mailto:contacts@bestnation.party)

<sup>192</sup> [www.noaa.gov](http://www.noaa.gov)



# CHAPTER 16

## XINA IN THE IMAGE OF ITS TYRANT

### PAUL ROSS

*Founder, Citizen Dividend Organisation*



In China, due to the similarity between Winnie the Pooh and Tyrant Xi, all mention of the former is banned.

Humour is the grease of life's friction, which means those who cannot laugh at themselves have already lost and yet their loss, far from being self-confined, also permeates those within their sphere of influence – i.e. the *total* loss is proportional to the sourpuss's *power* – which means President-for-life Xi is humanity's greatest *ever* geopolitical threat.

I moved to China in 2002 (the sunset of Jiang Zemin's reign) staying for 13 years – i.e. during Hu Jintao's governance and the beginning of Xi Jin Ping's supremacy. In 2015, I visited Uyghur friends in Xinjiang and, in late 2016, returned to China for a year.

During my first stint, I lived in a small peripheral north-eastern city (just a country town when I arrived) – what the Chinese term a 'third' or 'fourth tier' city – where I opened and ran several small businesses.

China's scale of change is extraordinary – unless one sees it for oneself, it probably defies comprehension – in any case, here follow four anecdotes.

1. With my 5<sup>th</sup> floor apartment having windows on three sides, over the next 5 years, because of new buildings, my view was *transformed* perhaps 10 times. In some of this city's locations, not much above street level, one could swivel 360 degrees and glimpse over 100 tall building cranes – i.e. a cluster of 20+ here and 30+ over there ... – probably more than are operating in Australia's entirety.
2. Between this city and another rural town around 40 minutes' drive away, a new city was created from scratch. Out of a landscape full of large steep wavy forested hills, which, in winter, had snow yet, in summer, had a tropical super-richness, 24 hours a day, trucks – like ants – scaled the 'mounds', filled-up and descended. Within a few months, the environment was dead, the area perfectly flattened, and the soil used to extend vast swathes of the coast so as to further build upon. At this point, one could stand at the edge and look in three flattened directions as far as possible and only see the foundation for the destined city.
3. For my small businesses, while there were no minimum-wages, in 9 years, as per labour market demand and supply, wages needed to be *quadrupled*. [No unions, no fair work commission, no minimum wage – just the free-market delivering a quadrupling in wages.]
4. Returning in 2016, after only a year away, I discovered pretty much everyone had *suddenly* shifted from using cash and were now using their mobile phones to pay for pretty much everything – most had skipped the use of cards and gone straight to tapping their mobiles. China is both fluid and of tsunamic proportions – any story can be written – past, present and, particularly, future.

Most unlike his recent predecessors, Xi is both a dictator and a tyrant. Hence, it is posited here that Xi's China is a 'China with Xi-nese (dictatorial and tyrannical) characteristics', which is here termed 'Xi-na' (or, 'Xina') and pronounced 'Sina'. Thus, rather than the battle being against China and the Chinese who, like us, are predominantly Xi's collateral damage, the battle is against Xina.

Not long after Xi Jin Ping's inauguration, I could not log into my Gmail account. Initially, assuming Google had a problem, it was a few weeks before I realised my Gmail account was being Firewallled.

Banning Facebook, banning the BBC/CNN, banning Google *search* was something I understood but it never occurred to me the authorities would ban Gmail – no warning, no slowing it down first, nothing to indicate what had happened, just, suddenly, the-cannot-be-connected-try-later page.

This sums up Tyrant Xi's reign – whereas Jiang Zemin opened-up China and Hu Jintao opened it further, which confirmed the Western expectation that this was the 'natural' trajectory, Xi Jin Ping immediately began shutting it far further than they had opened it.

Thus, in the context of their Universalism-violating Authoritarian system, having made himself dictator and then dictator for life, Xi Jin Ping (and his access to Big Brother technology) is the reason the West's hopes of a liberal China have been 'put on hold'.

Regarding Xi's effect on mainland Chinese society, it is ubiquitous – perhaps, it can be summed up as a 'No Controversy' policy. Imagine, prohibiting the exploration of controversy from abortion to nationalism to ... When controversy is prohibited on *every* issue, it's not just that it inhibits truth on each matter, it also inhibits the capacity to think. Even at university level, the depth and breadth of thinking on non-technical social issues is miniscule. There is certainly no 'critical thinking' subject.

The result is not just mind-washing but, literally, mass mind-stunting and mind-atrophy – i.e. an obliteration of the populace's ability to think. [Xi's mind is similarly limited.]

Xi cares so much about himself, his vision of China and the Chinese Communist Party as the vehicle, he cares nothing for Chinese people who stand in his way.

***"Anyone who attempts to split any region from China will perish, with their bodies smashed and bones ground to powder"*** – Xi, October 2019 – which means, not only would he kill every Taiwanese citizen to capture Taiwan, if he had to sell (not just his grandmother) but all the grandmothers in China to get his way, he would do it and, sorry to express it such, but if it required gassing the 100+ million of them in concentration camps, he would do that too.

He is a serial-murderer crime-against-humanity leader who, rather than being Communist, is Fascist – i.e. far more Hitler than Stalin or Mao. Yet, perhaps our greatest challenge is that the mentality of people such as Xi is still so alien to most of us, we are unable to collectively

contextualise the threat they pose such that we ask questions like, ‘Is there still room for respect?’

There is the underlying dual assumptive conundrum: We cannot do without Xina’s trade; and we are powerless to stop Xina progressively impacting our sovereignty. I am prepared to argue that both these assumptions are erroneous and, rather than this circumstance requiring incremental *management*, it requires paradigm-changing *leadership*.

First, the threat humanity faces from Xina cannot be exaggerated and is no Cold War repeat. We need a plan to defeat, if not eradicate, all-the-grandmothers-in-China Tyrant Xi and emancipate the world (including China) from his scourge.

Whereas the post WWII Soviet Union had tremendous pride in its history, including from having just withstood and defeated Nazi Germany and expanded its territory, with China’s recent history a humiliating procession of being conquered and occupied, Chinese nationalists such as Xi are impatient to seize their revengeful ‘destiny’ and ‘rightfully restore’ Chinese national superiority, which, ultimately, can only be satiated by subjugating the US.

Thus, for Xi, the current global Covid-19 context – in which many Western governments, unlike Xina, appear muddled, foolish and deeply damaged – is ‘prophecy’ – consistent and confidence-fuelling.

In the US, the decay is particularly stark as Universal Empowerment Infrastructure (UEI) is more lacking than in any other Western nation – i.e. it is the most flawed Western democracy, there is no Universal Healthcare, it has an incredibly heterogenous education system and extremely limited income support.

This UEI disaster forms the foundation for ever-increasing disempowerment as it conflates with political-polarisation, *non-civilization-appropriate* gun laws, immigration-injustices, BLM rioting, fake news, social-media excess, cancel culture, malevolent foreign interference, a suffering economy and the narcissist-Trump/added-Biden electoral farce.

Second, while the Soviet Union didn’t have a land problem, a resource problem, nor, initially, an environmental problem, China, while very fertile, has horrendous environmental degradation such that it cannot ongoingly support 1.44 billion people (57 times Australia’s population) at their current standard of living let alone support them at an Australia-equivalent standard – in 2019, China’s per capita income was only one sixth of

Australia's. Thus, choice territorial expansion (and it is not alone) will be a socio-political necessity, which means a Hot War.

Third, regarding its economic capacity and potential, in 2019, Xina's GDP was USD14.1 trillion, compared with US\$21.4 trillion for USA and US\$1.4 trillion for Australia. So, currently, Xina's economy is 10 times larger than Australia's – certainly significant but not nearly so much as many think.

With Xina growing by around 6% per annum, its economy is expected to double by 2032 and, should that occur, then it will be comparable with (or, have surpassed) the US.

Of course, in 2020, regarding Covid-19, while Xina's economy is flatlining, it has done and is doing dramatically better than the US, Europe or Australia.

Fourth, there is the unwritten pact between the Chinese populace and their rulers, which trades continued Communist Party control so long as there is continued economic stability-prosperity. However, the Chinese 'economic miracle' is a misnomer – i.e. it is easy to catch-up when starting from a comparatively low base yet, these days, even with all their technology theft, economies of scale, deregulated labour market and having a goods and services market so large as to be unignorable by multinationals, they are barely able to grow GDP at 6%. This is because China has massive built-in inefficiencies, which include:

1. Financing the police/military state such as the ubiquitous surveillance (street level imagery; Great Firewall of China; social media etc.) and, because of the government's fragility, the need to use the military internally instead of just externally.
2. Suffering the Firewall – for instance, the banning of Google search means using the vastly inferior Baidu search, which is a massive ubiquitous drag – even if one uses a VPN to bypass the Firewall, it is slow and drops out such that, in the author's case, one way or another, it used to waste at least one eighth of working time;
3. The lack of competition, the lack of transparency, the corruption and the state ownership, which is still about 2/3 of the economy compared to about 1/3 in Australia; and,
4. The mind-washing, mind-stunting and mind-atrophy, which means, though Chinese are typically phenomenally industrious, there is a bias toward repetitive tasks or those contained within an instruction manual. Hence, in danger of breaking the compact, Xi needs

scapegoats (The West) and other distractions of which the easiest and most obvious are nationalistic and expansionist.

5. Xina also has an *increasingly* voracious appetite for food and other resources – so, for someone such as all-the-grandmothers-in-China Xi, if it can be taken, why pay for it?
6. While already an empire with pre-Xi additions including Tibet, Xinjiang and ‘Inner’ Mongolia, Xina is also *demonstrably* expansionist having territorial disputes with most (up to 18) of its land and maritime neighbours.
7. Does mutually assured destruction still hold? For instance, if Xina launched a limited nuclear attack on a US *ally* – especially if there was some confusion over exactly what occurred such as preceding provocations and the possibility of an unintended accident – would it necessarily automatically lead to the US replying with a nuclear attack on Xina?
8. The so-called ‘nine-dash line’, which, though trashing international law, is not a threat but an already conquered *fact*.

### The Nine-Dash Line Fact



Notwithstanding the US's so-called 'freedom of navigation' exercises, Xina has *already* annexed the greater portion of the South China Sea as per the nine-dash line on the map above.

After all, does the US plan to disembark even briefly on one of the Xina-claimed atolls or islands? Will it physically stop any fishing, drilling or building? Perhaps, but it hasn't done any of that yet.

From Australia's point of view, the nine-dash line has gone a long-way to bridging the Sino-Australia *geographical* gap – i.e. the line's southernmost tip already marks a halfway point between the Chinese and Australian mainlands and a midpoint between Beijing and, in Australia's west, Perth and, in Australia's east, Mount Isa.

Regarding Taiwan, though its indigenous population is such that Polynesians are descendent from Taiwanese – i.e. they are vastly ethnically different to the Han – the Chinese have been utterly mind-washed into believing Taiwan has 'always been part of China', which is a proposition so preposterous as to be akin to, except for the relative distances, if Britain pretended Australia had always been part of Britannia.

Yet, a typical Chinese is so emotionally tortured over this issue, there is, possibly, literally, no more pointless conversation on Earth than attempting to rationally discuss it.

Moreover, the mind-washing is so complete as to be uncontrollable by the central authorities such that Xi *cannot* survive without progressing the taking of Taiwan. However, while there can be no backward step, there are few, if any, interim steps left.

Hence, on this issue, Xi both wants no choice – i.e. all-the-grandmothers ... – and has no choice.

Thus, with the still superior yet increasingly in-disarray US constituting the only bulwark stopping Xina's ambitions, in a parallel minus-the-US universe, Taiwan would already be part of China, Japan would be in deep trouble and every country in the Pacific and between us and China would be, at least, client states such that Xina's expansion may well have already eclipsed that of WWII Japan.

In sum, as we all wait for the next Xina sucker punch, there are three interim conclusions:

1. The current trajectory will not stop short of war;
2. Psychopath Xi and Xina cannot be 'managed'; and,
3. The only way for the trajectory to be changed is via a paradigm shift.

So, for Xi, what of the prospect of Australia becoming ‘Xi-lia’? Via invading and annexing Australia, Tyrant Xi would gain an island-continent whose mainland territory of 7.7 million km<sup>2</sup> is 80% as large as mainland China’s 9.6 million km<sup>2</sup>.

Moreover, in addition to Australia’s room and relatively pristine environment, as Xina’s demand for Australia’s resources and agriculture demonstrates, perhaps more than any other country, the latter has near-perfect complementarity to the former.

On a typical China-centric map (such as that below), which country is more centric and prominent – the Middle Kingdom or the Great Southern Lucky Country?

How are we still so stuck in the North Atlantic paradigm, we don’t typically use Australia-centric maps? How can it be many Australians have never seen one, which means, insidiously, they have never seen Australia as it geo-strategically really is? All Australian schoolchildren should be exposed to it.

Mainland Australia has 2.5 times the coastline (35,900 km) of mainland China (14,500 kms) plus it faces 3 oceans rather than just 1 – i.e. whereas China only faces the North Pacific and in no sense *geographically* commands it, Australia, as well as also facing the North Pacific, faces and *commands* the South Pacific and monopolises its vast portion of the Indian and Southern Oceans.

Imagine, what a Xilia ‘dash line’ could look like – a new expansively *double-digit* one. Thus, Xina and Xilia would create a (common - longitude similar - time - zone) northern – southern – hemisphere - spanning pincer of unparalleled strategic value.





And, with South East Asia suddenly wedged between the Xina-Xilia pincer, all of its states – including Indonesia (population 274 million – the world’s fourth largest) – would become vassal states.

What a boost for the Belt and Road with, potentially, a giant globe-splitting Xina-Xilia maritime tollway. Moreover, ‘ownership’ of Australia would deliver Xi ownership of New Zealand and the rest of the South Pacific.

And, taking the ‘great-historical-humiliator’ Britain’s former colony, which is still dominated by British descendants and British societal-systems, and whose residents still honour the British monarch would have untold propaganda symbolism.

Does anyone think all-the-grandmothers-in-China Xi has any sentimentality for Australia’s citizens’ interests? And, stuck down here half-a-world away from London, Berlin and Washington, as well as being the most desirable Western nation on Earth, we are the most vulnerable.

Also, from Europe and North America’s point of view, only *indirectly* affecting them, Australia and New Zealand are the most relinquishable. So, from Xina’s point of view, why worry with Confucius Institutes, trade disputes, spying, questioning on human rights, calls for Covid-19 enquiries and being subject to the market on iron ore pricing, when the entire paradigm can be obliterated through appropriation?

Yet, there’s far more than even this – i.e. there is, Antarctica or, potentially, ‘Xi-ctica’. On *Chinese* world maps, in addition to Australia being prominent, so is Antarctica.

Once again, for some reason, perhaps it’s the Europe/North America attraction again, always looking north, Antarctica is not at all prominent in Australian minds, yet we have the largest claim – 42% and 5.9 million km<sup>2</sup> – with the largest threat.

Like Australia, Antarctica is also an island-continent yet ‘Downest’ is nearly *twice* the size of ‘Downunder’ (14.2 million km<sup>2</sup>), even more pristine and, at this point, its resources can only be imagined.

Also, with improving technology and the depleting of *other* resource sources, it will become increasingly economically accessible. And, while most of the continent is claimed, China does not recognise any claims. If Xina took Australia, it would also get, at least, Australia’s portion of Antarctica.



The Australian mainland plus its Antarctic portion encompasses a *land-area* 1.4 times greater than mainland China – the second largest national land-territory in the world behind only Russia. One and a half and, with no current Southern Hemisphere-based world power, perhaps two continents – for the price of, potentially, not much. A Xina-Xilia-Xictica common longitudinal pincer. Far-fetched?

On Antarctica, China has four bases – Great Wall (1985) was the first and since then, focusing on their own longitude, they have built three bases in *Australia's* Antarctic Territory (Zhongshan (1989), Kunlun (2009) and Taishan (2014)), which, as per the map below, equals the *same* number as Australia has. In addition, there is a new base due for completion in New Zealand's territory on Inexpressible Island (2022) within a penguin's waddle of Australia's territory.

Moreover, in 2014, following Brisbane's G-20 conference, all-the-grandmothers-in-China Xi made a trip to Hobart – the gateway to Australia's Antarctic territory. When has a senior foreign dignitary, let alone one as ruthlessly focused as Xi, ever gone to Tasmania? During his 2014 Hobart stay, Xi visited a Chinese icebreaker (photo below) and unveiled his strategy of 'understand, protect, and use' Antarctica. Perhaps, instead of wholesale annexation, Xina will decide to cherry-pick some of Australia's remote resource, farming and/or strategic regions.

Perhaps, they will bypass *their* Darwin port and Darwin's US soldiers and sail into Hobart and Launceston, take the island (and the Australian Antarctic territory) and, even, 'humanitarianly', sail all

Tasmanians to the mainland instructing, “Accept it and leave Tasmania and Antarctica to us or else”.



So, whether because of its landmass, surrounding waters, resources, geopolitical location, propaganda value or just to neuter a constant irritant in his backside, Australia is fully in Tyrant Xi's sights. Can't imagine PLA soldiers on our streets? Fair enough – can you imagine Xi imagining it?

If it happens, inevitably, it will be prefaced by a pretext story. Tibet, Taiwan and the nine-dash line all have pretext stories.

Mongolia is an interesting one – because, at one point, Mongolia conquered China, therefore, it should be part of China – on that basis, China can also claim Europe.

Regarding Australia, pretext stories may relate to commercial interests such as Australia 'breaking' contracts, which could legitimately happen for commercial or national security reasons. It could be something to do with our ethnic Chinese residents, who, at the 2016 census, numbered 1.2 million or 5.6% of those nominating their ancestry – for example, recently, Xina warned those of Chinese ancestry are suffering increased racism in Australia.

Russia has already made a precedent out of 'protecting', through annexation, those of common ethnicity in neighbouring lands. And, if

NATO will not protect non-signatory Europeans against Russia, would it do anything significant to protect Australia against Xina?

Another pretext story could involve our indigenous population – i.e. Xina could contrive a situation whereupon an Aboriginal leader – even a peripheral one – citing Aboriginal Australia’s disproportionate disempowerment, calls on Xina for help. For example, consider what Xina bribes have ‘achieved’ amongst Pacific Island politicians.

Also, in August 2020, at the National Press Club, Xina’s Deputy Head of Mission Wang Xining spoke of ‘centuries of interaction and association between our peoples’ so given most Chinese are convinced Taiwan and Tibet have always been China’s, similarly, they could be convinced Australia has always been China’s. In the meantime, Xina can soften us up.

Currently, Xina’s attempt at weakening Australia has two main prongs: Increasingly substantial *political* interference; and, beginning recently, the use of *economic* interference.

In 2019, Xina took 30% of Australia’s exports (by value) yet they now wish to roll that off a cliff – imagine the extreme, no more Chinese demand for education, tourism, beef, agriculture, wine, iron ore, coal or gas. Wouldn’t this have a massive deleterious spiralling effect on jobs, tax revenue, and the exchange rate?

So, don’t we need to ‘be pragmatic’ and appease Xina? After all, unless Xi is deposed/assassinated (perhaps by a brave China-patriotic member of his inner circle as was attempted against Hitler) or some such, what hope do we have?

Yes, assuming both Xina and Australia continue down their ‘current paths’ then Australia is doomed – probably before we get our first new, non-nuclear powered, diesel-electric sub sometime in the 2030s – fancy paying tens of billions so one can bring a knife to a gun fight, especially when already outnumbered.

For Australia, this potential for suffering a vastly lower standard of living has two conceptual scenarios:

1. Becoming comparatively poor yet maintaining our sovereignty; and,
2. Becoming comparatively poor as a prelude to losing our sovereignty.

The obvious challenge for Australia is structuring our nation so that we are not invaded and occupied by Xina. Thus, leadership and vision are urgently required because we must get our systems in order.

## THE AUTHOR



Paul Ross is the founder of The Citizen’s Dividend Organisation (CDO) Australia, which advocates Universal Empowerment Infrastructure (UEI) consisting of the five cornerstones:

1. Universal Legal Equality (including Merit-Based Reward)
2. Universal Liberal Democracy
3. Universal Healthcare
4. Universal Education
5. Universal Survival Income (USI) substituted in place of Universal Minimum Hourly Wages (UMHoW).

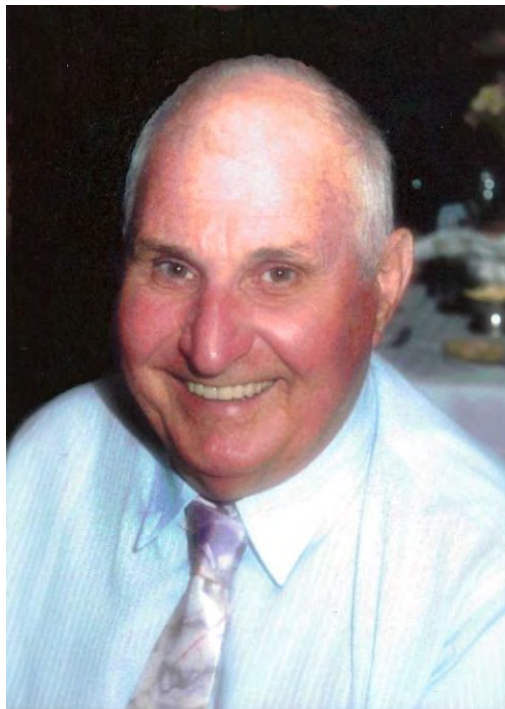
The CDO’s conviction is: the perfect storm of culminating exponentiating Socio-Econo-Enviro (SEE) catastrophes currently facing humanity is not a coincidence and, on the contrary, is due to its governance violating ‘Civilisationism’ – i.e. violating ‘the maximisation of universal societally-contributive self-actualisation’.

**Thank you Paul Ross** for this valuable chapter in the first of the UNCHAIN AUSTRALIA series. Work on Book Two began in July 2021. If there is an important issue where you have expertise as demonstrated by Paul Ross, would you like to follow his example and write a Chapter? If you are a potential contributor to **UNCHAIN AUSTRALIA PART TWO**, please phone +61 (0) 400 764 197 or email michael@michaeldarby.net.

# **CHAPTER 17**

## **HYDRO ELECTRIC POWER, PUMP STORAGE AND BATTERY STORAGE**

### **Terence Cardwell**



There has been so much talk and false information about Hydro Electric Power Stations, pump storage, and system battery storage that I felt it was time to put the facts straight . Some of the most incorrect and misleading information is from self-appointed university “experts” who have made all sorts of ridiculous statements; as well as from some politicians who either live in fairy land or are deliberately lying. You decide.

Do I know what I am talking about? I was with the Electricity Commission of NSW for 26 years with responsibilities including the testing, commissioning, operation and supervision of the Coal-Fired Thermal Generators at Tallawarra, Wallerawang and Munmorah Power Stations. My comments will have the backing of many power plant operators who can confirm these notes.

As part of the job, we supplied power for the Snowy when required, and of course supplied and controlled the State power grid along with several other power stations.

Without doubt the Snowy Mountain Hydro Electric Scheme is the greatest project Australia has ever undertaken. A magnificent project that the governments of today would be incapable of matching. Why? Because they lack the vision, the courage, and the foresight to plan and create such a project.

The money that should be put into this type of project is being wasted on almost useless Wind and Solar Farm subsidies. Then billions more to the U.N. in the name of '*Global Warming*' which after nearly 40 years still does NOT have a shred of proof that our climate is affected by mankind.

The Snowy River has the greatest source of water in Southern Australia and draws away a large proportion of the waters from the south-eastern New South Wales snowfields. Prior to the "*Snowy Scheme*" construction, nearly all the water from the Snowy Mountains in the Australian Alps flowed down through mountainous and practically uninhabited country until discharging onto the river flats of East Gippsland, and a major proportion of its waters flowed wasted into the sea. This was while the inland regions of NSW on the inland side of the Australian Alps desperately required water for irrigation.

After a great deal of planning, the idea of the Snowy River Scheme was created and was considered an excellent means of employment for new migrants coming from all over the World.

The primary intention was to turn the waters inland as well as maintain a flow to the Snowy River. The ability to generate hydroelectricity was a major bonus to the original plan. The construction began in 1949 and was finally completed by 1974.

The Scheme consists of sixteen major dams, seven power stations, two pumping stations, and 225 kilometres (140 miles) of tunnels, pipelines, and aqueducts. The Scheme was completed under the supervision of the Chief Engineer, Sir William Hudson, and is the largest engineering project undertaken in Australia.

The melting snow and rainfall flows into the Snowy River and some of its tributaries, much of which formerly flowed southeast onto the river flats of East Gippsland, and into Bass Strait/Tasman Sea, is captured at high elevations and diverted inland to the Murray and Murrumbidgee

Rivers irrigation areas, through two major tunnel systems driven through the Continental Divide of the Snowy Mountains, known in Australia as The Great Dividing Range.



Tumut 1 Power Station

<b>Power station</b>	<b>Installed capacity</b>	<b>Completed</b>
Guthega	60 megawatts (80,000 hp)	1955
Tumut 1	330 megawatts (440,000 hp)	1958
Tumut 2	286 megawatts (384,000 hp)	1961
Blowering	80 megawatts (110,000 hp)	1967
Murray 1	950 megawatts (1,270,000 hp)	1967
Murray 2	550 megawatts (740,000 hp)	1969
Tumut 3	1,650 megawatts (2,210,000 hp)	1974
Tumut 3 Micro Hydro	0.72 megawatts (970 hp)	2004
Jounama Small	14.4 megawatts (19,300 hp)	2010
Jindabyne Mini Hydro	1.1 megawatts (1,500 hp)	2011

The water falls 800 metres (2,600 feet) and travels through large hydro-electric power stations which generate power generally for peak load for New South Wales: the Electricity Commission of NSW receiving about two-thirds, Victorian power about one-third, and a small amount for the ACT.



**The total installed capacity is 3.772 gigawatts (5,058,000 hp).** The bonus of the hydro-electric generators is that they not only made it possible to supply cheap power for the states, but also are enabled to share the load of the spinning reserve of the power supply grid system.

Hydro-electric generators can be run up to full load in two minutes. No expansion problems, no fuel feed problems, just a quiet smooth run up to synchronise, and then to full load if required.

Also, the lower Hydro stations such as T3 can run three of their generators in reverse and (when available) pump the water back up to the higher levels. But this does not come free, and requires 25% more power than they generate. But this is offset by the **improved efficiency** of the thermal coal-fired power stations supplying the power.

The maximum thermal efficiency in a coal- (or gas-) fired power station is at full load due to maximum heat transfer in the boilers, with minimum heat loss. As the units decrease in load so does the thermal efficiency. By way of example: the units at Munmorah power station at full load of 350 MWs generate power at 10,000 BTU per kilowatt. At 180 Megawatts that falls back as low as 14,000 BTU per kilowatt.

When the units are doing load control, and are down in load in the early mornings, due to reduced demand, this is the time power is supplied to the Snowy Hydro units to pump the water back up to higher level.

By increasing the unit load the efficiency is increased and that gain is offset against the 25% loss of pumping the water back up. This can reduce the overall loss to as low as approximately 12%.

Pumped hydro has always existed at the Snowy, but it is available *only when the water is available*, and that is after the snow melt and any rainfall. By mid- to late- summer there is little to spare, depending on the amounts of snowfall and rain received previously.

The primary purpose of the Snowy Scheme **is to provide permanent water flow for irrigation inland** to the Murrumbidgee and Murray rivers, plus to a few tributaries on the western side, and to the Snowy River on the eastern side.

The idea that pump-hydro is some sort of new saviour is typical 'Green' daydreaming. Where do they think the power comes from to do it? **Thermal Power Stations!** Without them there is no power to drive the hydro pump/generators. Also, pumping the water back up is less of an issue than whether there **is sufficient water and/or snow falling on the Snowy Mountains to be able to do it.**

Increasing the storage capacity may make a slight improvement, but knocking down the thermal power stations without building replacement new ones **is insane to say the least**. Many in the power industry, including me, have said that knocking down Thermal Power Stations without replacement **is absolute insanity!** The mass destruction of these power stations, initiated and organised by the ideological 'Greens' will be the downfall of our power industry, and both sides of politics are too stupid to see it.

The grid system ALWAYS had a spinning reserve of 20% of load. **This has now gone**, and the power supply companies have moved us much closer to blackouts and power failures that most certainly will be occurring in South Australia, and probably Victoria.

The sale of the power industry to private enterprise is the worst thing that the previous governments could have done. It was almost an act of treason placing our total existence in the hands of the overseas moguls whose only interest is to extract as much money as possible, and who could NOT give a damn about reliability of power supply for Australia.

Worse are the 'Green' ideologues whose plan seems to be to totally destroy the thermal power stations, and put Australia on her knees. Instead of wasting so many billions of dollars on unreliable and inconsistent *wind generators* and *solar farms*, the State and Federal governments could build the latest high-efficiency, low-emission power stations of say 4 x 660 Megawatts for two billion dollars each.

The idea of building battery storage is ludicrous. A thermal generator such as Bayswater's 4 x 660 Megawatt generators, supplies 63,360 Megawatt hours each 24 hours, *ad infinitum!*

The battery bank storage in S.A., drawing power from the grid to charge the batteries, will supply less than 100 Megawatts for ONE HOUR. The supply after that: **nothing.**

The suggested construction of battery storage by the then Turnbull government was just as ridiculous with the same result. A TEASPOON of power for a VERY short time when they should be building new thermal power stations ASAP! **For not too much more cost you can have 633.6 times more power *ad infinitum!***

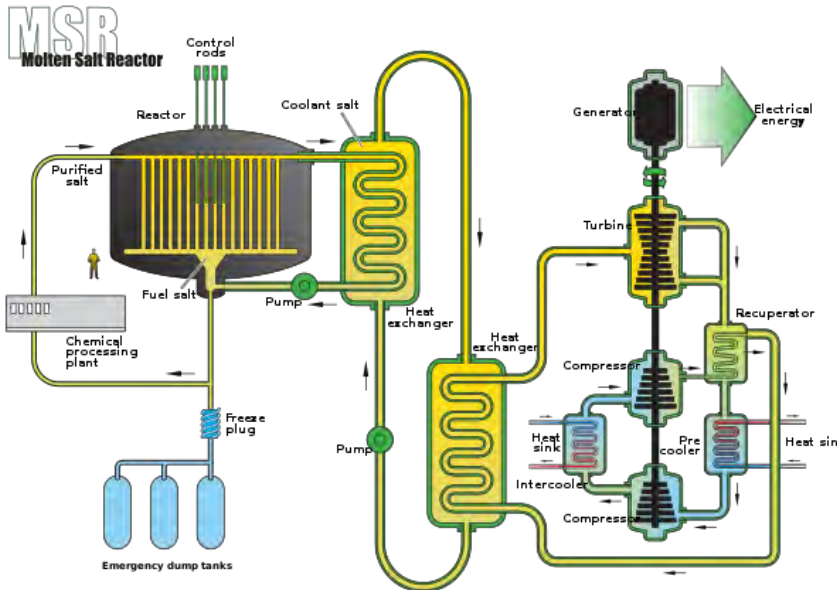
The 'Greens' say that coal is finished, so perhaps that is why there are over 700 new HELE coalfired thermal power stations being built right now in India, China, USA, Europe, and South America, and in many other places!

The people of Australia may start to listen when they are sitting in the dark with no power for their employment or business. Maybe then it might sink in that they have been lied to, and deceived, for years. One tip I can give: that is for residents in the southern states to buy a 5-Kilowatt portable generator. There is every possibility you will need it.

P.S. And stand by for the completely *new-technology* thorium-fuelled molten salt nuclear reactors. See Galileo Movement note below<sup>193</sup> for easily digestible information, about some very good news. Below is an MSR schematic.<sup>194</sup> This is mind-opening stuff! (By the way: the Norwegians started their first reactor back in April 2013. Didn't hear about this? "*Good news does not sell newspapers!*")

And, just as The Snowy River Scheme was about providing water to irrigate our inland, so also is a by-product of this new nuclear technology: the ability to produce large amounts of fresh water than can be pumped inland using ultra-cheap electricity. And then there's the medical isotopes that can be harvested to be used to cure cancers!

### Molten Salt Reactor (World Nuclear Association)



<sup>193</sup> [www.galileomovement.com.au/media/SaveThePlanetStart.pdf](http://www.galileomovement.com.au/media/SaveThePlanetStart.pdf)

<sup>194</sup> [https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Molten\\_Salt\\_Reactor.svg](https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Molten_Salt_Reactor.svg)

IMPORTANT: No nuclear melt-down risk, and very little low-level waste with this new technology – quite unlike existing nuclear plants. Because these new units will be modular, and operate at normal atmospheric pressures (unlike previous systems), construction costs will be much lower. **THE COMING POWER CRISIS** (written March 2017)

Just when you think you've seen all the blind stupidity from South Australia, Jay Weatherill<sup>195</sup>, the South Australian Premier, comes along and proves us wrong. He is going to spend \$550 million dollars of the S.A. people's money to install a 100-Megawatt battery storage system, and a 250-Megawatt gas fired power station, supposedly to solve South Australia's power crisis that he and his 'Green' cohorts created in the first place.

At the time of the last State blackout the grid load was 3,200 Megawatts before the wind generators shut down and triggered the blackout. Adding a 100Mw battery storage system would add only 3.125% power to the grid system for a very short time. WOW! What difference that will make! A teaspoon of power to 'backup' the grid system.

To build a 250-Megawatt gas fired power station would take quite some time, possibly 2-3 years, and would add only another 7.6% to the system load. This is after knocking down two perfectly good thermal power stations in the name of his 'Green' cohorts.

Mr Weatherill said, when South Australia's power had failed, that the other States **chose** to '*black-out South Australians rather than turn on a power station. This is a totally unacceptable state of affairs*'. Can you believe that this man with such basic ignorance of electricity, and of the Australian States power setup, is the Premier of S.A.? He said also: '*Other elements of the strategy include legislation to give the Energy Minister direct power to intervene in the electricity market and force power stations to fire up in times of need*'. ***These people are really "off with the fairies"!***

The States have been responsible for their own planning, installation, and operation of power generation. Although independent of each other, interchange between States is common. The Federal Government has no involvement except for the greatest scheme of all the Snowy Hydro Electric Scheme, where two-thirds are owned by NSW and one-third by Victoria, and they interchange power between each other to suit their

---

<sup>195</sup> Jay Weatherill AO served as Labor Premier of South Australia from October 2011 to March 2018. He is now CEO of Minderoo Foundation.

requirements. NO State has ANY responsibility to another State except cooperation. For Mr Weatherill to blame other States and the Federal Government is ridiculous, and shows a totally incompetent and naïve Premier.

Thermal power stations can take over 12 hours to synchronise and run up to full load. Gas turbines can be run up in a short time, but they are much smaller and there are only a few around; and they cannot be turned on and off at a whim. Even if they could (and they obviously cannot) it would have made no difference. The interconnector between Victoria and South Australia would have seen a system fault, i.e. very low system voltage and frequency, and tripped in 6 cycles (*one eighth of a second*). South Australia cut its own throat when the wind generators shut down on reaching wind velocity limits. The piddling little gas-fired stations they have would have tripped off-line as well.

No doubt the promoters of 'Tesla' are rubbing their hands for a contract like this, but it will be a massive waste of money. 'Tesla' developers have made brilliant steps forward in power storage batteries, and certainly offer an excellent way of storing power for the average household or isolated farms and properties, **but it is a whole different world and of no use to a combined power generation networks of 50,000 megawatts**. For 'the Greens' to say battery storage is the way to go, shows how naïve and stupid they are. You would need a battery storage system the size of the ACT to carry a basic amount of load, and even then it would be for a very short time only.

For a cost of \$1.8 billion the South Australians could have a top-of-the-range, latest-technology 4 x 660 Megawatt (total 2,640 Megawatts) thermal power station - almost enough to power the whole State 24 hours a day, 7 days a week for the next 50 years. That is nearly 11 times the power for only 3 times the cost! (This is similar to over 100 thermal power stations being built right now in China, and many more in India.)

Mr Weatherill said his government was recommitting to a 50 per cent *Renewable Energy Target*, and the State was close to achieving that. **What absolute rubbish!** The wind generators rarely get above 30% of capacity, and power from Victoria and the gas-fired stations supply the bulk. Have a look at the wind generator output graphs and you will see that S.A. 'renewable energy' is far less than that, and they are living on a knife's edge. (See: <http://anero.id/energy/wind-energy/2017>)

Let me clarify just how a power grid system works: In each State there is a 'loop' of transmission lines and towers either of 175,000, 275,000 or 350,000 volts. These carry the total power demand, and transmission losses are very low, being about 1.5% over the longest distance; NOT massive loses as 'the Greens' would have you believe (to suit their own agenda). The power fed into system comes from many sources, depending on the State. The bulk of it (about 75%) is from coal-fired power stations, 4.6% from hydro-electric (mostly from the Snowy when there is available water), and a few gas-fired turbine generators.

Wind generators and solar farms, even after the expenditure of billions of dollars, supply less than 2% of Australia's power demands, and their supply is unreliable and inconsistent.

The grid MUST (NOT 'maybe', or 'she'll be right'!) carry a spinning reserve to cover the loss of its largest generation unit, plus 20%. That has been whittled away to almost zero at times in some states including New South Wales, Victoria, and especially South Australia. The power then flows out to the consumers via council transformers, or to major industries transformers direct.

Power supplies to the grid must be EXACTLY the same as that being used by the consumers. **NO variations!** This is critical to maintain the system voltage and frequency, which must be precise at all times. The power generators and transmission lines are protected against various types of electrical faults, and should a fault occur, that fault will be isolated in 6 cycles or 15 cycles for distance protection of transmission lines; that is  $\frac{1}{8}$  of a second and  $\frac{1}{3}$  of a second, maintaining the stability of the grid system. (And, **NO! The transmission towers fault in Port Augusta did not take out the South Australian system;** it would have been isolated in  $\frac{1}{3}$  of a second!)

Power storage has been in use since the commissioning of the *Snowy Hydro Electricity Scheme* back in the 1950s. Water is pumped back up to the dams and used again at peak-load time, or for urgent needs. It takes 25% more to pump the water back up, but this is compensated **by keeping the thermal generators** up on-load late at night where they are more efficient. This is **only** available when there is sufficient water in the spring and early summer, sometimes a little longer.

Soon we will be able to make a movie either 'Weatherill in Wonderland' or Jay Weatherill starring in 'The Wizard of Aus'. **We are heading for a power energy crisis never seen in Australia before**

with many scattered and complete blackouts all brought about by 'the Greens' and their desire to destroy our way of life and industries.

New South Wales and Victoria are also following in S.A. footsteps, and, in time, this will result in the same situation. Tearing down perfectly good power stations like the Munmorah Power Station is an act of vandalism and stupidity by the fools in charge. They, along with the Australian people - who stood by and let it happen - will come to regret their stupidity in the future.

So, when you have no power, and are sitting there wondering why, just remember it was the gullibility and naivety of the Australian people that allowed 'the Greens', and fools like Jay Weatherill to bring it about.

**NOTE:** The power to drive the hydro-generators to pump the water back up the hill comes from **THERMAL COAL-FIRED POWER STATIONS.**

**Davies International Pty Ltd**  
*Serving water-boring and mineral-drilling industries around Australia and abroad.*  
624 Bickley Rd, Maddington WA 6109  
[davint@iinet.net.au](mailto:davint@iinet.net.au)



Buy and sell at [www.daviesinternational.com.au](http://www.daviesinternational.com.au)  
Call Leigh Davies direct on 0418 917 020



Pictured: UDR1000 multipurpose rig, dump mast equipped set up for water-boring, on Tatra 8x8

# CHAPTER 18

## SILENT INVASION

**Tshung Hui Chang 鄭宗輝**

### **The Chinese Communist Party (CCP) in Western Australia**

Not a day went by over the last 12-18 months without several China news stories. While the Wuhan Virus has caused fear and panic amongst West Australians, they should be more fearful of the Chinese Communist Party 中國共產黨 (CCP) in Western Australia.

*"I'm not sure China realises the damage that is occurring both in Australia and internationally,"* H.E. Graham Fletcher, the Australian Ambassador to China told the Australian China Business Council on 25<sup>th</sup> March 2021. Ambassador Fletcher was referring to China's ban on Australian barley, lobster, coal, wine and timber. The Chinese Communist Party (CCP) know full well what they are doing as it is all part of their long-term agenda.

For decades the CCP has infiltrated and exercised undue influence in Australia especially Western Australia in five main areas: Cultural Institutions, Media, Political Parties, Educational Institutions and Commerce. The CCP's principal instrument has been their United Front Work Department<sup>196</sup> 中共中央統一戰線工作部 (UFWD).

The CCP also works directly on the business and political elites where power lies. These powerful elites have been expertly groomed, perhaps unaware they have been targeted, to adopt a world view which promotes the interests of the CCP. Unlike Ambassador Fletcher, no current WA politician or business person has the courage to call out the CCP.

### **Cultural Institutions**

The CCP may not have been interested in the One Nation national AGM in Brisbane on Saturday 19 October 2019, but the CCP was very interested in the outcome of the 110-year-old Chung Wah Association 中華會館 (CWA) AGM that took place in Balcatta that same afternoon.<sup>197</sup>

The CCP via their overseas influencing arm UFWD had been super active in ensuring the re-election of the puppet Mainland 大陸 bloc

---

<sup>196</sup> <https://jamestown.org/program/how-beijing-is-shaping-politics-in-western-australia/>

<sup>197</sup> <https://www.facebook.com/tshung.chang.9/posts/729007550948812>



which had dominated the CWA since 2015. UFWD was instrumental in the election of the Mainland bloc in 2015 when they orchestrated the ouster of the CWA incumbent leadership.

Heading up the then Mainland ticket to be CWA President was Dr Ting Chen 陳挺 who was the Senior Vice President and loyal deputy to President Shao Ping Ding 丁少平. Chen and Ding were heavily involved with the Western Australia Fujian Association 西澳福建同鄉會 (WAFA)<sup>198</sup>, linked to UFWD.

A potentially competitive bloc headed by lawyer, former Perth City Councillor and President of the Hakka Association of Western Australia Inc 西澳客家公會, Keith Yong Yit-Kee 楊奕駒 withdrew in 2015 before the AGM commenced, but in 2019 there was a real alternative contesting all positions. This alternative bloc was dubbed the Non-Mainland Chinese bloc (NMC) and was headed by Sheila Rejek 蘇翠妹. Sheila Rejek has a long track record with CWA as its Secretary, and was also the Chair of the Chinese School Council that oversaw all three school campuses. So, a real credible alternative had emerged with an impressive vision for CWA. It was game on!

The battle at CWA had intensified in the last few days before the election and was driving divisions in the Chinese diaspora. Like all things Communist, the campaigning had been going on covertly and under the radar. Divisions were not new at CWA, but the big fear was the repercussions should the NMC be defeated, because Communists always hold a grudge and do not like being challenged. While only one third of West Australians will have voted in the Local Government election that day, a higher percentage of CWA members voted at the AGM due to the intense lobbying efforts from both sides.

It is worth remembering what a Deputy Consul General (DCG) stated when Mainland was first elected. The DCG said it was about time a mainlander led this organisation. This was a slap in the face of all past presidents which included former Chancellor of Curtin University and Weld Club member Dr. Eric Tan 陳繼志, ENT surgeon and Weld Club member Dr. Pek Cher Goh 吳伯子, GP Dr. Michael Kwek 郭宜章, James Chong 張仕煌, Tien Shang Su 徐天送, Richard Tan 陳和水 and Sammy Yap 葉俊帆. While none of these recent past presidents were

---

<sup>198</sup> <http://www.wafujian.org/content.asp?pid=26>

born on the mainland, most of their parents were mainlanders who came to Australia via South-East Asia, Malaysia and Singapore.

What the DCG cannot be sure about is that past presidents like Wah Louey 雷華 (1909-1912, 1914-1915) and Seng Chee Louey 雷星池 (1912-1914) who founded CWA were most likely mainlanders. Since Mainland has been in charge of CWA, it has been difficult looking up the history as there has been a purge. We can no longer access historical information about past presidents online, so one cannot confirm all the above facts, and one must rely on memory.

What was at stake in 2019 was more than control of this richly historical association. At stake was also \$8 million of annual revenue, the bulk of it from running aged care facilities or nursing homes.

The outcome was as expected with Mainland presidential candidate Dr Ting Chen (287 votes) defeating NMC candidate Sheila Rejek (120 votes). Fears of repercussions were realised almost immediately with members of the NMC challenger block not recognised for their long and dedicated services to CWA, being totally ignored among the acknowledgement plaques handed out at the 110-year anniversary celebrations on 20<sup>th</sup> February 2021.

In the lead up to the 2021 State Election, CWA was pledged \$5 million by both WA Labor and the Liberal Party. CCP critic Professor Clive Hamilton AM said “By providing public funding to the Chung Wah Association, the Western Australian government is subsidising Chinese Communist Party propaganda and influence work in Western Australia.”<sup>199</sup> Professor Hamilton added “The fact both sides of politics are backing this grant is an indication of the wilful blindness of mainstream politicians in the WA parliament to the nature and extent of CCP influence work.”

## **Political Parties under CCP Influence**

### **The Liberal Party’s Gang of Four<sup>200</sup>**

*“Should China one day become a superpower that bullies, invades and exploits people everywhere, then the world should expose it, oppose it and defeat it.”* former paramount Chinese leader Deng Xiaoping 鄧小平 stated in a speech at the UN, 1974. More recently, former Chinese Premier Wen Jiabao 溫家寶 in April 2011 reiterated Deng’s promise

---

<sup>199</sup> Garvey, P., The Australian, 15 December 2020, “WA Labor Liberals funding the CCP”

<sup>200</sup> <https://www.facebook.com/tshung.chang.9/posts/899360907246808>

that China would never seek hegemony. “We are not yet a developed country,” he said on the eve of a visit to Malaysia and Indonesia. “And even when China becomes a developed country one day, China will never seek hegemony.”

Yet in Australia we have the Gang of Four, Julie Bishop, Mathias Cormann, Malcolm Turnbull and Andrew Robb who are hell bent on aiding and abetting bullies. The Gang of Four has plenty of reserve members including Dan Andrews, John Brumby, Bob Carr, Sam Dastyari, Alexander Downer, John Hewson, Gladys Liu 廖嬋娥, Eric Roozendaal, Penny Wong 黄英賢 and Pierre Yang 楊帥. Special mention is deserved by Kevin Rudd 陸克文 who in 1996 in his employed capacity as Secretary of the Australia Taiwan Business Council visited Taiwan with Council President Maurice Newman AC and then Nationals Leader John Anderson AO. Kevin was quick to jump ship and no longer support Taiwan when it suited him politically and financially.

### **Julie Bishop**<sup>201</sup>

On Friday 8 May 2020 West Australians learned of an alleged Chinese Communist Party (CCP) hacking attempt on WA Premier Mark McGowan's office. On Wednesday 13 May 2020 we learned of a massive data breach involving up to half a million subscribers of The West Australian, the sole daily newspaper in WA.

Australians may well be stunned that former foreign minister Julie Bishop is doing the work of the CCP. She urges “quiet diplomacy behind the scenes” to convince China to sign up to an independent global inquiry on the origin of the COVID-19 virus.

It is timely to remind everyone of Ms. Bishop’s record as Foreign Minister. At Lunar New Year 2016, as Foreign Minister she uttered four words of Mandarin in Federal parliament: "Xin Nian Kuai Le" 新年快樂 or Happy Lunar New Year. Except that her delivery of Xin 新 sounded more like Xing 性 which became Happy Sex Year 性年快樂. This video clip went viral for the wrong reason. Non-Chinese-speakers who wish to give a Lunar New Year greeting should know that "Xin" is better romanised “Hsin”. Ms Bishop was close to Chinese national Xiangmo Huang 黄嚮墨 and managed to elicit a large share of Mr. Huang's gigantic influence-buying political donations. In total, Mr.

---

<sup>201</sup> <https://www.facebook.com/tshung.chang.9/posts/896790667503832>

Huang had donated \$1.7 million to Liberal, Labor and the Nationals. His Australian visa was cancelled on "character grounds".

Another Chinese citizen and political influencer Sally Zou 邹莎 famously established the "Glorious Foundation" in Ms. Bishop's honour and was at one time the largest donor to the South Australian Liberal Party.

Shortly before Ms Bishop's announcement that she would not contest the 2019 Federal Election, a \$50,000 donation was made to the WA Liberal Party by elderly Chinese industrialist and manufacturing mogul Sun Kin Chao 孫建超.

Days later one of his Australian business associates was appointed by Julie Bishop to a powerful diplomatic advisory board, the Australia-China Council. These are the people Ms. Bishop defends.

Her "calm and considered diplomacy" prolonged by many months the time four Australian Crown Resorts employees spent in detention in China. By contrast an American Crown Resorts employee was let out on immediate bail after intervention by the US Secretary of State.

It is time for Ms. Bishop to stop kowtowing to the Chinese Communists and take Australia's side. She failed to do it when she was the foreign minister. She should redeem herself post politics by acting in Australia's best interests.

Ms. Bishop isn't the only one who needs reminding that we are all at risk. All the state premiers should be judged by their voters on whether they demonstrate clear understanding that the capital of Australia is Canberra and not Peking.

### **Former Senator Mathias Cormann**

Mathias Cormann had criticised as "clumsy and inappropriate" comments by Andrew Hastie MP comparing the West's response to China with inadequate defences against Nazi Germany. Hastie had warned that Australia had "failed to see how mobile our authoritarian neighbour has become", comparing the belief that economic liberalisation would naturally lead to democratisation in China with misplaced confidence in France's Maginot Line defences against Germany in the 1930s, which "failed catastrophically".

When records surfaced that Liberal backbencher Gladys Liu 廖嬋娥 was a member of two provincial chapters of the China Overseas Exchange Association 中國海外交流協會 between 2003 and 2015, Sen

Cormann said Ms Liu had the Government's full support despite her alleged links to the Chinese Government.

Having initially said she "cannot recall" being a member of either group, Ms Liu later confirmed she held an honorary role with Guangdong Overseas Exchange Assoc in 2011. ASIO earlier advised then prime minister Malcolm Turnbull not to attend an event, based on the guest list, which Ms Liu had arranged in Melbourne.

### **Malcolm Turnbull**

Former Prime Minister Malcolm Turnbull was the champion pusher of an Australia-China Extradition Treaty. Mr. Turnbull described the treaty as an important part of Australia's cooperation with China on law enforcement. One of Turnbull's biggest regrets during his prime ministerships 2015-2018 was never getting a red-carpet invitation to visit China. He did everything to kowtow to the Chinese Communists. President Trump by contrast held his ground, put USA first and scored the most extravagant ever China state visit.

### **Andrew Robb**

Former trade minister Andrew Robb sold out Australia when he negotiated the Australia China Free Trade Agreement (FTA). His sole objective was to get "one crumb" more than New Zealand had achieved in their FTA with China. This gave China a massive advantage. Shockingly Mr. Robb received \$100,000 in a political donation from Chinese national Xiangmo Huang 黄嚮墨 the day the FTA was inked.

After quitting as trade minister, Mr Robb walked straight into an \$880,000 per annum part time consultancy with Chinese Government owned Landbridge Group 嵐橋集團, headquartered in Shandong province, which had just acquired the Port of Darwin lease.

All members of the gang of four are highly paid by the Australian taxpayer or have lucrative parliamentary pensions. It is about time that they started acting in Australia's interests.

### **Labor Party**

#### **Senator Penny Wong**

Two wrongs don't make a right! 202 Three major parties have willingly taken up around \$1.7 million in donations from Xiangmo Huang and his companies. Both major parties have engaged in a battle of

---

<sup>202</sup> <https://www.facebook.com/tshung.chang.9/posts/605558423293726>

who has dirtier hands, to the extent that Labor took offence to a legitimate question about whether Senator Penny Wong is related to Xiangmo Huang. Penelope Ying-Yen Wong 黄英贤 (born 5 November 1968) and Xiangmo Huang 黄嚮墨 formerly known as Changran Huang 黄暢然 (born 1969) not only share the same surname [黄, meaning ‘yellow’] but their ancestors hail from the same Chinese province, of Guangdong 廣東, China. In Chinese culture, it would be rude of Xiangmo not to call Penny elder/big sister 大姐. The similarities don’t end there. Penny Wong’s journey to Australia was via Malaysia while Xiangmo’s was via Hong Kong. While Xiangmo was in Hong Kong only seven years ago his name was written in English as Hoeng Mak Wong.

Penny Wong’s father, architect Francis Wong 黄月成, came to Australia from Malaysia as a student under the Colombo Plan whereby Australia provided intergovernmental assistance to students of third world countries with a first-class education so that they could use these skills to deliver services in health, education and public administration back home. Francis was a graduate of La Salle Secondary School in Kota Kinabalu.

Xiangmo’s wife, children and grandchildren are enjoying the benefits of Australian citizenship. Penny Wong and Xiangmo Huang also share the opinion that Australia is discriminatory and racist. Rather than be grateful for the fairness, equality and beauty of Australia, they stand ready to condemn Australia at the first opportunity. In the opinion of many Australians, this is a cheap point scoring exercise between two sets of purchased politicians which epitomises the two-party political system.

## **2021 State Election: CCP influence in Riverton electorate , WA**

**‘Question of judgement’:** Labor candidate’s front-page ads in pro-CCP paper under fire as fight for Riverton heats up. By Marta Pascual Juanola February 19, 2021

*WA Labor is playing directly into the hands of the Chinese Communist Party by placing campaign advertisements in a newspaper owned by a WA United Front figurehead, a China expert has warned, as the race for one of Perth’s most contested seats heats up.*<sup>203</sup>

---

<sup>203</sup> The complete article is at <http://unchainaustralia.com/Pascual>

## Scary Incidents<sup>204</sup>

### Tshung Chang Speech, 19 July 2020, Parliament House, Perth

Over the last 12 months the Chinese Communist Party CCP has continued to wage war on Australians. The CCP has upped the ante and West Australians are entitled to feel scared. This CCP's Doctrine of "Three Warfares" was created by the Beijing Central Military Commission in 2003. It's basically unrestricted warfare that consist of:

1. Public opinion warfare – to project positive images of the CCP domestically in China and abroad,
2. Psychological warfare – to support positive civilian opinions and crush negative views, and
3. Legal warfare – to use national and international law to prop up the CCP.

Furthermore, four scary incidents have occurred in WA since I last spoke here a year ago:

1. **26 July 2019:** Data loss incident at the University of Western Australia UWA where laptops were stolen that contained student and alumni information. As many of you know, UWA is WA's premier university and tertiary institution. Many of WA's top lawyers, judges, bureaucrats, policy makers attended UWA, whose details could be in the hands of a hostile enemy. For example, if any of these people were once accused of cheating during exams or had any complaints of sexual harassment during their time at university, this information could be used as leverage to blackmail and gain an advantage for the CCP.
2. **21 April 2020:** Hacking of WA's only state-wide newspaper, The West Australian's subscriber and competition entrants. Around half a million West Australian's subscribe or read The West Australian. "Phishing" emails were used by hackers to lure them to click on malicious code. Once again, this hostile act could be used as leverage to blackmail and gain an advantage.
3. **8 May 2020:** Hacking of the WA Premier Mark McGowan's office. This speaks volumes as he is the top policy maker in WA and hacking is an affront to the Parliament which meets in the building behind me. This malicious act could be used to blackmail the highest law maker of WA, *and*
4. **3 February 2020:** Denial of the use of a government theatre facility for a performance by the world-renowned Shen Yun Dance Troupe

---

<sup>204</sup> <https://www.facebook.com/tshung.chang.9/posts/947585752424323>

神韵藝術團. As mentioned by an earlier speaker, the use of His Majesty's Theatre was denied by the State Theatre Trust which is a WA Government body, after pressure was applied by the Chinese Consul General, the chief CCP representative in WA. Since when does a foreign government have a right to determine who uses a WA taxpayer funded facility? This is a disgrace and heads should roll.

### **Fighting back (Tshung Chang 19 Jul 20 Speech continues)**

Despite this warlike behaviour which all West Australians should fear, there were four positive incidents that should give us hope that the CCP can be defeated, especially here in WA.

1. 19 October 2019 – Exposé of the influence of the CCP/United Front Works Department in WA long established cultural institution The Chung Wah Association in an article by me titled “The Battle of Balcatta”. Many thanks to all the many contributors and your ongoing support.
2. 9 December 2019 – The successful screening of the award-winning documentary “Letter from Masanjia 馬三家” despite many obstacles. I was fortunate to be on a panel with Madam Tian who is in the audience today. She is one of the most courageous women I have ever met and works tirelessly to expose the atrocities that she experienced. I commend you for all that you do.
3. 4 June 2020 – The inaugural public June 4th rally was held at Parliament House in Perth. Many West Australians found the courage to emerge for the first time to commemorate this event. At this event, I caught two Chinese Consuls Mr. Yifan He 何一帆 and Madam Bin Xu 徐彬 plus their driver secretly filming and recording the speeches. Amongst the speakers were those from Hong Kong who asked not to be filmed as they feared their family and loved ones could face persecution. True to their colours, they were caught red handed covertly filming right over there. When I caught them, they started running to their car in a carpark up on the hill. This is what the CCP does. They openly spy on their own citizens abroad and use this as leverage against their family and loved ones. Why do they also spy on Australian citizens like me? Is it to compile an assassination list when WA goes the way of Victoria?



4. 19 July 2020 – The successful Falun Dafa rally today. This event goes from strength to strength and all credit to the organisers for making this a very well-run event. Glad to see so many of you despite the pandemic. Well done organisers and attendees.

I leave you today with a call for action for two crucial issues of the utmost importance to maintaining our freedom.

Firstly, there is no room in Australia for Communist Chinese spies. Every act of espionage against Australians or residents of Australia which includes our guest from Hong Kong must be punished by expulsion. If the Prime Minister fails to expel these spies, he should resign immediately.

Secondly, I call on all politicians in the parliament behind us and all those around Australia to resign immediately if they have taken donations from the CCP.

*(End of Speech at Parliament House, Perth)*

### **Who's Who among CCP Influencers in Western Australia**

1. Chinese Consul General Dingbin Long 龍定斌, Number one CCP ticket holder befitting the CCP chief representative in WA.
2. Chinese Deputy Consul General Qian Jin 金千, Number two CCP ticket holder from being being the number two CCP representative in WA, was acting Consul General for close to a year, filling in for Consul General Zhihua Dong 董志華 who was suddenly recalled to Beijing for unknown reasons just one year into her four year term.
3. Consul He YiFan 何一帆, Commissar of UFWD and caught red handed spying on Hong Kong students
4. Hon. Pierre Yang 楊帥 MLC, Labor member of Legislative Council (North Metropolitan region), former Executive Officer of Australian Council for the Promotion of Peaceful Reunification of China 澳洲中國和平統一促進會 (ACPPRC), a prominent front group for the United Front Workers Department (UFWD), former legal adviser and member of two UFWD-linked groups: the Northeast China Federation Inc. 澳大利亞東北聯合會暨總商會 (NECFI) whose main goal is to promote the Belt and Road Initiative 一帶一路 in Australia and the Association of Australian Chinese Mainlanders and Friends 澳洲華人華僑聯誼會 (ACMF) who has supported Beijing in its stance on the South China Sea, Convener of the WA Branch of the now defunct Australian Chinese Labor Party

- Association 澳大利亞華人工黨聯合會 (ACLPA), former Councillor City of Gosnells.
5. Dr David Sun 孫曉軒, MD SinoSteel Australia 中國中鋼集團 and President Chinese Chamber of Commerce (WA) 西澳中資企業商會. Highest ranked CCP member with State Owned Enterprise 國企 (SOE) in WA.
  6. Khoon Tan 陳超群, President, the WA Chinese Chamber of Commerce 西澳中華總商會.
  7. Adam Handley 韓德理, Deputy President of Australia China Business Council 澳大利亞中國工商業委員會 (ACBC).
  8. Dr Tim Song Tingguang 宋廷光, Founder of Alpha Incubation Group 孵化集團, Managing Director Australian Education and Migration Services 澳洲留學與移民服務 (AEMS), President of Australian Central China Association 西澳中原聯誼會.
  9. Edward Zhang AO 張野, Honorary Chairman of Australian Council for the Promotion of Peaceful Reunification of China 澳大利亞中國和平統一促進會 (ACPPRC), member of the UF's Union for International Chinese Language Outlets 國際中文網點聯盟, former president of the Northeast China Federation Inc. 澳大利亞東北聯合會暨總商會 (NECFI) and the Association of Australian Chinese Mainlanders and Friends 澳洲華人華僑聯誼會 (ACMF), owner of pro-CCP Chinese newspaper Australian Chinese Times 澳大利亞時報 (ACT) and ACT magazine, former candidate for City of Gosnells, former committee member of CWA and former owner of Szechwan Zen Restaurant 蜀府源.
  10. Ben Pan Bang Zhou 潘邦炤, Asylum seeker (from the threat of CCP), apiarist, owner of Karibee Honey, Executive VP of ACPPR, former President of WA Fujian Association 西澳福建同鄉會.
  11. Associate Professor Maggie Jiang Ying 蔣穎, Director, Confucius Institute \_ at UWA.
  12. Consul Bin Xu 徐彬, Deputy Commissar of UFWD and caught red handed spying on Hong Kong students.
  13. Andrew “Twiggy” Forrest AO, Chair of Fortescue Metals Group (FMG). Chief mouthpiece for the CCP to get the Australian government to drop the push for an independent inquiry into the

origins of Covid-19 which has killed over three million people. Assisted the then WA Chinese Consul-General Zhihua Dong 董志華 in gate crashing WA Health Minister Roger Cook's press conference. Assisted the Victoria Chinese Consul-General Zhou Long 龍舟 in ambushing Federal Health Minister Greg Hunt's press conference.

14. Dr Ting Chen 陳挺, President of Chung Wah Association WA.
15. Jenny Kunej 鄭樂, President of Beijing People's Association of WA 北京西澳聯誼會.
16. Simon Wu 吳粵, President of WA Shenzhen Association 西澳深圳聯誼會暨總商會.
17. Xiao Liang 梁驍, Perth City Council (PCC) Candidate 2017, President Association of Australian Chinese Mainlanders and Friends 澳大利亞大華聯會 (ACMF), GM Northbridge Hotel 北橋酒店.
18. Zi Lin 林孜, President of the Northeast China Federation Inc 澳大利亞東北聯合會暨總商會 (NECFI).
19. Chen Yi Chao 陳毅超, Restaurant owner, President of WA Fujian Association 西澳福建同鄉會.
20. Jack Cai 蔡嘉毅, President Australia Guangdong Cultural and Business Association 西澳廣東同鄉會暨總商會, Managing Director Hong Sun Media 香山傳媒, Principal Contractor Australia Post, former General Manager of DeRucci International (Australia) 慕思寢具.
21. Mark Sun 孫為名, Owner of Market City Fruits and Veg, President of WA Shanghai Federation 西澳上海聯誼會, former Committee member of Chung Wah Association WA, major funder of pro-CCP media.
22. Gloria Zhang Di 張迪, Secretary of ACPPRC, registered candidate for 2020 PCC election in 2020 but was disqualified, founder and current Chair of Australian Intlang International Corporate Consulting 意朗集團, Director, International College of Communication, President of the Western Australian Oriental Artists Association 西澳洲東方文化藝術協會 and President of the Australian International Chamber of Commerce 澳大利亞國際商會.

23. Tommy Jiang 姜兆慶, Owner of pro-CCP Chinese Newspaper Oriental Post 東方郵報, radio stations 90.5FM (Perth Chinese Radio) and 104.9FM (Perth Multiculture Radio), Ostar International Media Group 澳星國際傳媒公司.
24. Dan Zhou 周丹, Founder and owner of pro-CCP Chinese Newspaper Perth Post 珀斯郵報, President of Asia Pacific Photographers Association 亞太攝影協會.
25. James Clark 柯雅各, WA ACBC Rep, CEO, LH Global 領航跨國.

### **Media in Western Australia**

With a readership of 500,000, the West Australian is the main source of news for most West Australians. We have seen many articles praising the CCP as well as a stream of opinion pieces from the Chinese Ambassador to Australia and Consuls General.

ACT 澳大利亞時報, Perth Post 珀斯郵報, Oriental Post 東方郵報 and Australia Asia Business Weekly 澳洲環球商報 are all Beijing friendly.

### **Unscrupulous Spies**

In January 2012 the African Union began using a US\$200m headquarters in Addis Ababa, a building donated and constructed by the Chinese Government. Early in 2018, Le Monde reported that the Chinese-installed servers had been uploading to Shanghai every night for five years.<sup>205</sup> It was then discovered that the entire building was riddled with bugs. Details may be seen on this [video](#).<sup>206</sup> Just assume this is standard practice by the Communists.

### **Conclusion**

The Chinese Communist Party does not respect weakness. Our freedom is worth taking a stand. We expect Australian parliamentarians and leaders of industry to be on the side of Australia. Australians, please write today to your State and Federal parliamentarians and tell them how you feel about preserving Australian sovereignty and our way of life. Ask for a commitment to put the interests of our State and our Nation ahead of the interests of the Chinese Communist Party.

And please send a copy of the reply from each parliamentarian to me at [eversmoothholdings@yahoo.com](mailto:eversmoothholdings@yahoo.com). This is a battle we need to win.

---

<sup>205</sup> <https://www.cfr.org/blog/african-union-bugged-china-cyber-espionage-evidence-strategic-shifts>

<sup>206</sup> <http://www.unchainaustralia.com/Spies>

The Council for the National Interest

is an organisation of concerned citizens who, motivated by ideals Of democracy, fairness, national security, social well being and economic prosperity, wish to make



our Nation Australia a better place for future generations. CNI achieves this objective by influencing national policy makers. CNI also seeks to foster a sense of national identity by encouraging the bonding of all citizens through a spirit of respect and pride for all things Australian. New members are welcome at [www.cniwa.com.au](http://www.cniwa.com.au).

*On Sunday 23 May 2021, Tshung Chang addressed a packed CNI event at the Royal Perth Yacht Club, on the subject: **Silent Invasion; China's influence in Western Australia**. Tshung dealt with many of the issues canvassed in this chapter.*

On your phone, enjoy professional Dwain Hill videos by **Tshung Chang** and other members of the UNCHAIN AUSTRALIA team at [www.camcast.tv](http://www.camcast.tv).



Tshung Hui Chang 鄭宗輝  
addressing the Council for the National Interest  
23 May 2021

Company director Tshung Hui Chang is a graduate of Hollywood Senior high School, the University of Western Australia (Bachelor of Commerce) and the Chinese University of Hong Kong. His career spans 25 years with corporates in Perth, Sydney and Hong Kong. He played a key role in franchise development of major Australian corporations in North Asia.

Fluent in three Chinese dialects, English and Bahasa, Mr Chang has significant experience in mining and resources financing, credit ratings, debt and capital raising, asset and risk management with deep expertise across the Asia-Pacific region. Mr Chang has written and spoken extensively about the unhealthy interference and influence of the CCP in Australia.

# The Wentworth Report



*Political correctness v. reality*  
*Diversity v. meritocracy*

Editor:

**Dr David Evans**

BSc, BE (Hons), MA, Msc (EE), MSc (stats), PhD (EE)

*There is pride in knowledge. Happiness in accuracy. Delight in wisdom. A certain satisfaction in being proved right, yet again. These are some of the benefits enjoyed by each of the discerning donors and readers of The Wentworth Report. Whatever the issue, be among the first to know, understand and wisely respond.*

YOU ARE INVITED TO VISIT:  
<https://wentworthreport.com>  
PLEASE ACT WITHOUT DELAY



# Chapter 19

## THE PERSECUTION OF A DOCTOR

### Professor John Whitehall

Reprinted with thanks from Quadrant<sup>207</sup>, January 2021

“In the public interest”, in August 2019, the registration of a Melbourne Christian doctor, Jereth Kok, was suspended by the Medical Board of Victoria. His appeal was rejected by the Victorian Civil and Administrative Tribunal (VCAT) in February 2020<sup>208</sup>. He awaits further deliberation, humiliated, unemployed, and with a wife and three children to support.



Dr Jereth Kok

No criminal charges have been made against Kok. Nor is he physically or mentally unwell. Nor has he failed to keep up to date and practise accordingly. Nor have there been complaints from patients or the LGBT community. To the contrary, his alleged danger to the public interest lies in some of his little-read postings on social media, brought to the attention of the board and its investigating arm, the Australian Health Practitioner Regulatory Agency (AHPRA) by two anonymous complainants.

---

<sup>207</sup> <http://quadrant.org.au>

<sup>208</sup> Kok vs Medical Board of Australia. (Review and Regulation) VCAT 405. 27 March 2020)



AHPRA exists to protect the public from dangerous or incompetent doctors, nurses and other health practitioners. That is a valuable service. The question raised by the Kok case is one of justice and proportionality: Why do AHPRA and the board suspend a GP for over a year for social media posts that break no law while allowing doctors charged with grave crimes to continue working?

### **Comparative cases**

We can usefully compare and contrast the Kok case with other decisions of the Medical Board.

The first<sup>209</sup>, in August 2018, involved Dr Seyyed Farshchi, charged in January 2018 with alleged breaches of the Crimes Legislation Amendment Act 2013. Farshchi was alleged to have forced a fellow Iranian, a refugee, to work long hours for little pay under the threat that Farshchi's "connections in the Department of Immigration" could have the man returned to Iran. Further, Farshchi threatened to tell the Iranian government the refugee and his family had converted to Christianity, adding fear of the death penalty for apostasy. The Victorian Medical Board decided not to suspend Farshchi's registration while awaiting the conclusion of criminal charges, on the basis that his continued registration would not undermine public confidence in the medical profession and, therefore, suspension was not "in the public interest". Nevertheless, "concerns raised" would be allayed only if "the most onerous of conditions" were imposed. What were these onerous conditions? Farshchi was merely obliged to work under supervision. VCAT upheld the decision.

The second case was heard in February 2019 and concerned CJE<sup>210</sup>, a doctor alleged to have raped a male colleague by anal penetration without a condom. CJE was suspended when charges were laid in November 2018, but VCAT overturned the Board's decision. CJE had been suspended for three months when he returned to work. He later received an Order of Australia award.

The third<sup>211</sup>, and perhaps most comparable case, was heard in March 2019, concerning Dr Kwan Lee, accused of professional misconduct for his statements on social media. His posts included: "This kind will

---

<sup>209</sup> Farshchi v Medical Board of Australia (Review and Regulation) VCAT 1619 (18 October 2018)

<sup>210</sup> CJE v Medical Board of Australia (Review and Regulation) VCAT 178 (26 February 2019)

<sup>211</sup> Medical Board of Australia v Dr Christopher Kwan Chen Lee TASHPT 3 (16 April 2019)

NEVER learn. She needs to be abandoned in India and repeatedly raped in order for her to wake up her idea”; “With her suicide, nothing of value would be lost”; “If my marriage fell apart it would not end in divorce. It would end in murder”.

With regard to murder of a victim after rape, Lee commented, “what do you expect them to do, if the victim has seen their faces”. In January 2018, Lee described himself as “a mongrel doctor who claims to know all manner of shit on earth ... It is rumored [*sic*] that his hospital in Australia has the highest casualties in the world due to him not attending to his dying patients ...”

Finding Lee guilty of misconduct, the Board declared “the respondent be reprimanded, suspended for a period of six weeks and undergo education on ethical behaviour and communications, particularly in the use of social media”.

In summary: a doctor charged with slavery offences is not suspended at all; a doctor charged with rape is suspended for just three months; a doctor who urged rape and threatened murder online is suspended for just six weeks.

What heinous crimes, then, must Dr Jereth Kok have committed to be summarily suspended and still unable to practise more than a year later?

### **The Kok case**

Dr Kok’s offences lie solely in the field of social media. The first of two anonymous complaints from the general public appeared in December 2017, when a member of the public identifying as a “family member not a patient” criticised Kok’s disdain for the attribution of the motivation for the man who had ploughed his car into civilians near Flinders Street Station to mental illness rather than ideology.

Investigations progressed slowly and silently and, one year later, in December 2018, an investigator from AHPRA turned up unannounced at Kok’s surgery to examine his electronic files. In March 2019, AHPRA informed Kok “it had confirmed issues for investigation” (presumably revealed in social media accounts) including provision of sub-standard care to LGBT people, failing to comply with the Abortion Law Reform Act, breaching privacy of patients with mental health issues and failing to adhere to the Medical Board’s codes, guidelines and policies.

In May 2019, the Board received a second complaint, accusing Kok of inappropriate use of the word *retardation* in one of his posts. In response, AHPRA conflated the two complaints but, in the process,

because of “lack of substantiation”, withdrew “earlier concerns regarding mental health of patients, mistreatment of LGBT people and failure of compliance with the Abortion Law”. Concerns regarding his social media posts had, however, grown and they were now considered a risk to “public interest”.

In a previous encounter with AHPRA, in 2012, Kok had been cautioned for declaring unwillingness to comply with a legal obligation to refer patients for abortion. His views were forwarded to the Medical Board by a fellow doctor who had been privy to a social media discussion, but Kok had been told the Board did not concern itself with his personal opinions. The Board’s ongoing concerns included:

- “denigrating, demeaning and slurring medical practitioners” who practise abortion, treat gender dysphoria in accordance with “accepted medical practice” and who recognise “transgender” people “are not suffering from a mental health condition”.
- “sentiments of violence”: endorsing “genocide towards racial and religious groups” and “capital punishment” to practitioners of abortion.
- views on “LGBTI persons” that have “no clinical basis, [are] contrary to accepted medical practice and [are] demeaning”.

These concerns were supposedly so threatening to public safety they demanded “immediate” suspension of Kok’s registration in August 2019. His appeal to VCAT was rejected in March 2020 on the basis that his “conduct compromises the confidence held by the public that they can seek and receive treatment safely not only from him, but potentially from other members of the medical profession”. Kok remains suspended, in the dark.

## **The complaints**

It is worth looking more closely at the complaints the Medical Board chose to take so seriously. Regarding the Flinders Street atrocity, Kok had wielded what appears to be his favourite manner of expression, hyperbole: unrealistic exaggeration that is not meant to be taken literally. He proclaimed people with “mental health issues ... are clearly very dangerous and we should promptly lock them all up for the safety of society”. Declaring “we can’t be too careful”, Kok announced he was “going to do a search of our clinic’s database” and would forward the names of “everyone with a mental health plan” to the Australian Federal Police.

Interpreting the text literally, the “family member” asserted it revealed an “abuse of power and breaking of doctor-patient

confidentiality”, concluding “patients with mental illness will not receive the best treatment from this doctor”.

The second complainant also sought “disciplinary action”, this time for Kok’s reply, “Australia and Melbourne—leading the world in retardation” to the newspaper headlines, “Australian school renames Mother’s Day. Principal States, “We No Longer Subscribe to a Binary World””. The complainant claimed the use of the word retardation was “discriminatory, derogatory and offensive against people with an intellectual disability” and revealed such “lack of understanding and sensitivity” it “could cause harm to any intellectually disabled person who attends his practice”. Being a “mental health researcher” apparently qualified the complainant to suggest Kok suffered from “mental health issues such as untreated psychosis or personality disorder”.

### **What AHPRA unearthed**

From ten years of postings to Kok’s small circle of contacts on social media, AHPRA’s researchers uncovered a selection whose content allegedly justified Kok’s suspension.

***On abortion.*** In May 2010, responding to graphic details of late-term abortions, Kok suggested to the author “you should ... replace the word ‘doctor’ with ‘butcher’. Sickening.” A lady’s comment confirmed the gruesome content: “I can’t really write anything because I am crying.”

Commenting in October 2017 on a video in which a “teen with Down Syndrome challenges, stuns Chancellor Angela Merkel on abortion”, Kok mused, “What is it with German Chancellors and exterminating people?” Also in October, Kok concluded, “Having endorsed the industrial-scale massacre of babies by doctors, under the guise of ‘health care’ there is no principled basis upon which we as a society can object to doctor-assisted suicide.” Elsewhere, he had described the Royal Women’s Hospital in Melbourne as a “baby killing factory”.

In December 2018, Kok reposted another’s comments on advocacy for infanticide of disabled babies by a US governor. The comments traced the progression from justification of early term abortion: “it’s just a clump of cells” to “OK, it looks like a baby but it’s not really alive” to “OK, it’s alive but can’t feel pain” to “OK, it can feel pain but it is a foetus not a baby” to “OK, it is a baby but it is not murder because it’s the mother’s choice” to “OK, but you can’t criticise us unless you are willing to adopt all the unwanted children”, to “OK, now we want to kill babies after they are born ... and we don’t care who knows it”.

**On genocide.** In July 2012, in discussion on Western aid money funding abortions in poor countries, Kok again wielded hyperbole: “Thanks to ‘family planning’ developed nations ... are facing an impending financial and economic crisis that comes with an aged population”, concluding “soon ... the Earth will be overrun by Black people. The solution is clear: we must take ‘family planning’ to poor countries and exterminate them before it is too late.”

On the Flinders Street atrocity, the Medical Board decided that evidence of Kok’s approval for genocide could be found in a convoluted online discussion on the minimisation of the ideology of jihad. One person had proclaimed, “Now they will say it is everyone else’s fault for all being racist, bigots and Nazis.” To this, Kok flicked an “approval”. A third person added, “I am so sick of that accusation. I’m ordering Zyklon B from Amazon, building some showers in the backyard and inviting the inferior races over for a wash. What are they gonna do? Call me a double Nazi?” Kok’s failure to react to this banal reference to Zyklon B was reckoned by AHPRA to confirm his support for genocide!

**Racism.** Kok’s racism was supposedly confirmed in the posting of another “like” to a News Limited cartoon lampooning the Victorian government’s claim for law and order. In the cartoon, a government minister declared “No problem here” against a backdrop of rioting stick-figures. AHPRA’s keen eye spotted racism: the stick figures were black!

**Sexism.** The board detected sexism in Kok’s conviction that the physiology and psychology of women rendered them best fitted for motherhood. Further evidence of racism and sexism was detected in a comment of Kok regarding the campaign by some supporters of the “Yes” vote for same-sex marriage for the deregistration of an ethnically Chinese lady doctor who had appeared in a television advertisement for the “No” vote. In September 2017, Kok lunged into battle with histrionic hyperbole: “Please sign GetUp petition against stupid pig ignorant ching chong slanty-eye bigot homophobic woman doctor. Go back to your own backwards country, your kind don’t belong in tolerant and diverse Australia.” In fact, Kok’s forebears came from China, and his eyes bear a confirmatory slant. But AHPRA remained committed to its fundamentalist interpretation of the written word.

**LGBTI.** In June 2019, in reflection on the headline, “Vic govt births bill allows gender choice”, Kok warned that “Surgeons (despite being God and all) cannot change your sex. A man who has the surgery does not become a woman, he becomes a surgically mutilated man. So in this

regard, the new law will just underline the foolishness of this whole ideology ... it is possible that making it this easy [to change sex] will, paradoxically, result in LESS people seeking mutilative surgery and this, at least, would be a good thing.” Judging by its condemnation of this post, it would appear AHPRA finds “no clinical basis” for the implication that chromosomes are determinative.

In July 2015, Kok had stepped beyond social media to write an article in a mainstream Christian magazine. In refutation of AHPRA’s repeated claim that Kok lacked the “compassion” required of a medical practitioner, Kok declared in reasonable, respectful speech, without hyperbole or satire, that the “church must not neglect to show empathy ... our engagement must be a careful, educated one, not blunt or dismissive”. Unfortunately, (from AHPRA’s point of view) he went on to reflect on the “overwhelming and deep-seated belief” of some people that they “truly belong to the wrong sex and are trapped in the wrong body”. Kok explained his “impression” that the “identities and lifestyles” of a “great many” transgender people are “determined by voluntary choices and cultural winds” to a “significantly greater extent than by irresistible internal impulses”. In any case, “our maleness and femaleness goes all the way down to the level of our individual cells” and “the technology does not exist ... to change a man into a woman and vice-versa”. Thus, despite the “very best plastic surgery money can buy ... [to a man recently transgendered into a woman] we are proclaiming untruth ... sustaining him in a pathological, delusional belief”. The duty of “professionals, care-givers and friends is to firmly challenge those beliefs so the patient might heal”. Notably, at that time, the International Classification of Diseases still defined “the desire to live and be accepted as a member of the opposite sex” as a disorder.

### **Public interest without prejudice**

Dr Kok’s professional banishment since August 2019 is justified by AHPRA as being necessary “in the public interest”. The question is, Why are the “crimes” of Jereth Kok deemed so threatening to “public interest” compared to slavery, rape and medical incompetence?

Created only ten years ago, AHPRA has already been subject to ministerial inquiries which have raised the problems of timeliness, communication and consistency that have, in fact, characterised its

handling of Jereth Kok. Such criticisms of AHPRA continue<sup>212</sup>. Indeed, given “the public interest is a protean concept”, according to a barrister in Kok’s case, how is consistency of judging “the public interest” to be achieved, without protean prejudice affecting the outcome?

How can standards be set and justice applied to offences allegedly committed against a concept defined as “readily assuming different forms or characters; exceedingly variable”<sup>213</sup>? And how can it be done by investigators of varying persuasions?

The question of consistency becomes even more poignant if we look at some other judgments by Heather Lambrick, Deputy President of the Victorian tribunal which rejected Kok’s appeal against suspension. In October 2016<sup>214</sup>, Lambrick presided over the appeal of a serial sex offender against a Working with Children Assessment Notice.

The offender was proved to have exposed himself in 1982, 1995 and 1997, and had probably offended on many more occasions and in varying ways. The man had begun offending as a teenager and continued until he was thirty-four, incurring various punishments, but Lambrick concluded that he “longer poses a threat to children”, and “it is in the public interest” for him to be given an Assessment Notice to enable employment in the family day-care business.

In January 2018<sup>215</sup>, Lambrick approved an Assessment Notice for a man guilty of a prior indecent act with his fourteen-year-old stepsister but, though suffering major depressive and post-traumatic stress disorder, desired access to “schools and young people” for employment purposes. Lambrick found no evidence that he was “sexually attracted to children”.

In April 2018<sup>216</sup>, she approved a Notice for a man who had been involved in the “horrendous aggravated [gang] rape and robbery” of another man, incurring a jail sentence of three years. The offender now sought a Notice to enable work in his family’s business. Ms Lambrick considered the risk to children to be very low and that “there is a public interest in the rehabilitation of offenders”. The question is not whether these men should have received Notices. Indeed, rehabilitation is in the

---

<sup>212</sup> Walton M, Kelly PJ, Chiarella EM and Carney T. Management and outcomes of health practitioner complaints in Australia: a comparison of the national and New South Wales systems. *Aust Health Review*. 2020, 44:180-189.

<sup>213</sup> Macquarie Dictionary.

<sup>214</sup> VCAT 1769 (24 October 2016)

<sup>215</sup> VCAT. 24. (8 January 2018)

<sup>216</sup> VCAT 862 (5 June 2018)

public interest. The question is why their potential for harm to the “public interest” is considered less than Kok’s?

Under the presidency of Lambrick, VCAT rejected Kok’s appeal against his suspension, declaring that his social media posts “have the real potential to undermine public confidence ... There is a real likelihood that the maintenance of standards of the medical profession will be undermined ...”

Perhaps an explanation for all the inconsistencies in the treatment of Kok is revealed in clause 42 of the account of his appeal to Lambrick. The transcription reveals an emphasis: Kok “*has clear conservative leanings*”.



Dr John Whitehall is Professor of Paediatrics and Child Health at the University of Western Sydney, and is National Chair of Christian Medical and Dental Fellowship of Australia. His prolific writings on important medical and ethical issues include “*Gender Dysphoria and Surgical Abuse*” Quadrant Online 15 Dec 2016.<sup>217</sup>

---

EDITOR'S NOTE: The CEO since 2010 at AHPRA is Martin Fletcher, who held the role "Patient Safety Lead" at WHO, Geneva, 2007 to Dec 2009.<sup>218</sup>

---

<sup>217</sup> <https://quadrant.org.au/magazine/2016/12/gender-dysphoria-child-surgical-abuse/>

<sup>218</sup> <https://www.linkedin.com/in/martin-fletcher-86281352/?originalSubdomain=au>



**CHAPTER 20**  
**STOP THEIR LIES!**  
**JOIN THE RESISTANCE!**  
**SANJEEV SABHLOK**



Photo: youtube.com

*Former high-ranking Indian civil servant Dr Sanjeev Sabhlok quit his role as an economist in the Victorian Treasury in September 2020, accusing the Andrews' government of implementing a "police state" in a disproportionate response to COVID-19, which he argues is "at least 80 times less (deadly) than the Spanish flu" (News Corp).*

**MY MESSAGE TO ALL POLITICIANS**

On 16 February 2021 I gave an ultimatum to all politicians. They must follow the law and speak the truth. Or we will organise politically.

---

Politicians have not listened. They have not changed. So we are now organising political resistance to fight both the Liberal and Labor parties and contest all seats.

## **MY CHARGES AGAINST MINISTER GREG HUNT**

**Charge 1. You have repeatedly lied about the magnitude of this pandemic.** Do you think Aussies can't do basic arithmetic?

**Charge 2. You have used models instead of actual data to assess the risk from this virus.** Fake and bogus models by China-paid "epidemiologists" were wrong from day one. Why did you and Victorian government use models instead of actual data?

**Charge 3: You have broken all the laws and also Australia's Constitution.** Never in the history of humanity - for 100,000 years - have we ever imposed lockdown and closed international borders on the scale we have seen.

**Charge 4: You had never mentioned lockdowns and totalitarian policies as a policy for pandemics in your party's manifesto.**

**Charge 5: There is no approved pandemic plan in Australia or anywhere in the world that has such totalitarian policies.** No government document anywhere in the world had lockdowns. No government document anywhere in the world had international border closures of such a long duration.

**Charge 6: No government had ever allocated \$400 billion in contingency to deal with pandemics by paying people to sit at home after shutting down their work.**

**Charge 7: You are a stooge of China.** Lockdowns are a PURELY Chinese invention, by Xi Jinping directly. Why are Liberal and Labor parties copying China?

**Charge 8: You are creating mechanisms to force people to take an experimental vaccine even as you claim that this will not be mandatory.** This is NOT the smallpox which can be eradicated from the planet through vaccinations. It is not mandatory to have a vaccine for the flu. Mandatory vaccines are just another part of this terrorism. We are not your private chicken whom you can vaccinate at will. Everyone must have the right to decide about any vaccine including what they give their children.

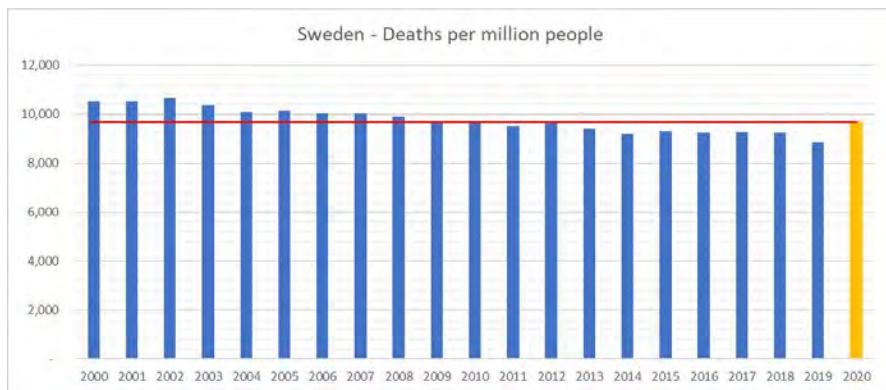
I am considering whether to recommend a vaccine to my father in India. And about myself I have to consider the pros and cons. The government must provide full information about the vaccines to the

people and let them decide. On my Times of India blog I have provided the information that people should be given by governments.

## WHAT IS THE ETHICAL AND SCIENTIFIC WAY?

Only one country in the world followed the laws the science and the ethics – Sweden. It had no coercive lockdowns, no border closures, no quarantines, no mask recommendations. It followed voluntary social distancing, staying at home when sick, washing hands, and looking after the elderly.

Sweden has had FEWER deaths per million than the UK which had totalitarian lockdowns. Lockdowns kill. My estimate is that lockdowns have killed at least 2 million people worldwide and reduced the lifespan of hundreds of millions more.



## WHAT WE WANT FROM YOU RIGHT NOW, MR HUNT

- Get back to following the laws. No eradication of the virus. Only flattening the curve.
- Follow the pandemic plans.
- Open the borders. No quarantines. No lockdowns. Protect the elderly.
- Let people voluntarily protect themselves. Those who want can take vaccines.

## JOIN THE RESISTANCE

Australia has become a huge prison since March 2020. Our politicians have locked our borders and implemented illegal quarantines (never acceptable for such a virus), imposed lockdowns and mandatory masks (never even dreamt of before in human history) and are now

talking about mandatory vaccines (vaccine passports) and about making QR codes permanent.

When did we ever give our politicians such powers? Our politicians have broken Australia's Constitution and laws. They have crushed people's liberty on false pretexts.

This is not the Spanish flu nor ebola – and even if it were, these measures would not have been justified. We are now a full-fledged police state, a surveillance state. This is public health terrorism.

Our coalition of all the discontents could be anywhere from 2 per cent to 20 per cent of the population at the moment. If we can have an impact on the Lower House seats as well as the Senate in the forthcoming federal election, I believe the messaging will be clear – the politicians are our servants, and they have overstepped the mark. I invite everyone to join me in the resistance to totalitarianism. The power of truth is with us. The truth always wins.

## **AUSTRALIA'S REPRESENTATIVES**

My suggestion is that we focus purely on the abandonment of risk-based approaches and the loss of freedom, and not go down rabbit holes chasing relatively minor issues.

Morrison PM rang the false alarm in March 2020 and refuses to admit his mistake even after it was known since April 2020 that this is no Spanish flu.

How could these long-established political parties think they could fight the truth? The people of Australia will throw them out once they realise how badly they have been fooled.

After months of effort I am now working with good people to build a new political party, Australia's Representatives, which will also act as a grassroots movement for change.

It is my hope that most freedom-loving Australians will speedily join Australia's Representatives and empower the party to restore our lost and damaged freedoms.

## **EMERGENCY USE AUTHORISATION (EUA)**

This is the pretext under which the experimental vaccines have been allowed for use in 2021. This is the official requirement for EUA for a drug:

An EUA must meet the following four statutory criteria to be considered. The goal of these criteria is to ensure that even in an

emergency, the public is receiving the best, safest, most appropriate care possible.

1. There must be a serious or life-threatening illness caused by a specified chemical, biological, radiological, or nuclear agent.
2. It must be reasonable to believe that the product covered by the EUA is going to be effective for the intended use—diagnosing, treating, or preventing either an illness or condition caused by a specific agent, or an illness or condition caused by an approved or authorized medical countermeasure deployed against the agent.
3. The known and potential benefits need to outweigh the known and potential risks.
4. There must be no adequate approved, alternative medical countermeasures available for the situation.

## **ANALYSIS AND IMPLICATIONS**

1. Covid is NOT a serious or life-threatening illness for the vast majority of the population. After taking the standard “dry tinder” effect caused by very low mortality in 2019 in Sweden, we end up with close to the average death rate in Sweden over the past ten years. Nobel prize winner Michael Levitt’s analysis of the detailed distribution of deaths is even more illuminating. And from the fact that barely six days worth of additional deaths were seen in India in 2020, we can further confirm that this has not been a Spanish flu and in most countries nowhere even in the league of the Hong Kong flu. If this had been the Spanish flu, we’d have seen over 210 million deaths across the world, but even counting for data problems, this figure is around 80 times larger than actual reported deaths. It is very wrong that our “health officers” and politicians have kept on touting the falsehood that this pandemic is a once-in-100-years event. It is not.
2. The trials of the vaccines have grossly insufficient sample size for the high-risk populations (such as the elderly) so they cannot be used to reasonably conclude that they will be effective for intended use.
3. The benefits and risks are largely unknown – that is why these represent the largest clinical trial in the world according to Greg Hunt, Australia’s Health Minister. In particular, we need to see a benefit/risk analysis for EACH age cohort. For instance, children have close to zero risk from covid, so any benefit will need to be

infinite. And so on. There is no such analysis available for various age cohorts.

4. There are plenty of alternative medical countermeasures including Vitamins, HCQ and Ivermectin. There is by now comprehensive proof that these work – having been widely used in India.
5. In other words, it is nothing short of criminal to mandate these experimental vaccines, particularly for people at low or no risk.

## **ESCAPE FROM FEAR**

It is terribly stressful to live in perpetual fear. Imagine a fear response that goes well over 1 year: must be devastating to the body in every possible way. I hope the work we have begun will start easing the stress being experienced by at least some people. Maybe this will start "melting" the fear that has stopped the brain of most Australians from functioning as it was designed.

Either way, this situation - of the whole of Australia living in a state of terror - is harmful from every possible perspective. We need to get out of our comfort zone into the street and shopping centres to talk to those who are living a terrorised life. It is not good enough to talk only to the converted.

## **INVITATION**

I invite senior executives in the Commonwealth and State governments – who know that our politicians are lying – to RESIGN (we all live, somehow) and join me as candidates in 151 seats across Australia to fight the criminal Liberal and Labor parties.

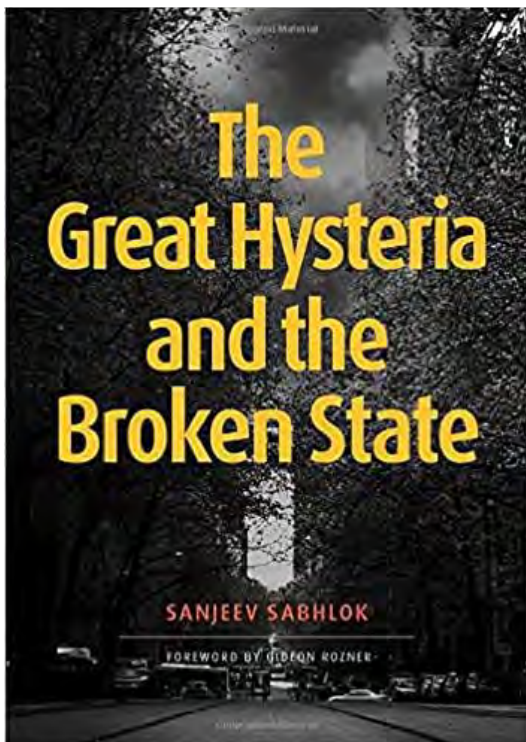


**AUSTRALIA'S  
REPRESENTATIVES**

A political party for representative democracy – and liberty

**Join now for \$1  
to achieve Federal registration**

<https://ausreps.org/become-a-member/>



LIFEWOOD

[www.lifewood.com.au](http://www.lifewood.com.au)

Australian Hardwood Timber Flooring Collection



Jarrah

Spotted Gum

Blackbutt

Marri



Spotted Gum

Marri

Jarrah

Blackbutt

# CHAPTER 21

## HUMAN SACRIFICE MUST CEASE

### MICHAEL DARBY

The evidence is now overwhelming for the efficacy of Ivermectin, especially with zinc and Doxycycline, and of Hydroxychloroquine with Azithromycin and zinc. All excuse for doubt was removed by a wonderful publication, Quadrant Online, led by esteemed writer and historian Keith Windschuttle. On 17 January 2021, Quadrant published an authoritative article COVID-19: A realistic approach to community management<sup>219</sup>, by Emeritus Professor Robert Clancy, AM DSc PhD MB BS FRACP FRCP(A), Professor of Pathology at University of Newcastle (NSW). Prof Robert Clancy wrote:

“Two drugs are effective: hydroxychloroquine (HCQ) and ivermectin (IVM), with most effective trials including nutraceutical, zinc and intracellular antibiotics. These antivirals have been available as antimicrobial drugs for many years. Their antiviral activity is due to intracellular processes that inhibit virus assemblage – HCQ reduces acidity within cytoplasmic vesicles, and IVM blocks communication between the cytoplasm and the nucleus, while both have many sites of action that impair the inflammatory response.”

From Toronto, Canada on Monday 25 January 2021, Dr Jennifer Hibberd of Hibberd Health interviewed Dr Tess Lawrie MB BS PhD, former South African, of the Evidence Based Medicine Consultancy, Bath UK who has conducted meta-analysis of ivermectin studies. Dr Lawrie referred to Australia’s Dr Kylie Wagstaff (see Chapter 22) and clearly stated that out of every ten who are dying from COVID-19, eight would be saved by Ivermectin.<sup>220</sup>

910 Australians, mostly elderly, have died, victims of wrong policies banning or discouraging useful, harmless treatments for the COVID - 19 Virus. Possible motives deny doctors the right to prescribe effective treatments for their patients:

---

<sup>219</sup> [https://quadrant.org.au/opinion/qed/2021/01/covid-19-a-realistic-approach-to-community-management/?fbclid=IwAR2fYsE6sNtWjMHqjrp64WBgTm6Tg04VoHxeCLSsz115p7LudK5NtbE\\_Pp4](https://quadrant.org.au/opinion/qed/2021/01/covid-19-a-realistic-approach-to-community-management/?fbclid=IwAR2fYsE6sNtWjMHqjrp64WBgTm6Tg04VoHxeCLSsz115p7LudK5NtbE_Pp4)  
<sup>220</sup>

[https://www.youtube.com/watch?app=desktop&fbclid=IwAR1ELa3Xkmjt\\_RR4wWAVCoCTItBfG3qlrk9wLbNS600zHRiHFeQwkXdGmWA&v=rHPkR6QRcCc&feature=youtu.be](https://www.youtube.com/watch?app=desktop&fbclid=IwAR1ELa3Xkmjt_RR4wWAVCoCTItBfG3qlrk9wLbNS600zHRiHFeQwkXdGmWA&v=rHPkR6QRcCc&feature=youtu.be)



- Hatred of President Donald Trump
- Hatred of hydroxychloroquine donor Clive Palmer
- Desire to kill off the elderly and feeble
- Brutally sociopathic authoritarianism
- Financial or political gain from vaccines

Which of these motives have driven the actions of the mandatory vaccinationist Prime Minister, the mandatory vaccinationist Premiers and the vaccine-championing ABC?.

### USA motive for opposing IVM ivermectin and HCQ

The sinister motive of the USA virocrats is revealed below. The official FDA website has a section entitled *What is an Emergency use Authorisation (EUA)?*<sup>221</sup> which states:

*An Emergency Use Authorization (EUA) is a mechanism to facilitate the availability and use of medical countermeasures, including vaccines, during public health emergencies, such as the current COVID-19 pandemic. Under an EUA, FDA may allow the use of unapproved medical products, or unapproved uses of approved medical products in an emergency to diagnose, treat, or prevent serious or life-threatening diseases or conditions **when certain statutory criteria have been met, including that there are no adequate, approved, and available alternatives.***

The situation is clear. Everyone with a vested interest in production, distribution and injection of COVID-19 vaccines or purported vaccines has a powerful motive for rejecting, inhibiting and where possible banning valid treatments, with the aim of demonstrating that there are ***no adequate, approved, and available alternatives*** to vaccines or purported vaccines.

The FDA's 11 Dec 2020 letter<sup>222</sup> to Pfizer Inc. authorising emergency use of Pfizer-BioNTech COVID-19 vaccine lists three *Criteria for Issuance of Authorisation* including: **3. There is no adequate, approved, and available alternative to the emergency use of Pfizer-BioNTech COVID-19 Vaccine to prevent COVID-19.** This is a blatant untruth.

---

<sup>221</sup> <https://www.fda.gov/vaccines-blood-biologics/vaccines/emergency-use-authorization-vaccines-explained>

<sup>222</sup> <http://unchinaustralia.com/pfizer>

Dr Sebastian Rushworth MD has conducted meta-analysis of seven double-blind randomised placebo-controlled trials of ivermectin, with a total of 1,327 participants.<sup>223</sup> His conclusion:

*“A 62% reduction in the relative risk of dying among covid patients treated with ivermectin. That would mean that ivermectin prevents roughly three out of five covid deaths.”*

I asked Dr Rushworth whether the ivermectin treatment had incorporated zinc and doxycycline, as recommended by Professor Borody (Ch 22). He replied<sup>224</sup>: “In six of the seven the only difference between the intervention group and placebo group was ivermectin.” We may speculate that with zinc and doxycycline, ivermectin treatment may reduce the risk of death by more than 62%. David Archibald’s Chapter 24 has the stunning results of Ivermectin in Zimbabwe and Czechia.

There is blood on the hands of virocrats who have suppressed valid treatments attested to by doctors and medical scientists, including IVM, HCQ, and vitamin D. The bloodied-hands virocrats now are obsessed with the urgency of pushing potentially dangerous vaccines onto everyone before COVID-19 disappears. Does Crime against Humanity sound right?

On 10 May 2021 VAERS acknowledged 4,434 reports of death among people who received a COVID-19 vaccine, without admitting causation. As of 8 May 2021 European Medicines Agency listed 10,570 dead and 405,259 injured<sup>225</sup>. Human sacrifice on the altar of Big Pharma profits must cease!

On 4 April 2020, Dr Kylie Wagstaff, Senior Research Fellow, Wagstaff Laboratory, Monash Bio-medicine Discovery Institute reported an Australian-led study showing that a single dose of an anti-parasitic drug, ivermectin, could essentially remove all genetic material of the COVID-19 virus within 48 hours<sup>226</sup>.

In April 2020 the PM and all the Premiers should have confirmed the right of doctors to prescribe for their patients, consistent with the Declaration of Geneva of Geneva (1947), containing these pledges:

---

<sup>223</sup> [www.unchainaustralia.com/Rushworth](http://www.unchainaustralia.com/Rushworth)

<sup>224</sup> email, 11 May 2021

<sup>225</sup> <https://www.ema.europa.eu/en>

<sup>226</sup> [https://www.news.com.au/lifestyle/health/health-problems/coronavirus-australia-ivermectin-antiparasitic-drug-kills-covid19-in-lab/news-story/615c435e56aefc4b704f4fd890bd4c2c?fbclid=IwAR1HW1Z-19bhohODC\\_qfuFB6VaBe4Cye9BIBX\\_jVmOxWHsn0VmA7z-DYkjk](https://www.news.com.au/lifestyle/health/health-problems/coronavirus-australia-ivermectin-antiparasitic-drug-kills-covid19-in-lab/news-story/615c435e56aefc4b704f4fd890bd4c2c?fbclid=IwAR1HW1Z-19bhohODC_qfuFB6VaBe4Cye9BIBX_jVmOxWHsn0VmA7z-DYkjk)

1. *I WILL NOT PERMIT considerations of age, disease or disability, creed, ethnic origin, gender, nationality, political affiliation, race, sexual orientation, social standing or any other factor to intervene between my duty and my patient;*
2. *I WILL MAINTAIN the utmost respect for human life;*
3. *I WILL NOT USE my medical knowledge to violate human rights and civil liberties, even under threat;*

**THE PEOPLE'S PRESCRIPTION**

At a Family & Children's Rights Association (FACRA) rally in Perth's Stirling Gardens on Sat 12 Sep 2020, addressed by WA opinion leaders including Prof Augusto Zimmemann, Stephen Wells, Dr Mark Imisides, Clint Taylor, Vicky Victoria, Tshung Chang, Megan Brickell and Travis Carter, more than 200 persons voted unanimously for these resolutions:

- Highest priority must be given to kind, compassionate protection of elderly, disabled, disadvantaged and high-risk Australians.
- Doctors may prescribe for their patients in line with the Declaration of Geneva.
- All bans on hydroxychloroquine must be removed.
- There must be no compulsory vaccination, no right of enquiry about a person's COVID vaccination status and no discrimination on the ground of vaccination status.
- Pharmaceutical companies must be liable in damages for any and all harm caused by their products, with particular reference to vaccines.
- Each vaccine supplier must lodge 30% of its total revenue from Australian sale of a vaccine, as a bond from which claims may be paid. After five years the unused portion of the bond will be repaid at the rate of 3% per year.
- We require cessation and reversal of all attempts to use the COVID-19 pandemic to expand governmental power over the lives of citizens.
- There must be no additional restriction on the use of cash.
- The ban on Australians travelling abroad must be removed.
- Section 92 of the Constitution is to be respected. State Governments have the power to restrict Intra-state travel.
- Australia must quit the WHO and the United Nations.

Instead of upholding the Declaration of Geneva, the Prime Minister and his Angkar 227 /Ingsoc 228 fake National Cabinet BULLIED medical practitioners to reject those three solemn pledges listed above, and turn their backs on their patients. Nobody should be surprised, because the prime ministerial friend of Big Pharma and the health bureaucracy had form.

In November 2015 the *No Jab No Pay* policy was passed without any public discussion of the reasons why 12+ vaccines were being mandated when there was no increased risk from the relevant diseases.

<sup>227</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Communist\\_Party\\_of\\_Kampuchea](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Communist_Party_of_Kampuchea)

<sup>228</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ingsoc>

Scott Morrison was then Minister for Social Welfare and an eager advocate for mandatory vaccination.

Morrison PM owes his seat in Parliament, and his Prime Ministership, to two influential lobbyists and factional players in the NSW Division of the Liberal Party, Nicholas Campbell and Michael Photios, both described but not named in Paul Sheehan's 26 November 2009 SMH article.<sup>229</sup> Wikipedia also reports on the Liberals' Cook preselection for 2007 general election.<sup>230</sup> Campbell is the long-term embedded Big Pharma representative in the Liberal Party and Photios focuses on promoting the interests of the Global Warming Cult. For many years the two maintained the fiction that Campbell was a leader of "right-wing" opposition to the dominant leftist faction led by Photios, when in fact they were always cooperating covertly, especially in the selection of complaisant candidates. That cooperation was decisive in Malcolm Turnbull's 2003 victory over Peter King in Wentworth. Photios is chairman and Campbell is a partner in registered lobbyist Premier State Pty Ltd, with clients including more than a dozen entities linkable to the Global Warming Cult.<sup>231</sup>

In jurisdictions where IVM, HAQ and other valid treatments are banned or discouraged, thousands of mainly elderly and frail individuals are dying unnecessarily, as sacrifices to the greed of Gates and Big Pharma. Politicians influenced or even owned by Big Pharma have smashed the sanctity of the relationship between patient and doctor by falsely insisting that the only defence against COVID-19 is a vaccine.

An alarming attack on the relationship between doctors (and other health professionals) with their patients was reported by the Sydney Morning Herald on 10 March 2021<sup>232</sup>. Kate Aubusson wrote:

*Doctors, nurses and pharmacists who spread COVID anti-vaccination claims will face harsh penalties, including being stripped of their ability to practise, by the medical watchdog. The national medical boards and the Australian Health Practitioner Regulatory Agency (AHPRA) released a joint directive warning healthcare practitioners that they risk regulatory action if they spout false or deceptive misinformation to patients or on social media that could*

---

<sup>229</sup> <https://www.smh.com.au/politics/federal/nasty-saga-you-nearly-missed-20091025-hem5.html>

<sup>230</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Scott\\_Morrison](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Scott_Morrison)

<sup>231</sup> <https://lobbyists.elections.nsw.gov.au/whoisontheregister>

<sup>232</sup> <https://www.smh.com.au/national/doctors-healthcare-workers-to-be-punished-for-anti-vax-covid-claims-20210310-p579dk.html>

*undermine the national vaccination program as the AstraZeneca vaccine rollout begins. “There is no place for anti-vaccination messages in professional health practice, and any promotion of anti-vaccination claims including on social media, and advertising may be subject to regulatory action,” spokesman for the medical boards and Pharmacy Board chairman Brett Simmonds said.*

Health practitioners who are anti-vaccination are rare. Very frequently encountered are health professionals who are cautious about mRNA vaccines, or who are doubtful about vaccines which appear to have been inadequately tested, or who assert that COVID-19 can be defeated using readily available safe repurposed medications, or who are adamant that no government should grant vaccine manufacturers indemnity against claims for harm done by their products. These are the worthy health practitioners whose careers are threatened.

The policy of indemnifying Big Pharma against damages claims for harm done by any potential vaccine is appalling and indefensible because it removes all incentive for vaccine manufacturers to make vaccines safe. How many elderly folk have already suffered preventable death? How many more must be condemned to suffering and death to protect the intended gargantuan profits of the vaccine industry? How long can Australia’s public broadcaster continue pushing the lying assertion that HCQ “does not work”?

Vicious opponents of President Donald Trump deliberately intensified and exacerbated the harm done by COVID-19 in the hope of removing from office the president they hated. Their methods included promoting fraudulent studies, and denigrating, humiliating and persecuting each medically qualified person who attested to the efficacy of HCQ. Shame on them all. Shame and disgrace for Australian politicians who in banning a safe treatment for whatever reason, have condemned elderly Australians to pain, suffering and death. **You will not be forgiven.**

Chapter 22 recounts a dramatic battle between good and evil. On the side of good are countless medical professionals whose earnest desire is to do the best for their patients. Their allies include worthy academics notably Prof David Flint AM, Prof Augusto Zimmermann and Prof John S Whitehall. Other staunch allies are a minority of politicians, among whom Craig Kelly MP, Sen Pauline Hanson, Hon Mark Latham MLC, Stephen Andrew MLA and George Christensen MP are

prominent. Plus a noble minority of commentators, especially Alan Jones AO, Rowan Dean, Paul Murray, Piers Akerman and Andrew Bolt.



Alan Jones AO

Plus fine independent publications Quadrant Online and Spectator Australia, and online champions including The Wentworth Report, Jo Nova, The Savvy Street and Camcast.tv.

On the wrong side are the Big Pharma Cabal, the mandatory vaccinationist Prime Minister, each of the Premiers, the ABC, every bureaucrat who takes orders directly or indirectly from the UN or WHO and a shamefully large number of individuals who in forfeiting the right to be called journalists are now wearing the propagandist mantle.

A contender for the main story has been the early and continuing insistence by unprincipled politicians upon the urgent need for a vaccine, with the most unprincipled politicians demanding that the vaccine be mandatory. Those politicians have callously and even murderously boosted the prospect of success in their mandatory vaccination ambitions by banning or discouraging doctors from prescribing effective and accessible treatments.

On 19 May 2020 President Trump announced that he was taking HCQ. Trump haters everywhere, including Australia's shameful ABC, launched a vicious and dishonest attack on HCQ with the aim of discrediting the President. Very large numbers of lives were likely lost as a result, a matter of no consequence to the Trump haters, whose goal of removing Trump from the White House was achieved on 20 Jan 2021.<sup>233</sup>

Australia's Professor Thomas Julius Borody, MB BS BSc(Med) MD PhD DSc FRACP FACP FACG AGAF, Medical Director of Australia's Centre for Digestive Diseases is internationally renowned for his 1987 triple therapy cure for peptic ulcers<sup>234</sup>. On 4 August 2020 Professor Borody recommended Ivermectin with zinc and Doxycycline.<sup>235</sup>

An Egyptian study published on 16 November 2020 indicated that Ivermectin is superior to HCQ<sup>236</sup>. The vitally important principle is that doctors must be allowed to treat their informed patients, using Ivermectin, Hydroxychloroquine or any of the other multiple known treatments detailed in Chapter 22 and summarised in Chapter 23.

On 16 January 2021 third generation medical practitioner Dr Lee Merritt<sup>237</sup> of Omaha Nebraska confirmed that HCQ and IVM ivermectin are effective treatments and pointed out the need to rectify low Vitamin D levels. Dr Merritt stated that vaccines are appropriate where there is no treatment, as with smallpox and polio. Vaccines are not appropriate for COVID-19 for which treatments are available and for which prophylaxis is available for the elderly at \$5 per day. Dr Merritt mentioned the death of all cats and ferrets on which mRNA vaccines have been tested.

As of 14 June 2021, 691 early treatment studies were conducted across 50 countries.<sup>238</sup> Australia should at the least have tested Proxalutamide and Fluvoxamine. In only two trials each, these drugs cut mortality by 92% and 89% respectively. Our rulers would much rather inflict experimental vaccines.

---

<sup>233</sup> [https://www.news.com.au/lifestyle/health/health-problems/coronavirus-australia-ivermectin-antiparasitic-drug-kills-covid19-in-lab/news-story/615c435e56aefc4b704f4fd890bd4c2c?fbclid=IwAR1HW1Z-19bhohODC\\_qfuFB6VaBe4Cye9BIBX\\_jVmOxWHsn0VmA7z-DYkjk](https://www.news.com.au/lifestyle/health/health-problems/coronavirus-australia-ivermectin-antiparasitic-drug-kills-covid19-in-lab/news-story/615c435e56aefc4b704f4fd890bd4c2c?fbclid=IwAR1HW1Z-19bhohODC_qfuFB6VaBe4Cye9BIBX_jVmOxWHsn0VmA7z-DYkjk)

<sup>234</sup> <https://opus.lib.uts.edu.au/handle/10453/52985>

<sup>235</sup> <https://gumshoenews.com/2020/08/18/australian-professor-thomas-borody-ivermectin-amazingly-successful-in-killing-coronavirus/>

<sup>236</sup> <https://www.researchsquare.com/article/rs-100956/v2>

<sup>237</sup> <https://drleemerritt.com/>

<sup>238</sup> <https://c19early.com/#fpearly>



The WA Premier's 5 December 2020 outrageous proposal to inflict mandatory vaccination on school kids is disgracefully endorsed by the Queensland Minister for Education. The threat to children posed by COVID-19 is insignificant. The threat to children posed by an inadequately tested vaccine is vastly more serious. Even if it were otherwise, no government can be permitted to inflict any medical procedure upon a child against the wishes of a parent or guardian. Helpless victims are ruthlessly sought by the authoritarians, the same profiteering authoritarians who have indemnified the vaccine manufacturers against claims by victims of the harmful consequences of vaccines.

Every medical practitioner must be entitled to make a professional evaluation of every aspect of each available COVID-19 vaccine, including its testing record, its efficacy and its side effects. Medical doctors devote much of their professional lives to learning from the experiences of their colleagues. When a doctor prescribes a vaccine for a willing patient, then the obligation of the doctor and the rights of the patient are being upheld and respected. An acceptable policy is that the manufacturer of any vaccine which has less than five years of



development and testing must lodge 30% of its Australian sales revenue from the product in a Trust designed to cover claims for harm caused by the product. After five years, funds remaining in the Trust can be repaid to the vaccine manufacturer at the rate of one percent per year.

There must be no discrimination in employment, education, travel, access to benefits or in any other respect based on COVID vaccination status. It should be an offence to enquire about the vaccination status of an individual. A useful precedent is the Privacy Amendment (Public Health Contact Information) Act 2020<sup>239</sup> which sets out penalties for breaches of privacy in respect of the *COVIDSafe* tracing app. There must be no vaccine passport.

The Australian public deserve full disclosure of the names, activities and influence of all lobbyists for the pharmaceutical companies in every jurisdiction. What positions has each lobbyist held in a political party? Which candidate selections has each lobbyist influenced? What is the full list of financial contributions and donations in kind? To what extent are our leaders owned and directed by lobbyists? We need to know how many Australians have died because of the vaccine obsession and its proponents' hostility to efficacious treatments. We need to know it all.

**Professor of Medicine Dr Peter McCullough 30 April 2021 interview with *New American* Senior Editor Alex Newman.**

Please watch the video.<sup>240</sup> This has been censored on some platforms and could become unavailable, so the statements of Professor McCullough<sup>241</sup> have been transcribed verbatim, and are available for [reading or downloading](#)<sup>242</sup>. Sincere thanks to Alex Newman, *New American Magazine* and *Liberty Sentinel*. Below is an extract of Professor McCullough' important statements.

*The American Association of Physicians and Surgeons publishes a home treatment guide. The current state of the protocol involves: Individuals over age 50 with medical problems or younger people with severe symptoms, that means about a quarter of adults that need treatment, should receive an infusion of an emergency use, authorised, monoclonal antibody, by Regeneron, a combination of two antibodies,*

---

<sup>239</sup> <https://www.legislation.gov.au/Details/C2020A00044>

<sup>240</sup> [https://libertysentinel.org/covid-vaccine-killing-huge-numbers-warns-leading-dr-mccullough?fbclid=IwAR0kYTqtUoAiWp9uDZU\\_ryoGDJt5Azn5g6HFxjyU7YnH6d85MBgMW5X0w-c](https://libertysentinel.org/covid-vaccine-killing-huge-numbers-warns-leading-dr-mccullough?fbclid=IwAR0kYTqtUoAiWp9uDZU_ryoGDJt5Azn5g6HFxjyU7YnH6d85MBgMW5X0w-c) + <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=QAHi3IX3oGM>

<sup>241</sup> <https://www.cardiometabolichealth.org/peter-mccullough.html>

<sup>242</sup> The full transcript is at [www.unchainaustralia.com/McCullough](http://www.unchainaustralia.com/McCullough)

*Casirivimab and Imdevimab<sup>243</sup>, takes an hour to infuse. The patients go home. Then we can start with sequenced multi-drug therapy (SMDT). We use a nutraceutical bundle which can be helpful to everyone and includes Vitamin C, Vitamin D, Zinc, Quercetin. These vitamins are thought to be helpful. And then we use intracellular anti-infectives, so they are combinations. Hydroxychloroquine, the most widely studied intracellular anti-infective, plus Doxycycline or Azithromycin. Or Ivermectin, plus one of those two antibiotics. Then there is an oral anti-viral approved by regulatory agencies to treat COVID-19, Favipiravir. Once we have covered intracellular anti-infectives, we use inhaled Budesonide<sup>244</sup>. For more severe pulmonary symptoms we use oral prednisones<sup>245</sup>, so they can work with asthma. And uniquely with COVID-19, it is thrombogenic, it causes blood clots. And so we use full adult aspirin for every patient, and then we can use more advanced blood thinners such as injectable low molecular weight heparin<sup>246</sup> or oral anti-coagulants. And lastly we have a trail-on drug that we start and continue for 30 days and it is called Colchicine<sup>247</sup>. Now the vaccines are wildly promoted and far beyond any range of regulatory science. The CDC<sup>248</sup> is very clear on this. Noone is obligated to take these vaccines. In the 1976 Swine Flu Pandemic, we attempted to vaccinate 55 million Americans in 1976. There were 500 cases of Gian Beret Syndrome and 25 deaths. The program was killed. The NIH is co-owner of the Moderna patent. So the United States government has made a decision along with the stakeholders CDC, NIH, FDA, Big Pharma, World Health Organisation, Gates Foundation, they have made a commitment to mass vaccination as a solution to the COVID-19 pandemic. We are sitting on right now the biggest number of vaccine deaths. There's been tens of thousands of hospitalisations, all attributable to the vaccine, and going strong. Fortunately in the USA early treatment did kick in. Early treatment markedly reduces spread because it reduces the contagious time from about two weeks to about four days and allows somebody to be treated at home so they don't go spread it all over when they get hospitalised. So*

---

<sup>243</sup> Dr George Yancopoulos recommended this Regeneron treatment on 3 Oct 2020

<sup>244</sup> Dr Richard Bartlett of Texas recommended Budesonide on 20 May 2020

<sup>245</sup> <https://www.drugs.com/prednisone.html>

<sup>246</sup> <https://www.stoptheclot.org/about-clots/blood-clot-treatment/low-molecular-weight-heparin/>

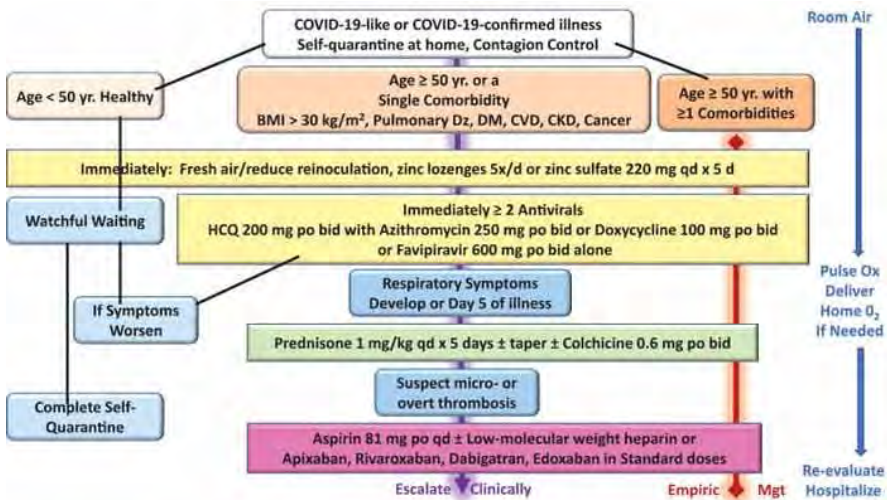
<sup>247</sup> American Journal of Medicine Jan 2021

<sup>248</sup> Centres for Disease Control

*I can tell you at my hospital we typically would have 150 cases in the hospital, maybe 200. Right now we got 25. In the USA right now we have 45,000 to 60,000 new cases per day. Now that is inflated because the lab numbers that are positive included asymptomatic testings. We have had reports out of the UK now where large numbers of individuals have been vaccinated, and they are anticipating sixty to seventy percent of their COVID cases being fully vaccinated patients. About sixty percent of my COVID patients whom I have managed over the past two weeks have been fully vaccinated. And the syndrome doesn't look any different. The vaccines by the way are coded for the original Wuhan wild type virus so the vaccines are a very limited narrow type of immunity, it's just against the spike protein. We cannot possibly have women of childbearing age vaccinated. We don't make Jehovah Witnesses get transfusions and we don't force people to do things against their will unless by law they are an imminent threat. But an asymptomatic person in no way could be considered an imminent threat with COVID-19.*

(Full interview at [www.unchainaustralia.com/McCullough](http://www.unchainaustralia.com/McCullough))

From the website of Dr John Mercola, 1 Feb 2021<sup>249</sup>



The figure above, reproduced in The American Journal of Medicine and then Science Direct,<sup>250</sup> illustrates the different approaches to home

<sup>249</sup> <https://articles.mercola.com/sites/articles/archive/2021/02/01/hydroxychloroquine-and-zinc-for-coronavirus.aspx> + [www.unchainaustralia.com/Mercola](http://www.unchainaustralia.com/Mercola)

<sup>250</sup> <https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0002934320306732>

care suggested, depending on whether you are healthy, have a single comorbidity or several, and at which point in the disease process the various drugs should be administered. We can speculate that a later chart may have included Ivermectin.

On 31 Jan 2021, in response to the WA Premier's decision to lock down the State for five days, the PM gushed: "*A big thank you to everyone in WA for your patience and cooperation as we all work to fight this terrible virus*". COVID-19 is indeed a terrible virus; because vaccine-obsessed politicians deny or discourage access to proven prophylaxis and safe effective treatments, now approved by the American Journal of Medicine.<sup>251</sup> Morrison PM and the ABC have no place to hide.

**COVID-19: THE VITAL VIDEOS**  
Link to 40+ valuable videos, carefully collected by Malcolm Hughes and saved from Tech Tyrant censorship.   
[www.unchainaustralia.com/videos](http://www.unchainaustralia.com/videos)  
*This collection will grow*

**COVID AND THE VACCINE**  
**TRUTH, LIES, AND MISCONCEPTIONS REVEALED**  
<https://vrevealed.com/eg/covid/trailer>

For an important video detailing deaths which have followed vaccinations, please use this [LINK](#).<sup>252</sup>

---

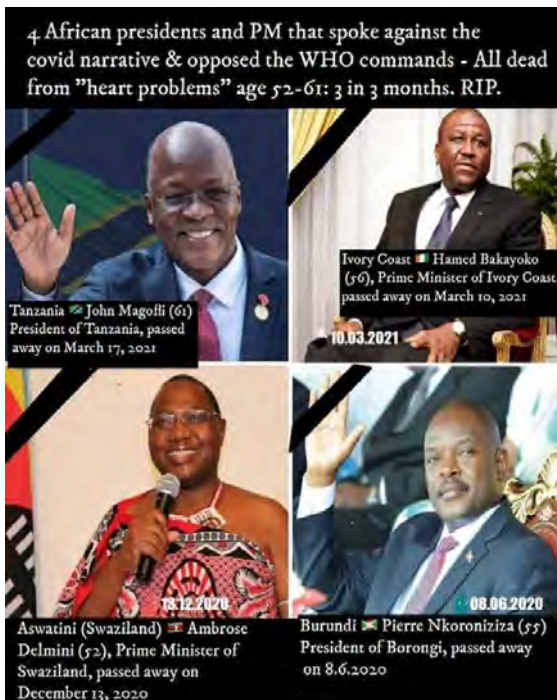
<sup>251</sup> [https://www.amjmed.com/article/S0002-9343\(20\)30673-2/fulltext](https://www.amjmed.com/article/S0002-9343(20)30673-2/fulltext)

<sup>252</sup> <https://www.facebook.com/100000296341268/videos/4480748788611622/>

Following is the Chapter 22 COVID-19 Virus Timeline. The footnotes to the Chapter 22 Timeline allow readers to absorb the tragedy, suspense and drama of the battle in multimedia form. There are links to dozens of hours of videos and very many valuable charts and photographs. The Timeline appears in greatly expanded form online at [www.unchainaustralia.com/virus](http://www.unchainaustralia.com/virus). This online file will be updated and extended continuously, until COVID-19 and the governments exploiting the virus cease to be a problem.

#### Four Lost Leaders

- President John Magufuli of Tanzania<sup>253</sup>
- Prime Minister Hamed Bakayoko of Ivory Coast<sup>254</sup>
- Prime Minister Cibusiso Dlamini of eSwatini (Swaziland)<sup>255</sup>
- President Pierre Nkurunziza of Burundi<sup>256</sup>



<sup>253</sup><https://edition.cnn.com/2021/03/17/africa/john-magufuli-tanzania-death-intl/index.html>

<sup>254</sup> <https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2021/3/10/ivory-coast-prime-minister-hamed-bakayoko-dies-at-56>

<sup>255</sup> <https://www.abc.net.au/news/2020-12-14/eswatinis-prime-minister-dies-after-testing-positive-for-covid/12983034>

<sup>256</sup> <https://edition.cnn.com/2020/06/09/africa/burundi-president-pierre-nkurunziza-dead/index.html>

# CHAPTER 22

## MURDER BY VIRUS

### THE COVID-19 TIMELINE

#### Michael Darby

In the online version, **Click** or **Ctrl+Click** on any text to access the relevant link. In the printed version please use the footnotes.

	<b>See more + current detail at: <a href="http://www.unchainaustralia.com/virus">www.unchainaustralia.com/virus</a></b>
29/1/2003	Dr Eve Hillary: Therapeutic Goods Administration (TGA) ordered Pan Pharmaceuticals to suspend operations for six months. The largest, quickest and most comprehensive recall of health care products in world history followed. The TGA justified its action based on problems with Pan’s travel sickness tablet Travacalm. The TGA in April shut down Pan’s entire operation and slapped a Class 1 recall over 1369 Pan Products. Class 1 recalls are only issued when it has been shown that the product is likely to cause serious, irreversible health damage or death. By its extreme action of issuing a class 1 recall, the TGA indicated to the public that any of the 1369 natural products they had been taking without any problems, are expected to cause death or irreversible health damage. [The TGA’s wicked action proved a harbinger for future attacks on HCQ and IVM] <sup>257</sup> .
2010	Harvard Study (Jun 2006 to Oct 2009): Adverse events from drugs and vaccines are common, but underreported. Although 25% of ambulatory patients experience an adverse drug event, less than 0.3% of all adverse drug events and 1-13% of serious events are reported to the FDA. <b>Likewise, fewer than 1% of vaccine adverse events are reported.</b> <sup>258</sup>
26/11/15	The Social Services Amendment (No Jab, No Pay) Act 2015 receives assent, the Bill by the Senate on 23/11/2015. <sup>259</sup>
30/9/19	Roadmap of Common Vaccination Card/Passport for EU citizen, includes guidance on countering vaccine hesitancy <sup>260</sup>
23/1/21/9	Bill Gates, MIT Develop New ‘Tattoo ID’ to Check for Vaccinations. The invisible “tattoo” accompanying the vaccine gets delivered into the skin using hi-tech dissolvable microneedles, from a mixture of polymers and sugar. <sup>261</sup>

<sup>257</sup> <https://www.safecom.org.au/pan-recall.htm>

<sup>258</sup> <https://www.icandecide.org/wp-content/uploads/2020/12/Lazarus-report.pdf>

<sup>259</sup> [https://www.aph.gov.au/Parliamentary\\_Business/Bills\\_Legislation/Bills\\_Search\\_Results/Result?bld=r5540](https://www.aph.gov.au/Parliamentary_Business/Bills_Legislation/Bills_Search_Results/Result?bld=r5540)

<sup>260</sup> [www.unchainaustralia.com/roadmap](http://www.unchainaustralia.com/roadmap)

<sup>261</sup> [https://21stcenturywire.com/2019/12/23/bill-gates-develops-new-id-tattoo-to-check-for-vaccinations/?fbclid=IwAR39Hd\\_0bPGWoGna0dWpZstM0XKo4Tub7bgbGsiYEIELEdRRaztbyUBwHY](https://21stcenturywire.com/2019/12/23/bill-gates-develops-new-id-tattoo-to-check-for-vaccinations/?fbclid=IwAR39Hd_0bPGWoGna0dWpZstM0XKo4Tub7bgbGsiYEIELEdRRaztbyUBwHY)

	<b>See more + current detail at: <a href="http://www.unchainaustralia.com/virus">www.unchainaustralia.com/virus</a></b>
28/2/20	Damien Downing, MBBS, MRSB and Gert Schuitemaker, PhD: Vitamin C supports your immune system, helps kill the virus and reduces symptoms of infection. <sup>262</sup>
16/3/20	Dr James Freeman, founder of GP2U Telehealth Australia: Indomethacin (Indocid) is a potent Non-Steroidal Anti-Inflammatory (NSAID) drug usually used to treat pain. <sup>263</sup>
20/3/20	Australian General Practitioner Dr Niran Bose MB BS: “Why cannot we start using chloroquine – it’s safe to use . I think we are putting our elderly at greater risk on ventilators.” <sup>264</sup>
4/4/20	Coronavirus Australia: Dr Kylie M. Wagstaff PhD, Monash Biomedicine Discovery Institute: <i>Ivermectin as an anti-viral against SARS-CoV-2</i> . <sup>265</sup> Ivermectin, anti-parasitic drug kills COVID-19 in lab: A single dose of IVM could essentially remove all genetic material of the virus within 48 hours. <sup>266</sup>
4/4/20	Taiwan: Treatment options for COVID-19: The reality and challenges. “Promising alternative is hydroxychloroquine (200 mg thrice daily) plus azithromycin (500 mg on day 1, followed by 250 mg once daily on day 2-5), which showed excellent clinical efficacy on Chinese COVID-19 patients and anti-SARS-CoV-2 potency in vitro.” <sup>267</sup>
8/4/20	Queensland: Doctors who prescribe anti-malarial drug HCQ, a potential COVID-19 treatment, face a \$13,000 fine. <sup>268</sup>
10/4/20	(FDA) on ivermectin: People should not use ivermectin unless prescribed to them by a licensed health care provider. <sup>269</sup>
23/4/20	Statement from The Palmer Foundation: Clive Palmer buys 32,900,000 doses of hydroxychloroquine for Australians. <sup>270</sup>

<sup>262</sup> <http://orthomolecular.org/resources/omns/v16n14.shtml>

<sup>263</sup> <https://www.michaelwest.com.au/is-the-fix-for-covid19-hiding-in-plain-sight>

<sup>264</sup> <https://www1.racgp.org.au/newsgp/clinical/ibuprofen-and-covid-19-what-gps-need-to-know>

<sup>265</sup> <https://research.monash.edu/en/projects/ivermectin-as-an-anti-viral-against-sars-cov-2>

<sup>266</sup> [https://www.news.com.au/lifestyle/health/problems/coronavirus-australia-ivermectin-antiparasitic-drug-kills-covid19-in-lab/news-story/615c435e56aefc4b704f4fd890bd4c2?fbclid=IwAR1HW1Z-19bhohODC\\_qfuFB6VaBe4Cye9BIBX\\_JVmOxWHSn0VmA7z-DYkjk](https://www.news.com.au/lifestyle/health/problems/coronavirus-australia-ivermectin-antiparasitic-drug-kills-covid19-in-lab/news-story/615c435e56aefc4b704f4fd890bd4c2?fbclid=IwAR1HW1Z-19bhohODC_qfuFB6VaBe4Cye9BIBX_JVmOxWHSn0VmA7z-DYkjk)

<sup>267</sup> <https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/32307245>

<sup>268</sup> <https://www.brisbanetimes.com.au/national/queensland/doctors-banned-from-prescribing-potential-covid-19-drug-20200408-p54ic1.html?fbclid=IwAR3fxy9iEI4hK1PomvTxQQh7JfeNQdXtqJgk6shWtyLEY8bbzh1kpv51qo>

<sup>269</sup> <https://www.fda.gov/animal-veterinary/product-safety-information/fda-letter-stakeholders-do-not-use-ivermectin-intended-animals-treatment-covid-19-humans>

<sup>270</sup> <https://www.palmerfoundation.com.au/palmer-buys-32900000-doses-of-hydroxychloroquine-for-australians/?fbclid=IwAR0eVznXhDfbv106Lvc50qcpLLVPVHprG3S4ssORe4mixkYRXMOuemL3c>

	<b>See more + current detail at: <a href="http://www.unchainaustralia.com/virus">www.unchainaustralia.com/virus</a></b>
24/4/20	FDA: “HCQ and chloroquine can cause abnormal heart rhythms, ventricular tachycardia.” <sup>271</sup>
29/4/20	Alan Jones AO and Graham Richardson: Clive Palmer has donated 32,900,000 doses of HCQ for free use. <sup>272</sup>
5/5/20	Association of American Physicians and Surgeons: Doctors report HCQ has over 90% chance to cure virus patients. <sup>273</sup>
8/5/20	Australian Border Force Acting Commander Susan Drennan: “ABF officers are on the lookout for this drug (HCQ).” <sup>274</sup>
14/5/20	Federal Parliament passed the Privacy Amendment (Public Health Contact Information) Act to support the COVIDSafe app and provide strong ongoing privacy protections. See Section 94H of the Privacy Act 1988. <sup>275</sup> Any attempt to coerce a person to download the COVIDSafe app can result in five years imprisonment. [This is a good precedent for punishing any attempt to coerce acceptance of a COVID-19 vaccine.]
18/5/20	Full Measure News: Hydroxychloroquine. Interview with cardiologist Dr William O’Neil and biomedical scientist Dr Stephen Hatfill. <sup>276</sup>
18/5/20	Medical team in Bangladesh suggests combination of Ivermectin and Doxycycline for COVID-19 treatment. <sup>277</sup>
18/5/20	Bill Gates admits on CNBC that 700,000 people will be harmed or killed by his coronavirus vaccines. <sup>278</sup>

<sup>271</sup> <https://wattsupwiththat.com/2020/05/02/pseudo-science-behind-the-assault-on-hydroxychloroquine>

<sup>272</sup> [https://www.skynews.com.au/details/\\_6152818455001](https://www.skynews.com.au/details/_6152818455001)

<sup>273</sup>

[https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=obwbNElkrFk&fbclid=IwAR0675w1pX5sDe2F27JN\\_eDZZ0qGnzsizfXs4zHCEQhD-TAtvDaa3JUZA&app=desktop](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=obwbNElkrFk&fbclid=IwAR0675w1pX5sDe2F27JN_eDZZ0qGnzsizfXs4zHCEQhD-TAtvDaa3JUZA&app=desktop)

<sup>274</sup> <https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-8300881/Australians-urged-NOT-use-anti-malaria-drug-Donald-Trump-described-cure-against-COVID-19.html>

<sup>275</sup> [https://www.fwc.gov.au/general-protections-benchmark/workplace-rights-protections/requiring-the-use-covidsafe?fbclid=IwAR3LEnINovf\\_OmFgF9HHBZzlg1GPOZnozQ4Mu5RzvnGklj9hUWiEbohI#field-content-0-heading](https://www.fwc.gov.au/general-protections-benchmark/workplace-rights-protections/requiring-the-use-covidsafe?fbclid=IwAR3LEnINovf_OmFgF9HHBZzlg1GPOZnozQ4Mu5RzvnGklj9hUWiEbohI#field-content-0-heading)

<sup>276</sup> <http://fullmeasure.news/news/cover-story/hydroxychloroquine>

<sup>277</sup> <https://www.firstpost.com/health/medical-team-in-bangladesh-suggests-combination-of-ivermectin-and-doxycycline-for-covid-19-treatment-8380171.html>

<sup>278</sup> [https://dcdirtylaundry.com/bill-gates-admits-that-700000-people-will-be-harmed-or-killed-by-his-coronavirus-vaccines/?fbclid=IwAR0g2wYzXp-9lwQne6m1k\\_PyU0WcgaeEjmwv0QR6yjWIRLlaHD3bzLsynDM](https://dcdirtylaundry.com/bill-gates-admits-that-700000-people-will-be-harmed-or-killed-by-his-coronavirus-vaccines/?fbclid=IwAR0g2wYzXp-9lwQne6m1k_PyU0WcgaeEjmwv0QR6yjWIRLlaHD3bzLsynDM)



	<b>See more + current detail at: <a href="http://www.unchainaustralia.com/virus">www.unchainaustralia.com/virus</a></b>
2/25/20	The Lancet: HCQ or chloroquine with or without a macrolide for treatment of COVID-19: a multinational registry analysis (Mehra et al). <b>RETRACTED</b> on 04/06/2020 <sup>279</sup>
2/25/20	Dr Richard Bartlett of Texas: “What I'm using is Budesonide, it's an inhaled steroid that doesn't have the side effects of total body steroids but it has the benefits.” <sup>280</sup>
1/6/20	India Today ICMR study. Four or more hydroxychloroquine doses reduced the risk of coronavirus in healthcare workers: <sup>281</sup>
4/6/20	Treatment with HCQ cut the death rate significantly in sick patients hospitalized with COVID-19 – and without heart-related side-effects, according to Henry Ford Health. <sup>282</sup>
4/6/20	Lancet Retracts Fake hydroxychloroquine Study Used By Media To Attack President Trump. <sup>283</sup>
2/7/20	Dr Meryl Nass. <i>Might these events have been planned to keep the pandemic going? To sell expensive drugs and vaccines to a captive population? Could these acts result in prolonged economic and social hardship, eventually transferring wealth from the middle class to the very rich?</i> <sup>284</sup>
1/7/20	Wisdom from Dr. Roby Mitchell MD PhD. Build resistance through sunshine, vitamin D and vitamin A. <sup>285</sup>
4/7/20	Dr. Vladimir Zelenko, M.D. is a practicing front line family practitioner in New York. His hands-on medical experience has proven the Zelenko Protocol works after his many cases during this time to be positive regarding the use of the medication Hydroxychloroquine plus Azithromycin for Covid-19 patients in combination with Zinc. <sup>286</sup>

<sup>279</sup> [www.thelancet.com/journals/lancet/article/piiS0140-6736\(20\)31180-6/fulltext](http://www.thelancet.com/journals/lancet/article/piiS0140-6736(20)31180-6/fulltext).

<sup>280</sup> [https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9rOWimohfXs&feature=youtu.be&fbclid=IwAR3exM7ekucqJawW2Scym0TAO-FeKB\\_a7DcSw\\_s9t6i8K2JHBb1tDuRbHaY](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9rOWimohfXs&feature=youtu.be&fbclid=IwAR3exM7ekucqJawW2Scym0TAO-FeKB_a7DcSw_s9t6i8K2JHBb1tDuRbHaY)

<sup>281</sup> <https://www.indiatoday.in/india/story/4-hydroxychloroquine-hcq-doses-coronavirus-healthcare-workers-icmr-1684112-2020-06-01?fbclid=IwAR1QDjVBo45bgui83H7jJ7W95AZwudcbLTK1cF3ytM7eByPjnc1tBgs1vM>

<sup>282</sup> <https://www.henryford.com/news/2020/07/hydro-treatment-study>

<sup>283</sup> [https://thefederalist.com/2020/06/04/lancet-formally-retracts-fake-hydroxychloroquine-study-used-by-media-to-attack-trump-inbox/?fbclid=IwAR35OUy\\_G7Mh073Gf4glx1o0XrcrcZ72UrfFFYoriun82x4aDU\\_6Lvgumgk](https://thefederalist.com/2020/06/04/lancet-formally-retracts-fake-hydroxychloroquine-study-used-by-media-to-attack-trump-inbox/?fbclid=IwAR35OUy_G7Mh073Gf4glx1o0XrcrcZ72UrfFFYoriun82x4aDU_6Lvgumgk)

<sup>284</sup> <https://articles.mercola.com/sites/articles/archive/2021/02/01/hydroxychloroquine-and-zinc-for-coronavirus.aspx>

<sup>285</sup> <https://www.facebook.com/stephen.wells.399/videos/3483419651677879/?t=9>

<sup>286</sup> <https://drdrew.com/2020/dr-vladimir-zelenko-speaks-openly-on-hydroxychloroquine> + [www.unchainaustralia.com/Zelenko](http://www.unchainaustralia.com/Zelenko)

	<b>See more + current detail at: <a href="http://www.unchainaustralia.com/virus">www.unchainaustralia.com/virus</a></b>
5/7/20	The Australian Company Vaxine Pty Ltd is led by founding Chairman Prof Nicolai Petrovsky, MB BS PhD, Vice-President and Secretary-General of the International Immunomics Society, and is cooperating with Flinders University, where Prof Petrovsky is Professor of Medicine and Public Health. <sup>287</sup>
6/7/20	Researchers at Henry Ford Hospital saw a significant reduction" in mortality rates with patients hospitalized March 10 to May 2 and treated with the HCO compared to those who were not. <sup>288</sup>
7/7/20	Texas doctor beats the virus with inhaled steroid. "A vaccine is not going to work for a rapidly mutating virus" <sup>289</sup>
9/7/20	Victoria: The restriction of the sale or supply or use of the poison or controlled substance hydroxychloroquine is extended from 23 July 2020 until 22 October 2020. <sup>290</sup>
19/7/20	Republic of Korea: Early Hydroxychloroquine Administration for Rapid Severe Acute Respiratory Syndrome Coronavirus 2 Eradication. <sup>291</sup>
23/7/20	The Key to Defeating COVID-19 Already Exists. We Need to Start Using It. Harvey A Risch, MD, PhD, Professor of Epidemiology, Yale School of Public Health. <sup>292</sup>
24/7/20	John Kennedy Jr. warns parents about danger of using largely untested COVID vaccines on kids. <i>Robert F. Kennedy Jr. warned against mandatory COVID-19 vaccination, pointing out that 'key parts of testing' were 'being skipped'</i> . <sup>293</sup>
24/7/20	Efficacité de l'hydroxychloroquine confirmée dans l'étude des données de l'essai clinique de l'Université du Minnesota (Boulware). <sup>294</sup>
25/7/20	Bryn Edwards interview, Dr Judy Wilyman PhD: " Question of Medical Freedom and Sovereignty over our own Body" <sup>295</sup>

<sup>287</sup> <https://www.vice.com/en/article/3azvbj/corona-virus-vaccine-update-moderna-results>

<sup>288</sup> <https://khn.org/morning-breakout/study-finds-positive-results-for-hydroxychloroquine>

<sup>289</sup> <https://www.facebook.com/richard.birch.399/videos/10158578737948245/?t=65>

<sup>290</sup> <http://unchainaustralia.com/Victoria>

<sup>291</sup> <https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/32757497>

<sup>292</sup> <https://www.newsweek.com/key-defeating-covid-19-already-exists-we-need-start-using-it-opinion-1519535?fbclid=IwAR1chbHmfUq4TOw489kksmTJAuUXWcC2r8oEt2wImWZbNoQfuE1Y2NVUZKw>

<sup>293</sup> [https://www.lifesitenews.com/news/kennedy-jr-warns-parents-about-danger-of-using-largely-untested-covid-vaccines-on-kids?utm\\_source=LifeSiteNews.com&utm\\_campaign=f38c682fbd-Freedom\\_7\\_28\\_2020&utm\\_medium=email&utm\\_term=0\\_12387f0e3e-f38c682fbd-408020990](https://www.lifesitenews.com/news/kennedy-jr-warns-parents-about-danger-of-using-largely-untested-covid-vaccines-on-kids?utm_source=LifeSiteNews.com&utm_campaign=f38c682fbd-Freedom_7_28_2020&utm_medium=email&utm_term=0_12387f0e3e-f38c682fbd-408020990)

<sup>294</sup> <http://www.francesoir.fr/opinions-tribunes/efficacite-de-lhydroxychloroquine-confirmee-dans-letude-des-donnees-de-lessai>

<sup>295</sup> <https://woreal.com.au/158-dr-judy-wilyman>

	<b>See more + current detail at: <a href="http://www.unchainaustralia.com/virus">www.unchainaustralia.com/virus</a></b>
28/7/20	White paper on Hydroxychloroquine. Dr Simone Gold, MD, JD: HCQ has been FDA approved for over 65 years. For many decades it has been given to pregnant women, breastfeeding women, children, elderly patients, immune compromised patients and healthy persons. <sup>296</sup>
28/7/20	Coronavirus: Dr Stella Immanuel of Houston Texas claims she has cured hundreds of COVID-19 patients. A group of doctors have gone viral for sharing their treatment for coronavirus, hydroxychloroquine, zinc, Zithromax. <sup>297</sup>
29/7/20	International Journal of Infectious Diseases: “After adjusting for a number of key confounders, the use of HCQ + azithromycin was associated with a 66% reduction in risk of death as compared to controls.” <sup>298</sup>
30/7/20	Reuters: AstraZeneca has been granted protection from product liability claims related to its COVID-19 by most countries. <sup>299</sup>
31/7/20	For calendar year 2019, annual lobbying expenditure in USA by pharma and health product companies exceeded \$298m. <sup>300</sup>
31/7/20	Sunrise: David Koch interviews Prof Nikolai Petrovsky who has developed the vaccine Covax19, tested on animals in the USA and 40 humans in Australia. Needs A\$10m to conduct bigger clinical trials. The Government has not responded. <sup>301</sup>
1/8/20	Big Pharma Wants Known COVID-19 Cure Suppressed. Article by Stephen Lendman. <sup>302</sup>
1/8/20	Health Impact News: Dr. Meryl Nass MD ABIM Discovers hydroxychloroquine Experiments Were Designed to Kill COVID Patients – How Many Were Murdered? <sup>303</sup>

<sup>296</sup> <http://unchainaustralia.com/WhitePaper>

<sup>297</sup> <https://www.news.com.au/lifestyle/health/health-problems/coronavirus-us-doctor-claims-shes-cured-covid19/news-story/e18cc2609a7aa322104227f53734eb81>

<sup>298</sup> [https://www.ijidonline.com/article/S1201-9712\(20\)30600-7/fulltext?fbclid=IwAR0Ctfo0EyRzsnTskInx4HtOdTQgb4glZFbzj9UOVYofu0sr\\_0xjo62-T7k](https://www.ijidonline.com/article/S1201-9712(20)30600-7/fulltext?fbclid=IwAR0Ctfo0EyRzsnTskInx4HtOdTQgb4glZFbzj9UOVYofu0sr_0xjo62-T7k)

<sup>299</sup> <https://www.reuters.com/article/us-astrazeneca-results-vaccine-liability-idUSKCN24V2EN>

<sup>300</sup> <https://www.opensecrets.org/industries/lobbying.php?cycle=2020&ind=H04>

<sup>301</sup> <https://7news.com.au/sunrise/on-the-show/australian-coronavirus-vaccine-clears-first-phase-of-human-trials-c-1207226>

<sup>302</sup> <https://stephenlendman.org/2020/08/big-pharma-wants-known-covid-19-cure-suppressed> [Stephen Lendman has a long track record as an investigative reporter. Pharmaceutical companies employ lobbyists to be close to governments. For more than twenty years a lobbyist on the payroll of a pharmaceutical company has exerted a malign and pervasive influence upon the NSW Division of the Liberal Party of Australia]

<sup>303</sup> <https://healthimpactnews.com/2020/dr-meryl-nass-discovers-hydroxychloroquine-experiments-were-designed-to-kill-covid-patients-how-many-were-murdered/?fbclid=IwAR1vmaTGONEqWbIOTlhAQdTJxNZxMkzZsOnWBAXpCBnpM-2LJbPqIY18w4>

	<b>See more + current detail at: <a href="http://www.unchainaustralia.com/virus">www.unchainaustralia.com/virus</a></b>
2/8/20	The ABC admits that the hostility to HCQ is political. “To believe its efficacy is often a way to indicate support for Trump or ideological scepticism of the medical establishment.” <sup>304</sup>
3/8/20	WA Premier Mark McGowan accused Clive Palmer of wanting to enter Western Australia to promote HCQ as a cure for coronavirus. McGowan labelled HCQ “dangerous”. <sup>305</sup>
3/8/20	Bobby Kennedy Jr. Claims Dr. Fauci will make millions on Coronavirus Vaccine and owns half the Patent. <sup>306</sup>
3/8/20	Association of American Physicians and Surgeons (AAPS): Two charts which prove Dr Fauci is wrong. The US Government should release 100 million doses of HCQ. <sup>307</sup>
4/8/20	Prof Thomas Borody MB MS BSc(Med) MD PhD DSc FRACP FACP FACG AGAF: Consider Triple Therapy (ivermectin, Zinc, Doxycycline) for COVID-19. <sup>308</sup>
4/8/20	Bill Gates: “COVID-19 is awful. Climate change could be worse.” [This dangerous eugenicist advises our rulers.] <sup>309</sup>
7/8/20	Mountain of Evidence that hydroxychloroquine is effective for COVID-19. Matt Margolis, PJ Media <sup>310</sup>
8/8/20	Rebecca Weisser in The Spectator: Like hydroxychloroquine, ivermectin is on the WHO’s list of essential medicines yet there is a strange lack of any intellectual curiosity on the part of the pharma-government-academia industrial complex. <sup>311</sup>

<sup>304</sup> <https://www.abc.net.au/news/science/2020-08-01/hydroxychloroquine-coronavirus-drug-now-right-wing-ideology/12510812>

<sup>305</sup> <https://www.bordermail.com.au/story/6861354/wa-premier-lashes-palmer-over-covid-cure>

<sup>306</sup> <https://www.thegatewaypundit.com/2020/08/unbelievable-new-interview-bobby-kennedy-jr-claims-dr-fauci-will-make-millions-coronavirus-vaccine-owns-half-patent/>

<sup>307</sup> <https://www.thegatewaypundit.com/2020/08/two-charts-put-dr-fauci-prison>

<sup>308</sup> <https://www.trialsitenews.com/well-respected-australian-researcher-consider-triple-therapy-ivermectin-zinc-doxycycline-for-covid-19>

<sup>309</sup> [https://au.finance.yahoo.com/news/bill-gates-climate-change-warning-004609307.html?guccounter=1&guce\\_referrer=aHR0cHM6Ly9kdWFnZHVja2dvLmNvbS8&guce\\_referrer\\_sig=AQAAABExcl54\\_6LG78hSodVCv-PrjCg1ywEbcDh9eEJ2juxyb6OsM\\_SDfHesKe6G9TXXM6YQxonLNEFUmNl\\_yz\\_IH7v5CG0sFrSeEW7wT2D2Aw9A52FsCgICp9d31L8ulmPARhb9Xo9jLU8iGTbmjrIOpXRNEC8pfM2VBBh-gahARyCg](https://au.finance.yahoo.com/news/bill-gates-climate-change-warning-004609307.html?guccounter=1&guce_referrer=aHR0cHM6Ly9kdWFnZHVja2dvLmNvbS8&guce_referrer_sig=AQAAABExcl54_6LG78hSodVCv-PrjCg1ywEbcDh9eEJ2juxyb6OsM_SDfHesKe6G9TXXM6YQxonLNEFUmNl_yz_IH7v5CG0sFrSeEW7wT2D2Aw9A52FsCgICp9d31L8ulmPARhb9Xo9jLU8iGTbmjrIOpXRNEC8pfM2VBBh-gahARyCg)

<sup>310</sup> <https://pjmedia.com/news-and-politics/matt-margolis/2020/08/07/theres-a-mountain-of-evidence-that-hydroxychloroquine-is-an-effective-treatment-for-covid-19->

n763953?fbclid=IwAR1yRkWJi1ZwlpnBmPPMzdJ9do8jIq\_fzqZgnizesIqJ2W4dC2-rxU9Pao

<sup>311</sup> <http://unchainaustralia.com/Weisser>

	<b>See more + current detail at: <a href="http://www.unchainaustralia.com/virus">www.unchainaustralia.com/virus</a></b>
8/8/20	Harvey A. Risch <sup>312</sup> , MD PhD MCASE, Professor of Epidemiology, Yale School of Public Health: The key to defeating COVID-19 (hydroxychloroquine) already exists. <sup>313</sup>
9/8/20	WA blogger, Jo Nova <sup>314</sup> : Countries that use HCQ may have 80% lower Covid death rates: Poor countries worldwide are using HCQ and it appears to be very useful. <sup>315</sup>
12/8/20	The Australian: Victoria's has refused to hospitalise COVID-infected aged care residents. Residents at risk of infecting have been heavily sedated with medications including morphine, midazolam or the anti-psychotic, risperidone. <sup>316</sup>
13/8/20	Luke Bona interviews Professor Thomas Borody: Ivermectin Triple Therapy. Cure COVID-19 in 6 to 10 days. 60 out of 60 were cured in Bangladesh. Hydroxychloroquine cures 96%. The Minister for Health does not take the professor's call. <sup>317</sup>
17/8/20	Hydroxychloroquine works in high-risk patients, and saying otherwise is dangerous: Professor Harvey Risch <sup>318</sup>
18/8/20	Plandemic II: Indoctrination (FULL MOVIE) <sup>319</sup>
19/8/20	Alan Jones AO on Sky News. Vaccine aluminium nanoparticles enter the brain. The voiceless need a voice. <sup>320</sup>
21/8/20	Natural News: The FDA is trying to make N-acetylcysteine (NAC) illegal because it could help treat COVID-19. <sup>321</sup>
23/8/20	Facebook censorship of Piers Akerman's article on Ivermectin. <sup>322</sup>

<sup>312</sup> [https://medicine.yale.edu/profile/harvey\\_risch/](https://medicine.yale.edu/profile/harvey_risch/)

<sup>313</sup> <https://www.newsweek.com/key-defeating-covid-19-already-exists-we-need-start-using-it-opinion-1519535?fbclid=IwAR219YwLtpN0ipMAWF6gyUA-kPRszMaT9ebgz4SxLbwCy3IucA8Tud5XuA>

<sup>314</sup> <https://joannenova.com.au/>

<sup>315</sup> <http://joannenova.com.au/>

<sup>316</sup> <http://unchainaustralia.com/Scandal>

<sup>317</sup> [https://omny.fm/shows/triple-m-night-shift/a-proven-covid-prevention-and-cure-dr-professor-th?fbclid=IwAR06gbtqw12\\_D4jc2gGkhhe6RrvrLeLLdzclY3ITj48\\_GD\\_1R8r\\_yQdnO8Y](https://omny.fm/shows/triple-m-night-shift/a-proven-covid-prevention-and-cure-dr-professor-th?fbclid=IwAR06gbtqw12_D4jc2gGkhhe6RrvrLeLLdzclY3ITj48_GD_1R8r_yQdnO8Y)

<sup>318</sup> <http://unchainaustralia.com/Risch>

<sup>319</sup> <https://www.bitchute.com/video/4u7rt61YeGox/>.

<sup>320</sup> <https://www.bitchute.com/video/jOsT1UNHRaom>

<sup>321</sup> <https://www.naturalnews.com/2020-08-21-fda-trying-make-n-acetylcysteine-illegal-could-help-treat-covid19.html>

<sup>322</sup> <http://www.unchainaustralia.com/Akerman>

	<b>See more + current detail at: <a href="http://www.unchainaustralia.com/virus">www.unchainaustralia.com/virus</a></b>
24/8/20	Leo Goldstein MSc: Early HCQ-based treatment of COVID-19 symptoms correlates with decreased COVID-19 infection and/or hospitalizations cases 10-20 days later. <sup>323</sup>
26/8/20	CDC Report: Comorbidities: For 6% of the deaths, COVID-19 was the only cause mentioned. <sup>324</sup> As at 23 August 2020, US would have reported only 9,684 COVID deaths based on previous methods in place of the reported 161,392 <sup>325</sup>
27/8/20	Lew Rockwell audio interview with Dr Ron Paul. The hoax elements of the governmental response to COVID-19. <sup>326</sup>
27/8/20	USA: National Institute of Health (NIH) recommendation on Ivermectin: Do not use Ivermectin for COVID-19 outside of controlled trials. <sup>327</sup>
28/8/20	Trial Site News: Zagazig University (Egypt): Ivermectin demonstrates statistically significant benefits for use as a prophylaxis. <sup>328</sup>
29/8/20	Journal of Steroid and Biochemistry: Spanish study: "A high dose of calcifediol (Vitamin D3) significantly reduced the need for ICU treatment of patients requiring hospitalisation due to proven COVID-19". <sup>329</sup>
29/8/20	Speech of Heiko Schöning in Berlin. COVID-19 is used to make profits for criminals. <sup>330</sup>
30/8/20	The video: Dr Kulvinder Kaur Gill of Ontario on the sanctity of doctor-patient relationship. Sanctioning doctors is a violation which has never happened before. HCQ treatment in the first five days is critical. <sup>331</sup>
30/8/20	The Outsiders with Rowan Dean: Concerned Ontario Doctors President Dr Kulvinder Kaur Gill says contrary to the media narrative, potential COVID-19 treatment hydroxychloroquine is a "safe and generic medication" approved 65 years ago, which is sold over the counter. <sup>332</sup>

<sup>323</sup> <https://wattsupwiththat.com/2020/08/24/hydroxychloroquine-in-covid-19-treatment-actual-usage-in-the-usa>

<sup>324</sup> [https://www.cdc.gov/nchs/nvss/vsrr/covid\\_weekly/index.htm?fbclid=IwAR3JfAzVxQY\\_vY\\_q6sSoPl6HfrKQ4RmGCmK0RKado-OqYp7b\\_IRzgdH0#Comorbidities](https://www.cdc.gov/nchs/nvss/vsrr/covid_weekly/index.htm?fbclid=IwAR3JfAzVxQY_vY_q6sSoPl6HfrKQ4RmGCmK0RKado-OqYp7b_IRzgdH0#Comorbidities)

<sup>325</sup> [https://www.cdc.gov/nchs/nvss/vsrr/covid\\_weekly/index.htm?fbclid=IwAR3JfAzVxQY\\_vY\\_q6sSoPl6HfrKQ4RmGCmK0RKado-OqYp7b\\_IRzgdH0#Comorbidities](https://www.cdc.gov/nchs/nvss/vsrr/covid_weekly/index.htm?fbclid=IwAR3JfAzVxQY_vY_q6sSoPl6HfrKQ4RmGCmK0RKado-OqYp7b_IRzgdH0#Comorbidities)

<sup>326</sup> <https://www.lewrockwell.com/podcast/the-covid-hoax/>

<sup>327</sup> <https://www.covid19treatmentguidelines.nih.gov/antiviral-therapy/ivermectin>

<sup>328</sup> <https://trialsitenews.wpengine.com/zagazig-university-randomized-controlled-ivermectin-study-results-confirms-pi-hypothesis-drug-effective-against-covid-19>

<sup>329</sup> <https://www.ipppmedia.com/en/features/first-clinical-trial-support-vitamin-d-therapy-covid-19>

<sup>330</sup> <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4T0s2oHf2Es&feature=youtu.be&t=109>

<sup>331</sup> <https://www.facebook.com/watch/?v=2803950633262378>

<sup>332</sup> <https://www.msn.com/en-au/news/world/clinical-trials-show-hydroxychloroquine-is-safe-with-no-reported-toxicity/ar-BB18vz1N>

	<b>See more + current detail at: <a href="http://www.unchainaustralia.com/virus">www.unchainaustralia.com/virus</a></b>
3/18/20	Prof Nikolai Petrovsky in SA announces COVAX-19 will begin Phase 2 clinical trials in September 2020. Is this a safe vaccine? [Apparent lack of Australian Gov interest in Prof Petrovsky suggests that COVAX-19 may be free of the Gates influence.] <sup>333</sup>
2/9/20	84 studies endorse the use of hydroxychloroquine for early-stage treatment of COVID-19. 600,000 lives lost from not using HCQ. <sup>334</sup>
3/9/20	Tucker Carlson video: According to the WHO and Bill Gates, COVID-19 is really about global warming. Both are useful pretexts for mass social control. <sup>335</sup>
5/9/20	Trial Site News : The US currently spends billions on vaccines and high-priced therapies that are also scientifically unproven. NIH should adapt to include real-world studies; over 30 clinical trials of IVM ongoing in multiple countries, including US. <sup>336</sup>
7/9/20	Prime Minister Morrison has secured a supply of 84 million COVID-19 vaccines, subject to the results of a UK clinical trial. The deal will cost the Government \$1.7 billion and will mean Australia gets priority access to the Oxford University AstraZeneca vaccine. <sup>337</sup>
7/9/20	Professor Pedro Diz Dios, University of Santiago de Compostela in Spain: Iodine mouthwash could protect against Covid-19 and reduce the viral load of infected patients. <sup>338</sup>
14/9/20	The Hindu: Dr Sashikanth Manikappa, specialist cardiac anaesthetist at Monash Health strongly advised Quadruple Therapy with Ivermectin, Doxycycline, Zinc and Vitamin D3 as a preventative as well as a treating method. <sup>339</sup>
17/9/20	Sky News: Alan Jones AO applauds honourable resignation by Victoria's senior economist Dr Sanjeev Sabhlok. <sup>340</sup>

<sup>333</sup> <https://www.healthindustryhub.com.au/biotechnology-news-trends/merck-and-microsoft-partnerships-support-australian-developed-covid-19-vaccine>

<sup>334</sup> [https://c19study.com/?fbclid=IwAR2KTTkg1d39ycFyuAkfHwW1\\_APGG61mUymTqyUOLHikLVxB18qLz3z-qs](https://c19study.com/?fbclid=IwAR2KTTkg1d39ycFyuAkfHwW1_APGG61mUymTqyUOLHikLVxB18qLz3z-qs)

<sup>335</sup> [https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Qoiu1rVXuI8&feature=share&fbclid=IwAR3\\_PMHdYZrG9K4S3s0Gyl6B28C ybzgABa-zc4jB7GCtGIYrtFVsG275Wfo](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Qoiu1rVXuI8&feature=share&fbclid=IwAR3_PMHdYZrG9K4S3s0Gyl6B28C ybzgABa-zc4jB7GCtGIYrtFVsG275Wfo)

<sup>336</sup> <https://trialsitenews.wpengine.com/zagazig-university-randomized-controlled-ivermectin-study-results-confirms-pi-hypothesis-drug-effective-against-covid-19/>

<sup>337</sup> <https://www.dailytelegraph.com.au/technology/science/scott-morrison-locks-in-deal-for-covid19-vaccines-if-oxford-university-trial-successful/news-story/0df0c340e4f1eccc4dd2767d343c429b?fbclid=IwAR2qO4bkdfhjx4lahIh5xo6RfmNOknRP9-r8jzue-GnhvhxjkrjwPjqc7lk>

<sup>338</sup> <https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-8611685/Iodine-mouthwash-protect-against-Covid-19.html>

<sup>339</sup> <https://www.thehindu.com/news/national/karnataka/quadruple-therapy-with-ivermectinis-effective-in-treating-covid-19/article32601262.ece>

<sup>340</sup> [https://www.armstrongeconomics.com/wp-content/uploads/2020/09/Alan-Jones-Sky-News.mp4?\\_1](https://www.armstrongeconomics.com/wp-content/uploads/2020/09/Alan-Jones-Sky-News.mp4?_1)

	<b>See more + current detail at: <a href="http://www.unchainaustralia.com/virus">www.unchainaustralia.com/virus</a></b>
19/9/20	Argentina: Study of ivermectin recommends 600 micrograms/ kg times 3 days <sup>341</sup> . Preview of Study led by Dr. Alejandro Krolewiecki, referencing Australian study 4/4/2020 (Spanish ) <sup>342</sup>
20/9/20	The Economic Standard: HCQ has therapeutic value, and that the theoretical risk of harm does not compare to the very real threat of this disease left untreated. 106 references. <sup>343</sup>
23/9/20	Alan Jones AO interviews Craig Kelly MP on HCQ. Kelly: “This ban has to stop now. The death rate will be more than halved and we won’t need these lock downs.” Jones: “People are dying in this country as the result of the ban on HCQ.” <sup>344</sup>
23/9/20	NBC News: Johnson & Johnson has announced the start of the Phase 3 trial of its COVID-19 vaccine candidate, developed in partnership with Janssen Pharmaceuticals. [For more than 20 years, J&J has had its lobbyist embedded at the centre of decision making in the NSW Liberals. The PM’s gross enthusiasm for mandatory vaccination suggests that the J&J investment in influence has not been in vain.] <sup>345</sup>
30/9/20	Dr Andrew Kaufman in Trafalgar Square: End the tyranny. <sup>346</sup>
	The Great Barrington Declaration: As infectious disease epidemiologists and public health scientists we have grave concerns about the damaging physical and mental health impacts of the prevailing COVID-19 policies, and recommend an approach we call Focused Protection. <sup>347</sup>
4/10/20	The Great Barrington Declaration: The compassionate approach that balances reaching herd immunity, is to allow those at minimal risk to live their lives normally to build up immunity through natural infection, while better protecting those who are at highest risk. <sup>348</sup>
6/10/20	Federal Budget: The Australian government has committed to spending \$1,700,000,000 in taxpayers’ dollars for 84,800,000 doses of vaccine (\$20 per dose) <sup>349</sup>

<sup>341</sup> [https://www.reddit.com/r/ivermectin/comments/j5ou8g/argentina\\_study\\_supports\\_ivermectin\\_for\\_covid19/](https://www.reddit.com/r/ivermectin/comments/j5ou8g/argentina_study_supports_ivermectin_for_covid19/)

<sup>342</sup> <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=AAQ1WYjj3Co&feature=youtu.be>

<sup>343</sup> <https://www.wnd.com/2020/09/coronavirus-deaths-75-lower-nations-using-hydroxychloroquine/?fbclid=IwAR3LYM3VdSglErxWRwJKq3mGKlylBS8dUYf9DAgp-MhNXHnoTApw4tVmUAU>

<sup>344</sup> <https://www.facebook.com/watch/?v=642452963371398>

<sup>345</sup> <https://www.nbcnews.com/health/health-news/johnson-johnson-begins-phase-3-covid-19-vaccine-trial-u-n1240446>

<sup>346</sup> <https://www.facebook.com/watch/?v=2836662299938787&t=698>

<sup>347</sup> <https://gbdeclaration.org/>

<sup>348</sup> <https://gbdeclaration.org/>

<sup>349</sup> <https://www.brisbanetimes.com.au/politics/federal/the-chances-are-pretty-small-experts-challenge-budget-s-vaccine-assumption-20201007-p562sp.html>



	<b>See more + current detail at: <a href="http://www.unchainaustralia.com/virus">www.unchainaustralia.com/virus</a></b>
8/10/20	MSN News: The Morrison government has given the suppliers of two COVID-19 vaccines indemnity against prosecution for rare side effects that experts say are "inevitable" when a vaccine is rolled out. <sup>350</sup>
8/10/20	A lay researcher invites doctors and scientists to comment on this hypothesis: Prophylactic for protection from COVID-19 in the face of HCQ ban: 2x300ml bottles of tonic water daily with one 30mg zinc tablet is enough to stop SARS 2.0 (COVID-19) from replicating in one's body. Supplement with Vitamins C and B together with plenty of natural sunlight. If away from sunlight add vitamin D. No need for expensive and dangerous Gates vaccine with the supplier protected from all claims. If infected, double the above dose and add Z-Pak (Azithromycin) or Doxycycline or Rulide (roxithromycin) with zinc sulphate. The researcher stresses this is not medical advice, which should be received only from a doctor, not from a government.
16/10/20	Dr Mike Yeadon PhD: There is absolutely no need for vaccines to extinguish the pandemic. You do not vaccinate people who aren't at risk from a disease. <sup>351</sup>
20/10/20	Dr James Lyons-Weller: Condemn politicisation of public health. Viruses without animal trials are dangerous. 21% of Moderna patients have adverse effect. <sup>352</sup>
29/10/20	Atlanta Journal-Constitution: COVID-19 patients at a hospital in Spain were overwhelmingly found to be deficient in vitamin D, according to a Spanish study. <sup>353</sup>
4/11/20	Daily Mail: The federal government will potentially buy 40m doses from Novavax and 10 million doses of a jab jointly produced by US firms Pfizer and BioNTech. . . . total number of potential doses secured to 134 million at a cost of \$3.2billion. <sup>354</sup>
16/11/20	Prime Minister Morrison at CSL in Melbourne announces \$1bn for a vaccine manufacturing facility. <sup>355</sup>
16/12/20	Egypt: Addition of IVM to standard care is highly effective in treatment of COVID-19 patients with significant reduction in mortality. Very useful for controlling COVID 19 infections; prophylaxis and improving cytokines storm. <sup>356</sup>

<sup>350</sup> Link has been removed in a possible act of censorship.

<sup>351</sup> Ibid.

<sup>352</sup> <https://www.facebook.com/100871131772926/posts/160667502459955/?vh=e&extid=0>

<sup>353</sup>

<sup>354</sup> <https://www.msn.com/en-au/news/australia/covid-19-scott-morrison-buys-50-million-doses-of-two-more-vaccines/ar-BB1aGJ0q>

<sup>355</sup> <https://www.facebook.com/scottmorrison4cook/videos/664260394261068>

<sup>356</sup> <https://www.researchsquare.com/article/rs-100956/v2>

	<b>See more + current detail at: <a href="http://www.unchainaustralia.com/virus">www.unchainaustralia.com/virus</a></b>
17/1/20	Argentina: Prof Roberto Hirsch et al: By using ivermectin in oral solution and carrageenan in nasal spray form, we are providing inexpensive, safe effective means to protect people. <sup>357</sup>
19/11/20	Zero Hedge: Pathologist Dr Roger Hodgkinson: COVID-19 is “The greatest hoax ever perpetrated on an unsuspecting public.” <sup>358</sup>
20/11/20	People for Safe Vaccines Limited, ABN 646 047 467, is registered with ASIC. <sup>359</sup>
24/11/20	Daily Mail news from UK: Nearly 3m people in England will be offered free Vitamin D supplements this winter. <sup>360</sup>
25/1/20	Washington Examiner: 84% fewer hospitalizations for patients treated with controversial drug HCQ. <sup>361</sup>
29/11/20	Sky News: Professor Peter McCullough <sup>362</sup> : HCQ really works, describes the treatment as “the most widely used therapeutic” to treat COVID-19 in the world. “The chances that it doesn’t work are calculated to be one in 17 billion” . <sup>363</sup>
2/12/20	ABC: A young Australian man critically ill with COVID-19 and suffering early stages of sepsis made a remarkable recovery after being given massive doses of vitamin C. Professor Rinaldo Bellomo, said the 40-year-old's health had started to deteriorate significantly from COVID-19, with the man losing kidney function, and his blood pressure plummeting. <sup>364</sup>
5/12/20	The West Australian (Peter Law) quotes Premier McGowan: “I suspect we’ll get to a situation where, if you want to travel overseas, you’ll be required to have a vaccination. Kids going to school will be potentially required to have a vaccination.” <sup>365</sup>

<sup>357</sup> [https://medicalpressopenaccess.com/.../1605709669\\_1007.pdf](https://medicalpressopenaccess.com/.../1605709669_1007.pdf)

<sup>358</sup> [https://www.zerohedge.com/medical/top-pathologist-claims-covid-19-greatest-hoax-ever-perpetrated-unsuspecting-public?fbclid=IwAR0b0R3bOTPSgPDdqj\\_DcoAt6brSpGKjoT8kNkRaFirmLEaeOrvj2f3C6Hk](https://www.zerohedge.com/medical/top-pathologist-claims-covid-19-greatest-hoax-ever-perpetrated-unsuspecting-public?fbclid=IwAR0b0R3bOTPSgPDdqj_DcoAt6brSpGKjoT8kNkRaFirmLEaeOrvj2f3C6Hk)

<sup>359</sup> <https://www.peopleforsafevaccines.org/>

<sup>360</sup> <https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-8995165/Three-million-care-home-residents-receive-Vitamin-D-help-combat-Covid-19.html>

<sup>361</sup> [https://www.washingtonexaminer.com/news/study-finds-84-fewer-hospitalizations-for-patients-treated-with-controversial-drug-hydroxychloroquine?\\_amp=true&fbclid=IwARI GOQsHUx4zq9XFxK0jGtSmCxnuztO-MJfDUjLmaJ3vbmgyMY\\_Vbm3CQ](https://www.washingtonexaminer.com/news/study-finds-84-fewer-hospitalizations-for-patients-treated-with-controversial-drug-hydroxychloroquine?_amp=true&fbclid=IwARI GOQsHUx4zq9XFxK0jGtSmCxnuztO-MJfDUjLmaJ3vbmgyMY_Vbm3CQ)

<sup>362</sup> <https://trialsitenews.com/dr-peter-mccullough-talks-about-at-home-treatments-for-covid-19/>

<sup>363</sup> [https://www.skynews.com.au/details/\\_6212859932001](https://www.skynews.com.au/details/_6212859932001)

<sup>364</sup> <https://www.abc.net.au/news/2020-12-03/mega-dose-of-vitamin-c-treats-sepsis-floreys-institute-austin/12939202?fbclid=IwAR3cGQ2Wq4tJls4urP2ZK48ziT1X35t6LuhhbYp65s3FRSafL.Mkg5C3keBA>

<sup>365</sup> The West Australian, Saturday 5 December 2020

	<b>See more + current detail at: <a href="http://www.unchainaustralia.com/virus">www.unchainaustralia.com/virus</a></b>
8/12/20	Dr Fauci explains that there is no certainty that the Pfizer vaccine will prevent a vaccinated person from passing on the virus. “This is something we will find out” <sup>366</sup>
8/12/20	USA: Milwaukee pulmonologist Dr. Pierre Kory, Aurora St. Luke's Medical Center, told the Senate Homeland Security Committee that ivermectin is proving to be a wonder drug. It basically obliterates transmission of this virus. If you take it, you will not get sick. (See NIH ban, 27/8/2020) <sup>367</sup> Further link. <sup>368</sup> Dr Kory's testimony to the Senate was taken down by YouTube. For the written version please use this LINK <sup>369</sup>
15/12/20	Bangladesh study of ivermectin a pre-exposure prophylaxis for COVID-19 among health care providers: ivermectin, should be subjected to large-scale trials all over the world to ascertain its effectiveness as pre-exposure prophylaxis for COVID-19. <sup>370</sup>
16/12/20	ClinicalTrials.gov: Announcement of study of possible efficacy in early COVID-19 treatment of Fluvoxamine at Washington University Med School (Dr E Lenze). <sup>371</sup>
20/12/20	Epoch Times: Thousands negatively affected after getting COVID-19 vaccine <sup>372</sup>
30/12/20	The Palmer Foundation: Top US medics recommend ‘sequenced multidrug therapy’ including HCQ & Ivermectin, for early high-risk COVID-19 infections. <sup>373</sup>
31/12/20	Dr Andrew Hill University of Liverpool (UK): Ivermectin provides 83% reduction in Covid-19 mortality. <sup>374</sup>
1/1/21	Times of Israel: Among nearly 1m Israelis vaccinated, 240 have been diagnosed with the virus after getting the shot, Channel 13 reported Thursday (31 Dec 2020). <sup>375</sup>

<sup>366</sup> <https://twitter.com/i/status/1335941613378560000>

<sup>367</sup> <https://www.cnsnews.com/article/national/susan-jones/physician-tells-senate-ivermectin-covid-wonder-drug-if-you-take-it-you?fbclid=IwAR15GyLBbuET-OK50Cchup07cyIDUqpOle7zq0Ue1s6EDUxyNaDzZHgHAoY>

<sup>368</sup> <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Tq8SXOBy-4w&fbclid=IwAR3W9TwjGjL9881rcGRVfXnghDNF5Tpp0sUmpiYIR6eHnLl-w1cvJwltU>

<sup>369</sup> <https://www.hsgac.senate.gov/download/kory12-08-2020>

<sup>370</sup> <https://ejmed.org/index.php/ejmed/article/view/599>

<sup>371</sup> <https://clinicaltrials.gov/ct2/show/NCT04668950>

<sup>372</sup> [https://www.theepochtimes.com/thousands-negatively-affected-after-getting-covid-19-vaccine\\_3625914.html?fbclid=IwAR2nAR6GTJxCEXEilDb0KCr7CDePsWqIOocFmAzewnyr636Ay-Qwi7Wtfk](https://www.theepochtimes.com/thousands-negatively-affected-after-getting-covid-19-vaccine_3625914.html?fbclid=IwAR2nAR6GTJxCEXEilDb0KCr7CDePsWqIOocFmAzewnyr636Ay-Qwi7Wtfk)

<sup>373</sup> <https://www.palmerfoundation.com.au/top-us-medics-recommend-sequenced-multidrug-therapy-including-hcq-ivermectin-for-early-high-risk-covid-19-infections/>

<sup>374</sup> <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=yOAh7GtvcOs>

<sup>375</sup> <https://www.timesofisrael.com/240-israelis-diagnosed-after-vaccination-underscore-need-for-continued-vigilance/amp/>

	<b>See more + current detail at: <a href="http://www.unchainaustralia.com/virus">www.unchainaustralia.com/virus</a></b>
1/1/21	Professor Iqbal Mahmud Chowdhury MD. Randomised controlled clinical trial, those taking Betadine had an 84% reduction in COVID infections compared to placebo group. <sup>376</sup>
3/1/21	Dr Stephen Malthouse, Canada, interviewed by Jeanette Rocher: PCR tests exaggerate case numbers. Hospital admissions are normal. Up to 7 Dec 2020 there has been nothing unusual. Why has influenza disappeared? There has been incentivisation for hospitals to diagnose as COVID. Masks do not work, and they can be harmful, make risk of pneumonia worse, cause fear, causes damage to children. Vaccines are not safe. They can only reduce the symptoms. Adverse effects include Bell's Palsy. It makes more sense to get the wild virus than to get the shot. Paradoxical Immune Enhancement is the problem, which caused all the animals to die. This is a dangerous experiment with Canadians as guinea pigs. The chance of immune overreaction is more dangerous than the virus. First do no harm! <sup>377</sup>
4/1/21	Boston Herald: Vitamin D can help reduce coronavirus risk by 54%: Boston University's Dr Michael Holick: The sunshine vitamin is easy to find and relatively cheap. <sup>378</sup>
5/1/21	Epoch Times: The Vaccine Adverse Event Reporting System (VAERS) has received 308 reports from patients sent to hospital emergency rooms. That represents 0.0064 percent of the total vaccinations done, 4.8 million, as of Jan. 5. <sup>379</sup>
7/1/21	Dr Sherri Tenpenny, osteopathic medical doctor of Cleveland Ohio USA, interview with by Renette Senum, former Nevada City Mayor: "You must refuse COVID-19 vaccines." <sup>380</sup>
10/1/21	Ron Paul Institute: The Commons on St. Anthony nursing home in Auburn, New York at 29 Dec 2020 had no COVID-19 deaths. Vaccinations began on 22 December and deaths began on 29 December with 24 of 300 having died within two weeks after the start of vaccinations. <sup>381</sup>
13/1/21	Daily Mail Australia & SMH: Immunology Society President Prof Stephen Turner said based on current trial evidence the AstraZeneca vaccine should not be widely rolled out. "You cannot rely on it to establish herd immunity". <sup>382</sup>

<sup>376</sup> <https://www.news.com.au/national/politics/malcolm-turnbull-slams-scott-morrison-for-failing-to-take-tough-line-with-mps/news-story/26688eebb37cf4f77b3d38ad0cd1823c>

<sup>377</sup> <https://rumble.com/vcesav-brave-reporter-goes-off-script-on-air.html?fbclid=IwAR2k64Ht>

<sup>378</sup> [www.bostonherald.com/2020/09/17/vitamin-d-can-help-reduce-coronavirus-risk-by-54-boston-university-doctor/?fbclid=IwAR23A4uve26gYG1tP1FVjs89pfD8sjx6z2swVU5tF4OeEN8uQMKG7tdbAI](http://www.bostonherald.com/2020/09/17/vitamin-d-can-help-reduce-coronavirus-risk-by-54-boston-university-doctor/?fbclid=IwAR23A4uve26gYG1tP1FVjs89pfD8sjx6z2swVU5tF4OeEN8uQMKG7tdbAI)

<sup>379</sup> [https://www.theepochtimes.com/hundreds-sent-to-emergency-room-after-getting-covid-19-vaccines\\_3644148.html](https://www.theepochtimes.com/hundreds-sent-to-emergency-room-after-getting-covid-19-vaccines_3644148.html)

<sup>380</sup> [https://disseminate.tv/watch/dr-tenpenny-with-renette-senum-former-nevada-city-mayor\\_iqwVxxrdIC8rezi.html](https://disseminate.tv/watch/dr-tenpenny-with-renette-senum-former-nevada-city-mayor_iqwVxxrdIC8rezi.html)

<sup>381</sup> <http://www.ronpaulinstitute.org/archives/peace-and-prosperity/2021/january/10/a-nursing-home-had-zero-coronavirus-deaths-then-it-vaccinates-residents-for-coronavirus-and-the-deaths-begin/>

<sup>382</sup> <https://www.smh.com.au/national/scientists-call-for-pause-on-astrazeneca-vaccine-rollout-20210112-p56tjt.html>

	<b>See more + current detail at: <a href="http://www.unchainaustralia.com/virus">www.unchainaustralia.com/virus</a></b>
14/1/21	High Plains Journal: Prof Paul Marik MD, Eastern Virginia Medical School: "Ivermectin decreases viral replication, improves symptom resolution and mortality." <sup>383</sup>
15/1/21	Norway: Norwegian Medicines Agency officially confirmed 13 deaths, additional to 23 already reported, apparently resulting from vaccination of mainly elderly persons. <sup>384</sup>
16/1/21	Interview with third generation medical practitioner Dr Lee Merritt <sup>385</sup> (Frontline Doctor) of Omaha Nebraska: Vaccines are necessary for a disease only where there is no treatment. The \$69bn vaccine industry is worthless if hydroxychloroquine and ivermectin and other treatments are allowed. We funded a PLA virologist to work in our lab under the Obama administration. Vitamin D level is important. <sup>386</sup>
17/1/21	Quadrant: Prof Robert Clancy, Professor of Pathology at University of Newcastle (NSW): "Two drugs <i>are</i> effective: hydroxychloroquine (HCQ) and ivermectin (IVM), with most effective trials including nutraceutical, zinc and intracellular antibiotics. These antivirals have been available as antimicrobial drugs for many years. Their antiviral activity is due to intracellular processes that inhibit virus assemblage – HCQ reduces acidity within cytoplasmic vesicles, and IVM blocks communication between the cytoplasm and the nucleus, while both have many sites of action that impair the inflammatory response." <sup>387</sup>
18/1/21	Trial Site News: Mary Beth Pfeiffer: By one analysis, 33 studies so far – involving 10,136 patients –reported positive outcomes from ivermectin (IVM) in 85 percent of people. <sup>388</sup>
18/1/21	Health Impact news: High death rate in Gibraltar follows Pfizer mRNA COVID Injections which began 9 Jan 2021. <sup>389</sup>

<sup>383</sup> [https://www.hpj.com/ag\\_news/could-ivermectin-be-an-answer-to-both-parasites-and-pandemics/article\\_0b578c96-5529-11eb-b6bc-f78e273cbf37.html?fbclid=IwAR0x3Q\\_ZGdcTeiTjgiQB1u6Q1c9nA930J9qVVrx91r7c5BxBwV9Z9xf5zE](https://www.hpj.com/ag_news/could-ivermectin-be-an-answer-to-both-parasites-and-pandemics/article_0b578c96-5529-11eb-b6bc-f78e273cbf37.html?fbclid=IwAR0x3Q_ZGdcTeiTjgiQB1u6Q1c9nA930J9qVVrx91r7c5BxBwV9Z9xf5zE)

<sup>384</sup> <https://www.bloomberg.com/news/newsletters/2021-01-19/covid-19-vaccine-deaths-side-effects-norway-seeks-to-calm-anxiety>

<sup>385</sup> <https://drleemerritt.com/>

<sup>386</sup> [https://www.youtube.com/watch?app=desktop&v=3mPlomjWwd4&feature=share&fbclid=IwAR1wQCD8SgQ\\_www.SsLRgG6ab5yAny4TgdQ8NQvUTGduFKwFW\\_bJVgyV8HRYc](https://www.youtube.com/watch?app=desktop&v=3mPlomjWwd4&feature=share&fbclid=IwAR1wQCD8SgQ_www.SsLRgG6ab5yAny4TgdQ8NQvUTGduFKwFW_bJVgyV8HRYc)

<sup>387</sup> Ibid

<sup>388</sup> <https://trialsitenews.com/not-using-ivermectin-one-year-in-is-unethical-and-immoral/?fbclid=IwAR31ymFEITx2EDDE6UkiOBg4bWWRmJDFwfmACFPDz01bsm6XksiwTbPx3I>

<sup>389</sup> [https://healthimpactnews.com/2021/53-dead-in-gibraltar-in-10-days-after-experimental-pfizer-mrna-covid-injections-started/?fbclid=IwAR0XKsbpOQlkh2PPuZ7G9Y15C4rIMGmb3Vdf\\_6gx00KyLxyEt-qihFqMUfg](https://healthimpactnews.com/2021/53-dead-in-gibraltar-in-10-days-after-experimental-pfizer-mrna-covid-injections-started/?fbclid=IwAR0XKsbpOQlkh2PPuZ7G9Y15C4rIMGmb3Vdf_6gx00KyLxyEt-qihFqMUfg)

	<b>See more + current detail at: <a href="http://www.unchainaustralia.com/virus">www.unchainaustralia.com/virus</a></b>
25/1/21	Dr Jennifer Hibberd of Hibberd Health interviews Dr Tess Lawrie MB BS PhD who has conducted meta-analysis of ivermectin studies: Out of every ten who are dying from COVID-19, eight would be saved by ivermectin. Politicians do not take the Hippocratic oath but are making the decisions, The issue with ivermectin is that there is no money to be made from it. In nursing homes doctors treating patients for scabies using ivermectin, report that patients have been protected from COVID. <sup>390</sup>
29/1/21	The Great Barrington Declaration of 4 October 2020 has been signed by 727,189 concerned citizens, 13,290 medical & public health scientists and 40,200 medical practitioners. <sup>391</sup>
29/1/21	AJM Jan 2021 Issue : HCQ conveys zinc intracellularly to block the SARS-CoV-2 RNA-dependent RNA polymerase, which is the core enzyme of virus replication. HCQ was approved by the FDA in 1955, has been used by hundreds of millions. Other drugs described favourably by the article were azithromycin, doxycycline, favipiravir, dexamethasone, colchicine; plus anticoagulants heparin and aspirin. <sup>392</sup>
31/1/21	Following the discovery of a single highly mobile COVID-positive individual Premier Mark McGowan of Western Australia imposed a total lockdown for five days on three quarters of WA population. <sup>393</sup>
31/1/21	Epoch Times: Roger L Simon: The hydroxychloroquine scandal was emblematic of how politics . . . resulted in untold thousands, perhaps millions, of deaths, while simultaneously making life unbearable for an even greater number across the globe. <sup>394</sup>
26/2/2021	Prepared for Vaccines Summit Ohio March 1-3, 2021: Dr G. Vanden Bossche DVM PhD (independent seasoned vaccine researcher, previous SPO at the Bill & Melinda Gates Foundation): Immediate cancellation of all ongoing Covid-19 mass vaccination campaigns should now become THE most acute health emergency of international concern. <sup>395</sup> LINK: <a href="https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=l_ksalhIi5c">https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=l_ksalhIi5c</a>
1/3/21	Epoch Times: Thirty-four cases of pregnant women experiencing spontaneous miscarriages or stillbirths after receiving a COVID-19 vaccine have been submitted to the Vaccine Adverse Event Reporting System (VAERS). <sup>396</sup>

<sup>390</sup>

[https://www.youtube.com/watch?app=desktop&fbclid=IwAR1ELa3Xkmjt\\_RR4wWAVCoCTItBfG3qlrk9wLbNS600zHRiHFeQwkXdGmWA&v=rHPkR6QRcC&feature=youtu.be](https://www.youtube.com/watch?app=desktop&fbclid=IwAR1ELa3Xkmjt_RR4wWAVCoCTItBfG3qlrk9wLbNS600zHRiHFeQwkXdGmWA&v=rHPkR6QRcC&feature=youtu.be)

<sup>391</sup> <https://gbdeclaration.org/view-signatures/>

<sup>392</sup> <https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0002934320306732>

<sup>393</sup> <https://www.news.com.au/national/western-australia/wa-plunged-into-five-day-lockdown-after-positive-case-spends-days-in-community/news-story/ea12f4642b0db1e6a387a8de4dc0e1e7>

<sup>394</sup> [https://www.theepochtimes.com/how-the-hydroxychloroquine-scandal-wrecked-america-and-the-world-along-with-it\\_3679350.html](https://www.theepochtimes.com/how-the-hydroxychloroquine-scandal-wrecked-america-and-the-world-along-with-it_3679350.html)

<sup>395</sup> <http://unchainaustralia.com/Bossche>

<sup>396</sup> [https://www.theepochtimes.com/3-dozen-cases-of-spontaneous-miscarriages-stillbirths-occurring-after-covid-19-vaccination\\_3716385.html?fbclid=Iw](https://www.theepochtimes.com/3-dozen-cases-of-spontaneous-miscarriages-stillbirths-occurring-after-covid-19-vaccination_3716385.html?fbclid=Iw)

	<b>See more + current detail at: <a href="http://www.unchainaustralia.com/virus">www.unchainaustralia.com/virus</a></b>
1/3/21	Journal of Medical Ethics: Michael Kowalik: Mandatory vaccination, immunity passports, or any other form of discrimination on the basis of the vaccination status are defeasible. . . because they discriminate against (and thus devalue) the innate constitution of all human beings. <sup>397</sup>
1/3/21	Epoch Times: Dr. Shelley Cole, MD: (Pregnant women should be) treated early with HCQ instead of waiting till the disease progresses requiring hospitalization. Also recommends 1000 mg of vitamin C twice a day and “2000 to 5000, international units a day” of vitamin D to strengthen the immune system.
7/3/21	Mass Vaccination in a Pandemic - Benefits versus Risks: Interview with Geert Vanden Bossche PhD, recognised vaccine developer having worked as the head of Vaccine Development, German Cntr for Infection Research. <sup>398</sup>
10/3/21	SMH: Doctors, nurses and pharmacists who spread COVID anti-vaccination claims will face harsh penalties, including being stripped of their ability to practise, by the medical watchdog. AHPRA released a joint directive warning health care practitioners that they risk regulatory action if they spout false or deceptive misinformation to patients or on social media that could undermine the national vaccination program. <sup>399</sup>
11/3/21	European Pharmaceutical Review: In a clinical trial (Dr Tong Youzhi) with 588 patients in Brazil, Proxalutamide (Nonsteroidal antiandrogen) reduced COVID-19 mortality risk by 92 percent and shortened the median hospital stay of patients by nine days. By day 14, 11 patients died in the treatment arm, making the mortality rate 3.7 percent, and there were 141 deaths in the control arm, a 47.6 percent mortality rate. <sup>400</sup>
15/3/21	New York Times: Germany, France and Italy became the latest countries to suspend the Covid-19 vaccine from Oxford-AstraZeneca, citing reports of unusual blood clotting problems among a few people who recently received the shots in Norway. Denmark, Iceland, the DRC, Indonesia and the Netherlands have also suspended AstraZeneca vaccinations. <sup>401</sup>
20/3/21	Bit Chute: Interview, Dr Carrie Madej: mRNA injections and how they alter DNA. Connection with dehumanising social credits plan. Vaccines use a recombinant code, amounts to gene modification. The code has 18 units of HIV(1). Tricks the body into making the virus. Can affect fertility and intelligence. <sup>402</sup>

<sup>397</sup> <https://blogs.bmj.com/medical-ethics/2021/03/01/discrimination-on-the-basis-of-vaccination-status-is-inherently-wrong/>

<sup>398</sup> [https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ZJZxiNXYLpc&fbclid=IwAR0J3LYwotodAQ5ShgH6kXrG4az50TtCiclxw9Hks7ebA\\_Ifg78Sa6f7KUs](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ZJZxiNXYLpc&fbclid=IwAR0J3LYwotodAQ5ShgH6kXrG4az50TtCiclxw9Hks7ebA_Ifg78Sa6f7KUs)

<sup>399</sup> <https://www.smh.com.au/national/doctors-healthcare-workers-to-be-punished-for-anti-vax-covid-claims-20210310-p579dk.html>

<sup>400</sup> <https://www.europeanpharmaceuticalreview.com/news/147167/proxalutamide-reduces-covid-19-mortality-risk-by-92-percent/>

<sup>401</sup> <https://www.nytimes.com/live/2021/03/15/world/covid-19-coronavirus#germany-france-spain-and-italy-are-the-latest-to-suspend-use-of-astrazenecas-vaccine>

<sup>402</sup> <https://www.bitchute.com/video/UWF2CrjplKZS/>

	<b>See more + current detail at: <a href="http://www.unchainaustralia.com/virus">www.unchainaustralia.com/virus</a></b>
23/3/21	New York Times: In a highly unusual move, American health officials said on Tuesday 23 March that the company's account of U.S. trial findings had not been entirely accurate, suggesting that AstraZeneca used only the most favourable data to generate apparently spectacular efficacy results. <sup>403</sup>
25/3/21	WDIO: Minnesota Department of Health reports 89 cases of COVID-19 after becoming fully vaccinated, with either two doses of the Pfizer or Moderna vaccine or one dose of the Johnson & Johnson vaccine. State infectious disease director Kris Ehresmann said it means if you're vaccinated, you could still get the disease and pass it along to someone else. <sup>404</sup>
25/3/21	European Medicines Agency: AstraZeneca is now Vaxzevria. Vaxzevria is made up of another virus that has been modified to contain the gene for making a protein from SARS-CoV-2. The impact of vaccination with Vaxzevria on the spread of the SARS-CoV-2 virus in the community is not yet known. It is not yet known how much vaccinated people may still be able to carry and spread the virus. The impact of vaccination with Vaxzevria on the spread of the SARS-CoV-2 virus in the community is not yet known. It is not yet known how much vaccinated people may still be able to carry and spread the virus. Vaxzevria is not currently authorised for use in children. The most common side effects are pain and tenderness at the injection site, headache, tiredness, muscle pain, general feeling of being unwell, chills, fever, joint pain and nausea. They affected more than 1 in 10 people. <sup>405</sup>
25/3/21	AstraZeneca now Vaxzevria: Efficacy is now lowered to 62.6%. Thrombocytopenia and coagulation disorders: This includes severe cases presenting as venous thrombosis, including unusual sites such as cerebral venous sinus thrombosis, mesenteric vein thrombosis, as well as arterial thrombosis, concomitant with thrombocytopenia. The majority of these cases occurred within the first 7 to 14 days following vaccination and occurred in women under 55 years. Some cases had a fatal outcome. <sup>406</sup>
31/3/21	The Health Site: Kerala-based PNB Vesper Life Sciences (CEO P.N. Balaram) has approached the Drugs Controller General of India (DCGI) for emergency use authorisation of its new drug to treat hospitalised COVID-19 patients, PNB-001 (GPP-Baladol). clinical trials, which started in October 2020, were conducted at the BJ Government Medical College in Pune and the Victoria Medical Research Institute in Bengaluru. <sup>407</sup>

<sup>403</sup> [https://www.nytimes.com/2021/03/23/world/europe/us-covid-astrazeneca-vaccine.html?campaign\\_id=3&emc=edit\\_mbau\\_20210324&instance\\_id=28381&nl=morning-briefing%3A-australia-edition&regi\\_id=152484323&segment\\_id=54021&te=1&user\\_id=970bbf440b47384002058e7eb6522584](https://www.nytimes.com/2021/03/23/world/europe/us-covid-astrazeneca-vaccine.html?campaign_id=3&emc=edit_mbau_20210324&instance_id=28381&nl=morning-briefing%3A-australia-edition&regi_id=152484323&segment_id=54021&te=1&user_id=970bbf440b47384002058e7eb6522584)

<sup>404</sup> <https://www.wdio.com/coronavirus/minnesota-breakthrough-cases-infected-covid-19-after-fully-vaccinated/6053179/>

<sup>405</sup> <https://www.ema.europa.eu/en/medicines/human/EPAR/vaxzevria-previously-covid-19-vaccine-astrazeneca>

<sup>406</sup> <https://www.ema.europa.eu/en/medicines/human/EPAR/vaxzevria-previously-covid-19-vaccine-astrazeneca?fbclid=IwAR25JmC60awijXMINDGQzoR1KbBfQvL2V-5Q17g6W3ivxVzKlafcUxUOzo#product-information-section>

<sup>407</sup> <https://www.thehealthsite.com/news/indian-company-develops-drug-to-treat-covid-19-seeks-emergency-use-authorisation-804978/>



	<b>See more + current detail at: <a href="http://www.unchainaustralia.com/virus">www.unchainaustralia.com/virus</a></b>
4/4/21	Health Site: seven people died after experiencing a rare blood clotting syndrome after receiving Oxford-AstraZeneca's COVID-19 vaccination in the UK. <sup>408</sup>
10/4/21	Excellent pro-liberty UK video with a guest appearance by a WA folk hero, Tony Overheu. <a href="https://www.bitchute.com/video/Q7pxFijki7TA/">https://www.bitchute.com/video/Q7pxFijki7TA/</a>
13/4/21	Dr Karladine Graves interviewed on Freedom First Network: What makes the mRNA injection so dangerous: In 2002 there was an attempt to create a vaccine for SARS1 and MERS. The tested cats and ferrets did fine. But when they were re-exposed to the wild virus, they all died. Nobody who has 50 nanograms or more per mL Vitamin D has gone on a ventilator. <sup>409</sup>
18/4/21	Christian Elliott: 18 Reasons why I am opting out of the COVID vaccine [Ctrl+Click to see Link for 17 other excellent reasons] 1. The only industry in the world that bears no liability for injuries or deaths resulting from their products. <sup>410</sup>
18/4/21	Andrew Bolt Herald Sun: The Morrison government bet on the wrong vaccine. It should now admit its AstraZeneca shot is deadlier to most Australians than the coronavirus. At least 25 of us would die if every Australian gets this vaccine. <sup>411</sup>
18/4/21	Dr Sebastian Rushworth MD of Sweden: it is extremely uncommon for a patient to develop heparin induced thrombocytopenia in combination with a cerebral venous sinus thrombosis, so uncommon that only a handful of cases have been reported in the entire medical literature <sup>412</sup> . In Norway <sup>413</sup> , five health care workers developed thrombocytopenia, seven to ten days after receiving Astra-Zeneca. Four developed cerebral venous sinus thrombosis (the fifth had clotting in veins at the base of the skull and in the abdomen instead). Three died. In Germany and Austria <sup>414</sup> , eleven patients developed thrombocytopenia, after receiving the Astra-Zeneca vaccine, and at least nine of the eleven had cerebral venous thrombosis. <sup>415</sup>

<sup>408</sup> [https://www.thehealthsite.com/news/covid-19-vaccination-7-people-die-from-unusual-blood-clotting-after-receiving-oxford-astrazeneca-jab-805848/?utm\\_source=izooto&utm\\_medium=push\\_notifications&utm\\_campaign=AstraZeneca%20COVID-19%20vaccine%20deaths\\_E](https://www.thehealthsite.com/news/covid-19-vaccination-7-people-die-from-unusual-blood-clotting-after-receiving-oxford-astrazeneca-jab-805848/?utm_source=izooto&utm_medium=push_notifications&utm_campaign=AstraZeneca%20COVID-19%20vaccine%20deaths_E)

<sup>409</sup> <https://beforeitsnews.com/christian-news/2021/04/gates-epstein-adrenochrome-monsanto-and-online-buying-the-bill-gates-body-count-is-far-surpassing-the-clintons-and-climbing-zombie-ah-pock-o-lips-psychological-operations-vernon-coleman-we-2596599.html>

<sup>410</sup> <https://www.theautomaticearth.com/2021/04/18-reasons-i-wont-be-getting-a-covid-vaccine/>

<sup>411</sup> <http://unchainaustralia.com/Bolt>

<sup>412</sup> <https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/20054716/>

<sup>413</sup> <https://www.nejm.org/doi/full/10.1056/NEJMoa2104882>

<sup>414</sup> [https://www.nejm.org/doi/full/10.1056/NEJMoa2104840?query=recirc\\_curatedRelated\\_article](https://www.nejm.org/doi/full/10.1056/NEJMoa2104840?query=recirc_curatedRelated_article)

<sup>415</sup> <https://sebastianrushworth.com/2021/04/17/is-the-astra-zeneca-vaccine-killing-people/>

	<b>See more + current detail at: <a href="http://www.unchainaustralia.com/virus">www.unchainaustralia.com/virus</a></b>
20/4/21	CDC: Johnson & Johnson's Janssen COVID-19 Vaccine: CDC and FDA have recommended a pause in the use of Johnson & Johnson's J&J/Janssen COVID-19 Vaccine in the United States out of an abundance of caution, effective Tuesday, April 13. The Advisory Committee on Immunization Practices (ACIP) will hold its second emergency meeting to discuss J&J/Janssen COVID-19 Vaccine on April 23, 2021. People who have received the J&J/Janssen COVID-19 Vaccine within the past three weeks who develop severe headache, abdominal pain, leg pain, or shortness of breath should seek medical care right away. <sup>416</sup>
22/4/21	ABC News: NSW's health workers are shunning the AstraZeneca COVID-19 vaccine, Minister Brad Hazzard says, with a "70 to 80 per cent" drop in jabs since blood clot concerns were raised. [Note the ABC's pejorative use of the term "very rare" to describe vaccine-caused blood clots] <sup>417</sup>
26/4/21	Tech Tyrant Facebook permanently bans Craig Kelly MP for quoting highly credentialled medical scientists in support of safe and effective medical treatments. Note that Facebook routinely dishes out suspensions of up to 30 days for FB participants who dissent. <sup>418</sup>
7/5/21	Humans are Free: Dr. Anthony Fauci's agency, the National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases, has been conducting a series of secret experiments at the University of Pittsburgh that grafted the scalps of aborted fetuses onto living mice and rats. [Making abortion profitable?] <sup>419</sup>
7/5/21	Prof John Lee, UK pathologist: Lockdowns were never about public health, but a way of avoiding blame The overriding principle is first do no harm. This was one of the first casualties. Decision to use viruses and lockdowns was made without any cost benefit. Covid is not a pandemic. Covid is now an endemic virus. 40% have T cells resistant to the virus. Pre-Covid, people testing positive with no symptoms were considered immune. Now they are listed as cases. Many excess deaths are caused by lockdown. An epidemic among elderly people was caused by governments moving them out of hospitals and denying them things like cancer care. Eliminating Covid is a fantasy. Only smallpox has been eliminated. Viruses become less virulent over time. Lockdowns are counterproductive. The only purpose of lockdown was to protect the NHS from being overwhelmed. It was never going to reduce the casualties. <sup>420</sup>
7/2/21	SMH: Six people who tested positive for COVID-19 in hotel quarantine in the past three weeks had already been fully vaccinated overseas. One person had received a one-shot vaccine, and the remainder had two shots <sup>421</sup>

<sup>416</sup> <https://www.cdc.gov/coronavirus/2019-ncov/vaccines/safety/adverse-events.html>

<sup>417</sup> <https://www.abc.net.au/news/2021-04-22/nsw-healthcare-workers-cancelling-covid19-vaccinations/100087090>

<sup>418</sup> <https://www.theguardian.com/australia-news/2021/apr/26/mp-craig-kelly-absolutely-outraged-after-facebook-removes-his-page-for-misinformation>

<sup>419</sup> <https://humansarefree.com/2021/05/dr-fauci-conducted-secret-experiments-transplanting-scalps-of-aborted-fetuses-onto-living-rats.html>

<sup>420</sup>

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?app=desktop&v=btWfAXQ8wYg&feature=youtu.be&fbclid=IwAR3Q6tRfzXs9gtfIXC9B0zJ8WpfnX5Mlo0Jk0QD3ixSgEF71zpg-euZMVI>

<sup>421</sup> <https://www.smh.com.au/national/nsw/fully-vaccinated-travellers-test-positive-in-sydney-hotel-quarantine-20210507-p57pt4.html>

	<b>See more + current detail at: <a href="http://www.unchainaustralia.com/virus">www.unchainaustralia.com/virus</a></b>
13/5/21	NCA Newswire: There have been seven new blood clot cases following the AstraZeneca vaccine, Australia’s medicines watchdog has revealed. The new cases of thrombosis with thrombocytopenia syndrome (TTS) were revealed in the Therapeutic Goods Administration’s COVID-19 vaccine weekly safety report on Thursday. The TGA defines TTS as “a very rare event” involving “serious blood clots” with a low blood platelet count – less cells which fight against clots. Three cases were on May 13 confirmed as TTS, while four were deemed “probable”. <sup>422</sup>
13/5/21	Prime Minister: Good news! Australia has secured 25 million doses of the Moderna COVID-19 vaccine to add to our vaccine portfolio. [Why is this good news? Why the indemnity for harm caused by vaccines? Where is the cost/benefit analysis?] <sup>423</sup>
23/5/21	TGA: To 23 May 2021, 3.6 million doses of COVID-19 vaccines have been given in Australia. In this period, the TGA has received 210 reports of deaths following immunisation – 109 have been reported for the Pfizer vaccine, 94 for the AstraZeneca vaccine and seven where the vaccine was not specified. Most of these reports (93%) were for people 65 years of age and over, and over three quarters were 75 years of age and over. Many of the deaths relate to elderly aged-care residents. <sup>424</sup>
26/5/21	Daily Telegraph: Alan Jones AO: Governments can no longer ignore the fact that the uncertainty around coronavirus, lockdowns, vaccines and the economy looms as a greater crisis than the coronavirus itself. As part of the coronavirus prison in which we seem to live, we are now facing the business of a vaccine passport. If you are vaccinated, aren’t you supposed to be protected? Does it matter, therefore, whether others are immunised or not? <sup>425</sup>
27/5/21	Dept of Health: The use of HCQ (with or without zinc) for treatment of COVID-19 is not recommended outside of randomised trials with appropriate ethical approval. HCQ has well known risks including cardiac toxicity (potentially leading to heart attacks), irreversible eye damage and severe depletion of blood sugar levels (potentially leads to coma). <sup>426</sup>
1/6/21	Dr Vladimir Zev Zelenko: Administering Wuhan coronavirus (Covid-19) “vaccines” to children under duress is a form of “coercive human experimentation,” and those pushing for such are guilty of “crimes against humanity.” <sup>427</sup>

<sup>422</sup> [https://www.perthnow.com.au/news/seven-new-blood-clot-cases-after-astrazeneca-vaccine-tga-c-2831087?fbclid=IwAR1vtYGy\\_tu6wOC2gJbOCwIeRet3aLVJ0r-KO8iAVSUHdR1rJLXMvW0n9gI](https://www.perthnow.com.au/news/seven-new-blood-clot-cases-after-astrazeneca-vaccine-tga-c-2831087?fbclid=IwAR1vtYGy_tu6wOC2gJbOCwIeRet3aLVJ0r-KO8iAVSUHdR1rJLXMvW0n9gI)

<sup>423</sup> <https://www.pm.gov.au/media/australia-secures-moderna-vaccines>

<sup>424</sup> <https://www.tga.gov.au/periodic/covid-19-vaccine-weekly-safety-report-27-05-2021>

<sup>425</sup> [www.unchainaustralia.com/Jones26May](http://www.unchainaustralia.com/Jones26May)

<sup>426</sup> <https://www.health.gov.au/news/health-alerts/novel-coronavirus-2019-ncov-health-alert/covid-19-treatments#ivermectin-doxycycline-zinc>

<sup>427</sup> <https://www.naturalnews.com/2021-06-01-zelenko-covid-vaccine-mandates-children-human-experimentation.html>

	<b>See more + current detail at: <a href="http://www.unchainaustralia.com/virus">www.unchainaustralia.com/virus</a></b>
2/6/21	Washington Post reveals the Fauci emails. [The liar, fraud and profiteer promoted and defended by the Democrats.] <sup>428</sup>
15/7/21	George Christensen MP: 309,833 Australians signed the Petition to Oppose Mandatory Vaccines. <sup>429</sup>
16/7/21	Irish ice hockey star Niall McEvoy resigned from the Irish National Ice Hockey team: " I can no longer represent a country that has approved of the discrimination and segregation between vaccinated people and unvaccinated people." <sup>430</sup>
21/6/21	Prof Robert Clancy: The political zero tolerance for COVID-19, taken to extremes with lockdowns, gave political capital at a cost of broader health challenges and considerable economic damage. The plan appeared to be maintenance of a COVID-free environment within controlled borders, backed by strict hotel quarantine and public health principles, until the pandemic has faded, or to open the borders on the achievement of immunity via the vaccine roll-out. Science regarding additional strategies was replaced by ideology. The extreme of this arrogance was the rejection of cheap and safe repositioned drugs, notably HCQ and IVM, both reduce admission to hospital and death by 60 to 70%. The role of Big Pharma in denigrating these drugs and supporting the political mantra while taking hundreds of millions to produce high-profit drugs was indefensible. <sup>431</sup>
18/7/21	WA Premier Mark McGowan: We've got to do everything we can to get Australians vaccinated as soon as we can. If you choose not to get vaccinated then that is your choice but the consequences can be dire. <sup>432</sup>
19/7/21	Dr Jane Ruby: Reveals on StewPeters.tv reveals the names of five Jet Blue pilots who have died, likely as the result of vaccines. This follows the deaths of four British Airways pilots. Unconfirmed reports of casualties at Delta Airways, and report of a pilot taken unconscious from a cockpit before take-off in Canada. The likely cause is graphene oxide in the vaccine. Serious air safety questions arise. <sup>433</sup>

<sup>428</sup> <https://www.washingtonpost.com/politics/interactive/2021/tony-fauci-emails/?itid=hp-top-table-main> + [https://www.rebelnews.com/covid\\_dr\\_anthony\\_fauci\\_emails\\_lab\\_leak\\_china?utm\\_campaign=el\\_fauciels\\_6\\_3\\_21&utm\\_medium=email&utm\\_source=therebel](https://www.rebelnews.com/covid_dr_anthony_fauci_emails_lab_leak_china?utm_campaign=el_fauciels_6_3_21&utm_medium=email&utm_source=therebel)

<sup>429</sup> <https://www.aph.gov.au/e-petitions/petition/EN2753>

<sup>430</sup> [https://richieallen.co.uk/irish-ice-hockey-star-resigns-in-protest-over-vaccine-passports/?fbclid=IwAR2gdpAeGs-NhCfDnvx2JGRGshYUD\\_a29KZkxtH3pkG56XUjJgKUZGRaOQ](https://richieallen.co.uk/irish-ice-hockey-star-resigns-in-protest-over-vaccine-passports/?fbclid=IwAR2gdpAeGs-NhCfDnvx2JGRGshYUD_a29KZkxtH3pkG56XUjJgKUZGRaOQ)

<sup>431</sup> [www.unchainaustralia.com/Clancy](http://www.unchainaustralia.com/Clancy)

<sup>432</sup> Press Conference Sunday 18 July 2021

<sup>433</sup> <https://rumble.com/embed/vhcuhi/?pub=4>

	<b>See more + current detail at: <a href="http://www.unchainaustralia.com/virus">www.unchainaustralia.com/virus</a></b>
19/7/21	Dr Vladimir Zelenko, inventor of the Zelenko Protocol: I am calling for the immediate arrest, prosecution, and conviction of all the devolved pagans that have committed Genocide, crimes against humanity, mass murder, capital murder, manslaughter, conspiracy to commit all of the above, etc. My partial list of devolved criminal pagans include but are not limited to: <i>Klaus Schwab, George Soros, Fauci, Stephen Hahn, Scott Gotlieb, Janet Woodcock, Rick Bright and his BARDA team, Scientists at Wuhan, Ralph Baric and his team, Bill Gates, Mark Zuckerberg, Jack Dorsey, Executives at CNN, NYT, Wash Post, Google, FB, Twitter, CCP, most of the past and current Israel, Australian, French, Canadian, British governments, Biden, Harris, Pelosi, Schumer, Sanders, Nadler, Schiff, All the Academic fraudsters including the editorial boards of Lancet, and NEJM, the entire leadership of John Hopkins university, AMA, all the doctors who were 'just following orders', all the heads of CDC, NIH, FDA, WHO.</i> <sup>434</sup>
22/7/21	France24.com: The Madagascar Government announced it had foiled an attempt to assassinate President Andry Rajoelina and arrested six people, two of whom were French nationals. On 21 March 2021, Agence France Press reported: Madagascar's President Andry Rajoelina has said he does not plan to vaccinate himself against Covid-19, preferring a herbal "remedy", and is in no hurry to launch mass inoculations for his citizens. "Personally I have not yet been vaccinated and I do not have any intention of getting vaccinated," he said in a televised address. <sup>435</sup>
23/7/21	ABC News: Australian clothing firm Lorna Jane has been fined \$5 million in the Federal Court for claiming its clothes prevent the transmission of COVID-19. The court labelled the claim "predatory and exploitative". The company claimed its anti-virus activewear had been sprayed with a substance called "LJ Shield", which protected people against pathogens. [Good Court decision. Can we expect penalties for politicians, bureaucrats and media presenters who make false claims about vaccine efficacy and safety?] <sup>436</sup>
24/7/21	Epoch Times: White House Press Secretary Jen Psaki suggested at a White House briefing that people should be banned from all social media platforms if they post misinformation online about COVID-19 vaccines, alleging that this type of information was "leading to people not taking the vaccine." The aim of this censorship attempt is to prevent the spreading of news about the efficacy of Ivermectin. <sup>437</sup>

<sup>434</sup> <https://americasfrontlinedoctors.org/frontlinenews/zelenko-arrest-schwab-soros-fauci/>

<sup>435</sup> <https://www.france24.com/en/africa/20210722-madagascar-says-several-people-arrested-over-foiled-plot-to-kill-president>

<sup>436</sup> <https://www.abc.net.au/news/2021-07-23/qld-lorna-jane-fined-5m-false-covid-claims/100318840>

<sup>437</sup> [https://www.theepochtimes.com/mkt\\_breakingnews/doctors-raise-awareness-on-ivermectin-as-treatment-for-covid-19-to-help-end-the-pandemic\\_3916366.html?fbclid=IwAR0U4AvXAkvf1Wblz4ueg5wYN6cEMR\\_wk3RYa7Q5QXNJLl2qDRqRMYnhoGg](https://www.theepochtimes.com/mkt_breakingnews/doctors-raise-awareness-on-ivermectin-as-treatment-for-covid-19-to-help-end-the-pandemic_3916366.html?fbclid=IwAR0U4AvXAkvf1Wblz4ueg5wYN6cEMR_wk3RYa7Q5QXNJLl2qDRqRMYnhoGg)

# CHAPTER 23

## SUMMARY OF KNOWN TREATMENTS

**Michael Darby**

### KNOWN TREATMENTS FOR COVID-19

NOT MEDICAL ADVICE. CONSULT YOUR DOCTOR.

*The right-most column shows date of first mention in Chapter 22.*

Actemra. See Tocilizumab		13/7/20
Angiotensin-Converting Enzyme (ACE) inhibitors and Angiotensin Receptor Blockers (ARBs) - Blood pressure drugs	University of East Anglia	24/8/20
Antiretroviral - used for HIV preexposure prophylaxis.	Dr Niran Bose, Australian GP	23/3/20
Arbidol	Dr Hu Bo, Hua Zhong Univ Science & Tech, Wuhan	8/3/20
Aspirin (as anticoagulant)	American Journal of Medicine Jan 2021	29/1/21
Avigan, influenza drug.	Fujifilm	23/9/20
Bamlanivimab (LY-CoV555)	AbCellera Biologics	9/3/21
Budesonide, inhaled steroid without the side effects of total body steroids	Dr Richard Bartlett of Texas	22/5/20
Calcifediol, also called 25-hydroxyvitamin D3	Spanish Clinical Trial. Report <sup>438</sup>	29/8/20
Carrageenans (naturally occurring extracts from the Rhodophyceas seaweed)	Dr Richard J.A. Moakes DEng (Chem) et al, Univ Birmingham.	18/11/20
Chloroquine	Dr Niran Bose (Aust), Dr Antony Fauci	23/3/20 22/8/05
Ciclesonide ICS (inhaled corticosteroid)	Laura C Armitage & Tachel Brettell	22/6/20
Ciprofloxacin. An antibiotic in fluoroquinolones family.		
Colchicine, a nonsteroidal antimitotic drug	American Journal of Medicine Jan 2021	29/1/21
Colloidal silver	Frankie Stein	19/2/20
Convalescent plasma/ convalescent serum	President Donald Trump	24/8/20
Dexamethasone	Dr Kenneth Baillie, Univ of Edinburgh	4/6/20
Disulfiram	Zelinsky Institute of Organic Chemistry	6/8/20

<sup>438</sup> <https://c19study.com/d>

**KNOWN TREATMENTS FOR COVID-19**  
**NOT MEDICAL ADVICE. CONSULT YOUR DOCTOR.**

*The right-most column shows date of first mention in Chapter 22.*

Favipiravir tablet Favizen, developed in Japan	India and Russia	6/8/20
GPP-Baladol PNB-001	PN Balaram, CEO Vesper Life Sciences	31/3/21
Fluvoxamine	Dr Eric Kenze Washington University	16/12/20
Griffithsin (Hinoki Japanese cypress tea and Red Algae, Manose binding lectins.)	US Patents Office	15/7/16
Heparin	American Journal of Medicine Jan 2021	29/1/21
HCQ (200 mg thrice daily) plus AZM (500 mg on day 1, followed by 250 mg once daily on day 2-5), with zinc	Taiwan See <a href="#">Studies Reports</a> <sup>439</sup>	4/4/20
Ibuprofen (Advil)	Not necessarily helpful, but not harmful	4/6/20
Indomethacin (Arthrexin)	Dr James Freeman	16/3/20
Iodine/Betadine gargling daily as prophylactic and possible treatment immediately on detection	Professor Pedro Diz Dios, University of Santiago de Compostela in Spain	7/9/20
Ivermectin IVM. Single dose. See <a href="#">Studies Reports</a> <sup>440</sup>	Dr Kylie Wagstaff, Monash Biomedicine Discovery Institute.	4/4/20
Ivermectin and doxycycline	Bangladesh	18/5/20
Ivermectin (IVM) + bromhexine +zinc + vitamins C & D + cefuroxime	Dr Arun Kumar LAHA	6/9/20
Ivermectin, zinc, doxycycline	Prof Thomas Borody MB BS BSc(Med) MD PhD DSc FRACP FACP FACG AGAF	4/8/20
Ivermectin in oral solution and carrageenan in nasal spray form (ivercar)	Prof Roberto Hirsch et al, Argentina.	17/11/20
Kaletra (Aluvia) –components are lopinavir and ritonavir	PRC National Health Commission	27/1/20
Melatonin (not viricidal, protects mitochondria in cells)		
Molnupiravir	Merck	25/1/21
N-acetylcysteine (NAC)	Steve Mister	21/8/20
Nebulised Hydrogen Peroxide	Dr David Brownstein Dr Joseph Mercola	15/7/20 1/2/20

<sup>439</sup><https://c19study.com/>

<sup>440</sup><https://c19study.com/i>

**KNOWN TREATMENTS FOR COVID-19**  
**NOT MEDICAL ADVICE. CONSULT YOUR DOCTOR.**

*The right-most column shows date of first mention in Chapter 22.*

Nitazoxanide		
Novavax recombinant spike protein nanoparticle vaccine with Matrix-MI adjuvant.	Prof Robert Clancy, University of Newcastle (NSW) Medical School	17/1/20
Oxygen (home treatment)	American Journal of Medicine	29/1/21
Paracetamol (for mild symptoms)	Dr Ratnakar Bhattacharyya	21/3/20
Photodynamic therapy	Brazil	5/8/20
Plitidepsin, which inhibits production of protein eEF1A.	Kris M White et al	22/1/21
Povadine-Iodine		
Proxalutamide (nonsteroidal antiandrogen)	Dr Tong Youzhi Brazil	16/3/21
Regeneron's single-infusion antibody cocktail, REGN-COV2, a mixture of two monoclonal antibodies, Casirivimab REGN10933 & Imdevimab REGN10987.	Dr George Yancopoulos	3/10/20
Remdesivir by Gilead	Dr A Fauci	29/4/20
Rulide (roxithromycin)	Macrolide antibiotic, as is azithromycin	23/9/20
Sarilumab, immuno-suppressive drug used to treat rheumatoid arthritis	Prof Anthony Gordon (UK REMAP-CAP <sup>441</sup> clinical trial)	8/1/20
Selenium	Ethan W. Taylor	29/4/20
Starpharma nasal spray repurposes its antiviral product SPL7013	Starpharma	28/9/20
Steam and hot water	Attributed by Indian resident of Wuhan to Chinese authorities	24/10/20
Tocilizumab (Actemra) Already approved for treatment of Cytokine Storm	Eddie Watson, ICU Advantage	13/07/20
Ultrasound	Professor Tomasz Wierzbicki, MIT	16/3/21
UVC Light wavelength 222 nm can kill coronaviruses without harming humans,	University of Hiroshima	21/09/20
Vaccine, developed in Australia	Vaxine, led by Prof Nicolai Petrovsky	5/7/20
Vitamin A and Vitamin D and sunshine to build immune response	Dr Roby Mitchell MD PhD	1/7/20

<sup>441</sup> <https://www.icnarc.org/Our-Research/Studies/Remap-Cap/About>



**KNOWN TREATMENTS FOR COVID-19**  
**NOT MEDICAL ADVICE. CONSULT YOUR DOCTOR.**

*The right-most column shows date of first mention in Chapter 22.*

Vitamin C	Dr Damien Downing, Gert Schuitemaker PhD	28/2/20
Vitamin D with magnesium and Vitamin B12	See Studies Reports <sup>442</sup>	7/10/20
Zinc lozenges or zinc sulphate, with fresh air	American Journal of Medicine Jan 2021	29/1/21

**NO MANDATORY  
VACCINATION PARTY**



<sup>442</sup> <https://c19study.com/d>

# CHAPTER 24

## LEAKY VACCINES, RUNAWAY VIRUS

*First published in the Wentworth Report*<sup>443</sup>

### DAVID ARCHIBALD

It was quite irresponsible of the Chicoms to create a bioweapon for which a long-term vaccine cannot be developed. There has never been herd immunity for a coronavirus, and vaccines for this virus will lose efficacy rapidly.

Consider the parable of the chickens from an **article**<sup>444</sup> on the virus by Adam Gaertner:

*Marek's disease, a lymphoma virus disease in chickens, is the best known **example**<sup>445</sup> of leaky vaccines causing evolutionary escape. Long story short, the original virus was relatively mild, until flocks of chickens were vaccinated with leaky vaccines that, while preventing the chickens from dying, did not prevent infection. The virus engaged in an evolutionary arms race against the vaccines, which required frequent updates, and became more infectious and lethal over time. Eventually, the virus became so lethal that any unvaccinated chicken was certain to die if infected; the vaccine became the only means by which a flock of chickens could expect to survive an outbreak.*

And so it has come to pass. A Wuhan strain, labelled B.1.616, has appeared in France with a case **fatality rate**<sup>446</sup> of 44%. This is up from under 1% at the beginning of weapon launch, inadvertent or not, 18 months ago.

Another species in the coronavirus family, the Middle East Respiratory Virus, had a case fatality rate of 30%. It is already being found that the existing vaccines are having lower efficacy against new virus variants such as the Indian strain and the South African strain.

Would you like evidence from another **species**<sup>447</sup> on how this is going to go down, a mammalian species perhaps? Ponder the tale told by the mink:

---

<sup>443</sup> <https://wentworthreport.com/leaky-vaccines-runaway-virus/>

<sup>444</sup> <https://covidcandy.net/coronavirus/a-new-mutation-threatens-a-fragile-recovery/>

<sup>445</sup> <https://veterinaryresearch.biomedcentral.com/articles/10.1186/s13567-016-0404-3>

<sup>446</sup> <https://www.medrxiv.org/content/10.1101/2021.05.05.21256690v1>

<sup>447</sup> <https://www.biorxiv.org/content/10.1101/2021.05.07.443055v1>

*Mink, on a farm with about 15,000 animals, became infected with SARS-CoV-2. Over 75% of tested animals were positive for SARS-CoV-2 RNA in throat swabs and 100% of tested animals were seropositive. The virus responsible had a deletion of nucleotides encoding residues H69 and V70 within the spike protein gene. The infected mink recovered and after free-testing of the mink, the animals remained seropositive. During follow-up studies, after a period of more than 2 months without virus detection, over 75% of tested animals scored positive again for SARS-CoV-2 RNA. Whole genome sequencing showed that the virus circulating during this re-infection was most closely related to the virus identified in the first outbreak on this farm but additional sequence changes had occurred. Animals had much higher levels of anti-SARS-CoV-2 antibodies after re-infection than at free-testing. Thus, following recovery from an initial infection, seropositive mink rapidly became susceptible to re-infection by SARS-CoV-2.*

If previously being infected doesn't do you any good, what hope has a vaccine? Mr Gaertner began his article with this vision:

*When I first looked at the virus, I saw something **horrifying**<sup>448</sup>. Deadly, permanent, recurring, and as contagious a disease as the Earth ever had witnessed.*

His vision was this:

*This virus is incredibly lethal .... the virus' stunning combination of symptoms, targets, infection vectors and mutations cause absolute mayhem in the body. At first pass, the lungs are attacked; this leads to pneumonia, the degree dependent on several factors<sup>449</sup> including race<sup>450</sup>, gender<sup>451</sup>, and age<sup>452</sup>. The damage to the lungs is caused by the immune system being induced<sup>453</sup> to overreact with cytokine storms<sup>454</sup>, with T cells ordering what amounts to a tactical strike on themselves, **and the surrounding tissue**<sup>455</sup>, in order to kill the virus. That damage also reaches the **heart**<sup>456</sup>, causing*

---

<sup>448</sup> <https://covidcandy.net/coronavirus/covid-19-is-the-big-one/>

<sup>449</sup> <https://www.nature.com/articles/s41368-020-0074-x>

<sup>450</sup> <https://www.ft.com/content/a32e62b4-4be9-11ea-95a0-43d18ec715f5>

<sup>451</sup> <https://www.ft.com/content/a32e62b4-4be9-11ea-95a0-43d18ec715f5>

<sup>452</sup> <https://www.npr.org/sections/goatsandsoda/2020/03/04/811688057/who-faces-the-greatest-risk-of-severe-illness-from-coronavirus>

<sup>453</sup> <https://www.biorxiv.org/content/10.1101/2020.01.30.927871v1>

<sup>454</sup> <https://www.thelancet.com/journals/lancet/article/PIIS0140-6736%2820%2930305-6/fulltext>

<sup>455</sup> <https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/28466096/>

<sup>456</sup> <https://www.healio.com/news/cardiology/20200213/acc-coronavirus-has-cardiac-implications-especially-in-existing-cvd>

*inflammation and tissue damage. During the course of initial infection, the virus also infects nerve cells<sup>457</sup>, which are almost entirely out of the immune system's reach.*

It is that last part about nerve cells which is the most problematic because it is where reinfection comes from. Mr Gaertner is worth quoting in full:

*The ability to infect nerve cells is, while not unheard of, extremely rare. HSV integrates itself into nerve cells<sup>458</sup>, effectively “hiding” beyond reach of the immune system. HIV similarly hides in immune CD4+ T-cells and remains latent for years. Herpes is mildly symptomatic; breakouts occur occasionally, the immune system handles them, and the virus remains dormant. HIV, through a different mechanism, acts similarly, remaining dormant and latent for so long as the immune system, and any medical treatments, can keep it in check. Neither of these diseases, however, cause such severe symptoms while in latency. SARS-CoV-2 acts very differently. **Rather than remaining dormant, it continues to replicate, spreading throughout nerve tissue**<sup>459</sup>, no longer vulnerable to the immune system. While doing so, it also spreads back into the body and causes reinfection, **100% of the time**.<sup>460</sup> Due to the way the virus **attacks CD4 immune cells**<sup>461</sup> in the same manner as HIV, the body is unable to develop immunity. Reinfection is just as deadly, perhaps more so, and inevitable. **Heart damage continues**<sup>462</sup>, and can be lethal. Pneumonia is actually milder upon reinfection, as the immune system is largely exhausted.*

Eventually the Wuhan virus reaches the spinal cord and begins infecting the brainstem, which controls autonomic breathing. The loss of the brainstem is effectively the death of the patient; however, as the brainstem is largely concerned with autonomic functions, we may not even notice initially.

COVID-19 patients in critical care **were noted to be “unable to breathe spontaneously.**<sup>463</sup>” This occurs in **100% of patients**<sup>464</sup>.

---

<sup>457</sup> <https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/full/10.1002/jmv.25728>

<sup>458</sup> <https://www.sciencedaily.com/releases/2018/03/180315093824.htm>

<sup>459</sup> <https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/full/10.1002/jmv.25728>

<sup>460</sup> <https://jamanetwork.com/journals/jama/fullarticle/2762452>

<sup>461</sup> <https://www.medrxiv.org/content/10.1101/2020.02.18.20024364v1>

<sup>462</sup> <https://www.cdc.gov/coronavirus/2019-ncov/hcp/clinical-guidance-management-patients.html>

<sup>463</sup> <https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/32104915/>

<sup>464</sup> <https://jamanetwork.com/journals/jama/fullarticle/2762452>

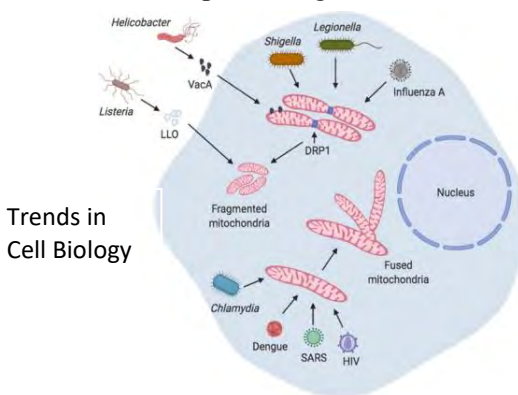
In summary “we find ourselves with a virus that causes **heart inflammation**<sup>465</sup>, **viral pneumonia**<sup>466</sup>, and **brain damage**<sup>467</sup>, hides in the nooks and crannies of our bodies to **reinfect us indefinitely**<sup>468</sup>, and is as transmissible as the common cold.”

Thanks Chicoms — you opened Pandora’s Box. The Chicoms were driven by the higher prevalence of ACE-2 receptors in Caucasian populations in order to develop a race-based weapon, seemingly not realising or caring that their creation would degrade human existence in perpetuity. At one point we had a stage of our immune system that could act against the virus, the CD8+ T-cells, but the virus has **mutated**<sup>469</sup> around that too.

The SARS virus, from which the Wuhan virus was engineered, causes fusing of mitochondria. From that paper:

- *Similar to bacteria, many viruses also target mitochondrial functions to establish a proliferative niche for themselves and subsequently disseminate by killing the cells.*
- *ORF-9b, a virulence factor of severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus (SARS-CoV), induces proteasomal degradation of DRP1, thereby leading to mitochondrial fusion, which eventually limits host cell interferon (IFN) responses against the virus.*

So what are going to experience as successive waves of reinfection pass through communities and countries? The Wuhan virus would also affect **mitochondria**<sup>470</sup> as per the figure below.



<sup>465</sup> <https://www.medscape.com/viewarticle/925244>

<sup>466</sup> <https://www.sciencedaily.com/releases/2020/03/200303175318.htm>

<sup>467</sup> <https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/32104915/>

<sup>468</sup> <https://jamanetwork.com/journals/jama/fullarticle/2762452>

<sup>469</sup> <https://immunology.sciencemag.org/content/6/57/eabg6461>

<sup>470</sup> <https://immunology.sciencemag.org/content/6/57/eabg6461>

Cells normally have about 2,000 mitochondria, more in muscle cells that have higher energy requirements. Degradation of mitochondria causes aging. From this [paper](#)<sup>471</sup>:

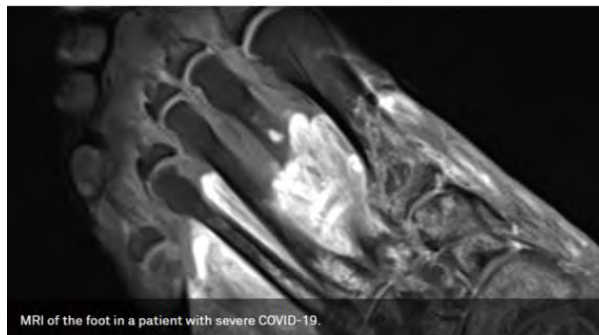
*A decline in mitochondrial quality and activity has been associated with normal aging and correlated with the development of a wide range of age-related diseases.*

Anecdotally, from a country getting to ‘herd’ non-immunity, “every over 40 we know that’s had this...looks older now. The young aren’t (for the most part) having this issue...in your 20’s...you have mitochondria to spare.”

Think of the children, they say. Well, children with the Wuhan virus have their own [syndrome](#)<sup>472</sup> now:

*Multisystem Inflammatory Syndrome in Children (MIS-C) associated with Coronavirus Disease 2019 (COVID-19) is a newly recognized condition in which children with recent SARS-CoV-2 infection present with a constellation of symptoms including hypotension, multiorgan involvement, and elevated inflammatory markers. These symptoms and the associated laboratory values strongly resemble toxic shock syndrome, an escalation of the cytotoxic adaptive immune response triggered upon the binding of pathogenic superantigens to MHCII molecules and T cell receptors (TCRs).*

The Wuhan virus is also known to cause ‘ground glass opacity’ in x-ray images of infected lungs. This is collapsed or fluid-filled tissue that is denser than normal lung tissue. MRIs are showing effects of the virus in other parts of the body. For example the below MRI of the foot ‘in a patient with severe COVID-19’:



---

<sup>471</sup> <https://immunology.sciencemag.org/content/6/57/eabg6461>

<sup>472</sup> <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC7263503/>

As it says in the **paper**<sup>473</sup>:

*In some cases, radiologists may even suggest a COVID diagnosis based on musculoskeletal imaging in patients who previously didn't know they contracted the virus.*

Then there is the problem of the 'long haulers' described in an article entitled 'Young Adults Who've Had COVID-19 Show Signs of Lasting Cardiovascular Damage': "*many people currently suffering from long-lasting symptoms of COVID-19 — known as long haulers — **reported only mild cases***<sup>474</sup> initially.

*Nevertheless, weeks or even months after testing positive, many say their bodies are still struggling to breathe or regulate their blood pressure, suggesting long-term damage to the heart and lungs."*

Irish nurses **report** in on what living as a 'long hauler' is like:

*The union's conference will hear from four nurses on Friday regarding ongoing severe symptoms from a Covid infection, including extreme exhaustion, brain fog, breathing difficulties, heart issues, and vision impairment.*

Vascular impairment will also cause **erectile dysfunction**<sup>475</sup>. Will the next generation be able to breed? There is hope because there is ivermectin. Mr Gaertner again:

*Humanity is at a crossroads. If we continue mass vaccination with these half-measure vaccines, we will see more, more infectious and deadlier strains of SARS-CoV-2 evolve. It is not a question of if; it is a question of when. The only benefit of the vaccines is that they will likely, temporarily, protect from severe disease and mortality, until the next strain emerges. Ivermectin can also accomplish this, with a far lower risk profile, and without inducing an evolutionary arms race against the virus.*

There are now plenty of tales of miracle cures being performed by ivermectin, from deepest, **darkest Africa**<sup>476</sup> to the high civilisation of the Czech Republic which, paradoxically, was much later to embrace ivermectin. From the former, an extract of the video interview conducted by pharmacist Dr Christine Clark Phd with Dr Jackie Stone in Zimbabwe.

---

<sup>473</sup> <https://news.northwestern.edu/stories/2021/02/radiological-images-covid/>

<sup>474</sup> <https://www.sciencealert.com/who-is-at-risk-of-long-covid-here-s-what-scientists-know-so-far>

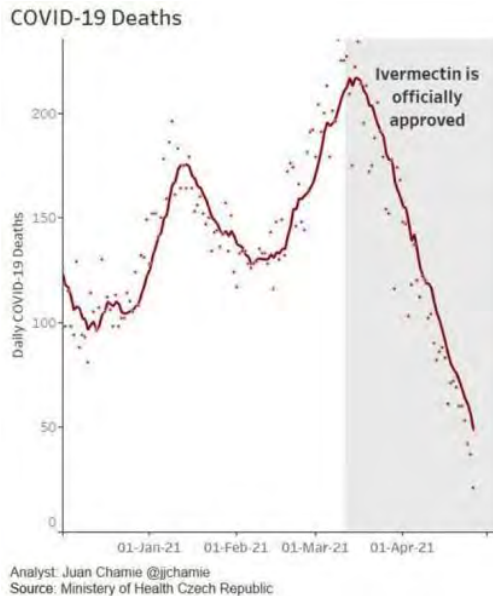
<sup>475</sup> <https://wjmh.org/DOIx.php?id=10.5534/wjmh.210055>

<sup>476</sup> <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=S1iFZrs9OzI>

*Ivermectin treatment commenced on 8 August at a time when the hospital system was overwhelmed and people were dying in large numbers piling up in the carparks. A 22-bed hospital was emptied in six days, and even a patient sent for palliative care survived. From 8 Aug to 20 Dec I did not lose a patient. Ivermectin was approved by the Government on 26 January. Death rate peaked on 25 January at 70 per day and by 26 February 2021 was down to zero deaths per day.*

From the latter, the graph below tells the Czech Republic story powerfully. The figure shows the death rate in Czechia due to the vile Chicom disease, from the beginning of 2021. The grey-shaded area is after the introduction of ivermectin, on 8<sup>th</sup> March 2021. With 1.2 million total cases, the nation of 10.7 million people had lost nearly 21,000 lives to COVID-19. Thanks to ivermectin the shadow of death from the Wuhan virus has left the Czech Republic.

Of course the European Medicines Agency came out on 22<sup>nd</sup> March 2021 with an **advisory**<sup>477</sup> “against the use of ivermectin for the prevention or treatment of COVID-19”. The ethical and moral corruption in pharmaceuticals manufacturing is staggering.



<sup>477</sup> <https://www.ema.europa.eu/en/news/ema-advises-against-use-ivermectin-prevention-treatment-covid-19-outside-randomised-clinical-trials>



The virus has not been all bad for health issues in Australia. The influenza infection rate and influenza deaths have collapsed in Australia, saving 800 lives per annum relative to the 2019 level of deaths. The preterm birth rate halved in a Queensland hospital during lockdown, similar to the 66% reduction in obstetric emergencies in an Indian hospital system, a 90% reduction in Denmark and a 73% reduction in Ireland. The reason is likely to be that the presence of the father at home during lockdown lowers the mother's stress.

Otherwise all is proceeding as it was foreseen. Singapore has had transmission between fully mRNA-vaccinated people. Vaccines for the Wuhan virus are now considered to need booster shots every six months to keep up with the mutation of the virus. The spike protein of the vaccines also does its own damage with a cumulative effect.

The University of Oklahoma has found that the India variant (B.1.617.2) is about six times more resistant than other variants to the antibodies generated by vaccines.

Until a better vaccine technology is developed, combinations of antivirals are likely to provide a higher level of protection. Quoting Professor McCullough of the Baylor Medical Center in Dallas, Texas:

Just like with acute HIV and hepatitis C and other viral illnesses, we have to use multiple drugs in combination. What we found is it takes about 4 to 6 drugs to be used in combination. We leveraged small clinical trials and observational studies with the signal of benefit and acceptable safety.

## **Modes of Action of Anti-Wuhan Virus Agents**

### **Ivermectin**

1. The main mode of action is inhibition of the importin (IMP)  $\alpha/\beta$  receptor, which is responsible for transmitting viral proteins into the host cell nucleus.
2. Ivermectin binds to both the spike of the coronavirus and to the ACE-2 receptor, interfering with the attachment of the spike to the human cell membrane.
3. Ivermectin binds to RNA-dependent RNA polymerase (RdRp). RdRp is an enzyme that catalyses the replication of RNA from an RNA template, thus inhibiting viral replication.

Ivermectin got its start as a treatment for parasitic worms. It is administered as a single oral yearly dose (e.g., 150 or 200  $\mu\text{g}/\text{kg}$ , respectively) to treat onchocerciasis and strongyloidiasis. Lymphatic

filariasis is similarly treated in endemic areas with a once-yearly dose (300–400 µg/kg), or alternatively bi-yearly dosing (150–200 µg/kg).

Doses up to 2 mg/kg are well tolerated in patients with parasitic infections with analysis of the first 11 years of mass global ivermectin (Mectizan) administration indicating a cumulative incidence of one serious adverse side effect case per million.

Nobody has ever died from an ivermectin overdose. That said, there are some moderate drug interactions with ivermectin, for example warfarin.

### **Vitamin D**

Vitamin D inhibits the ACE-2 receptor and reduces inflammation by decreasing interferon production.

### **Zinc**

Zinc inhibits RdRp elongation and reduces template binding in replication of the viral RNA.

### **Vitamin C**

Vitamin C directly inhibits viral replication enzymes and works indirectly by increasing the production of antiviral proteins such as  $\alpha/\beta$  interferons while down-regulating the production of pro-inflammatory cytokines TNF- $\alpha$  and IL-6. Also from that paper:

It is our experience, as well as others, that the sicker a person was, the more ascorbic acid they would tolerate orally without it causing diarrhoea. A healthy person with a normal GI tract may tolerate 5 to 15 grams of ascorbic acid taken orally without diarrhea. A person with a mild cold may tolerate 30 to 60 grams; with a bad cold about 75 grams; with influenza close to 100 grams. With mononucleosis, viral pneumonia, etc. 150- 200 grams or more of ascorbic acid would be tolerated orally without diarrhoea.

### **Quercetin**

Quercetin is included in the protocol because it is a zinc ionophore, taking zinc ions from the intercellular fluid and pumping them into cells. It also has antiviral effects in its own right across a wide range of viruses.

Hard numbers include an IC<sub>50</sub> of 1 µg/ml against cytomegalovirus inoculated HeLa cells and an IC<sub>50</sub> of 10.8 µg/ml against Dengue virus type 2 (DENV-2) replication in Vero cells. The latter was associated with a DENV-2 ribonucleic acid (RNA) reduction of 67%.

This is attributed to Quercetin's ability to either block virus entry or inhibit viral replication enzymes such as viral polymerases. Quercetin

is no slouch as an anticancer molecule either with an IC50 against the prostate cancer cell line PC-3 of 6.7 µg/ml.

A study in 2008 found that quercetin is synergistic with Vitamin C in protecting mice against exercise-driven influenza death.

## Melatonin

There is no evidence that melatonin is viricidal but rather it reduces the severity of these infections. Melatonin's beneficial effects derive from its anti-inflammatory properties, free radical scavenging activity, and immunomodulatory functions. Melatonin production drops with age and it has been mostly older people who are the most affected by the virus. Melatonin also protects mitochondria which are a target of the virus.

## Dosing Regime

**Nothing in this chapter should be construed as medical advice. Talk with your doctor before taking any medicine.**

### PROPHYLAXIS PROTOCOL

<b>Ivermectin</b>	<i>Prophylaxis for high risk individuals</i> 0.2 mg/kg* – one dose on day 1, day 3, then continue with one dose every 2 weeks** <i>Post COVID-19 exposure prophylaxis***</i> 0.2 mg/kg* – one dose on day 1 and day 3
<b>Vitamin D3</b>	1,000-3,000 IU/day
<b>Vitamin C</b>	1,000mg twice a day
<b>Quercetin</b>	250mg/day
<b>Zinc</b>	50mg/day
<b>Melatonin</b>	6 mg before bedtime (causes drowsiness)

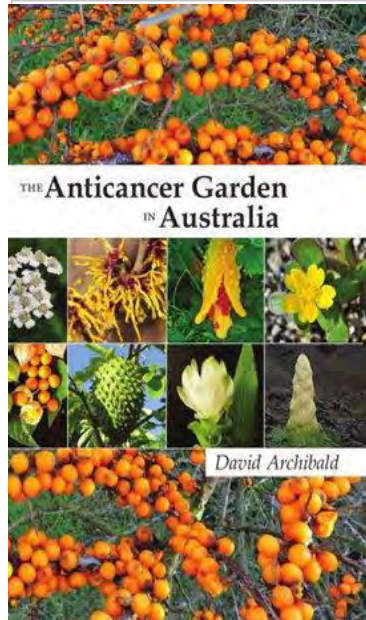
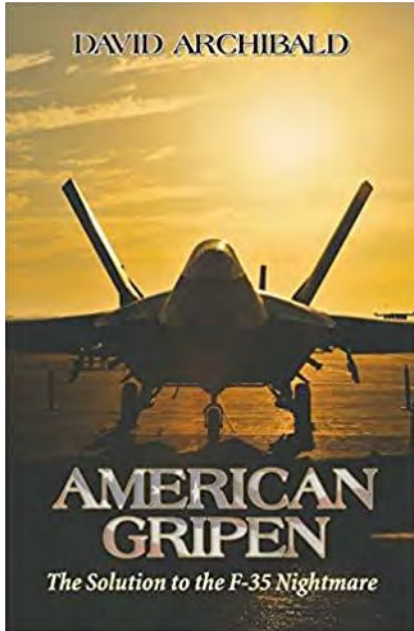
Formulated by Professor Paul Marik, Chief of Pulmonary and Critical Care Medicine, Eastern Virginia Medical School, the above is a prophylactic regime for keeping the virus at bay. The potential efficacy of this combination can be calculated using data from 660 studies on COVID-19 early treatment as at 19<sup>th</sup> May 2021:

<b>Effect from Early Treatment</b>			
<b>Medication</b>	<b>Improvement</b>	<b>Reduction</b>	<b>in Cumulative</b>
Ivermectin	78%	81%	78%
Vitamin D	78%	78%	95%
Zinc	42%	79%	97%
Vitamin C	18%		
Total Effect			97%

Despite Ivermectin's wide therapeutic window, the recommended dosing regime has followed animal husbandry's dosing on an mg per kilo live weight basis. There are two forms of IVM available in Australia: Stromectol which is the human version and Cattlemax for cattle. Formulations for other ruminants are much weaker. For example Cattlemax is 0.5% IVM whereas Ivomec for sheep is much weaker at 0.08% IVM. IVM formulations for dogs and other companion species should be avoided as other molecules for heart conditions etc. are included. Each Stromectol contains 3 mg of Ivermectin and has a retail price of \$5.00 per tablet. Stromectol needs a prescription. Cattlemax can be ordered online. Using Stromectol instead of Cattlemax as your source of ivermectin is about 70 times more expensive. Each Stromectol tablet is possibly only 1% ivermectin which means that someone taking eight tablets per dose is eating a lot of filler.

Below is the recommended dosing regime of IVM by body weight. For a 120kg person using 4.8 ml of Cattlemax per fortnightly dose point, one litre of Cattlemax will last 8 years at about \$15 yearly. Using Stromectol as the source of IVM would cost about \$1,000 per annum.

<b>Body weight kg</b>	<b>mg at 0.2 mg/kg</b>	<b>Stromectol tablets</b>	<b>Cost</b>	<b>ml of Cattlemax</b>	<b>Cost</b>
30-40	8	3	\$15	1.6	\$0.04
41-50	10	3	\$15	2.0	\$0.04
51-60	12	4	\$20	2.4	\$0.05
61-70	14	5	\$25	2.8	\$0.06
71-80	16	5	\$25	3.2	\$0.07
81-90	18	6	\$30	3.6	\$0.08
91-100	20	7	\$35	4.0	\$0.09
101-110	22	7	\$35	4.4	\$0.10
111-120	24	8	\$40	4.8	\$0.11



# Seeking commodities?

- ✓ Iron ore    ✓ Thermal coal    ✓ Coking Coal
- ✓ Petroleum coke    ✓ Fuels    ✓ Bauxite
- ✓ Potash    ✓ Fracking sand    ✓ Cane sugar

Send your Letter of Intent to:  
[bevan\\_green@bigpond.com](mailto:bevan_green@bigpond.com)



## Nation First

Act for Australia



From George Christensen MP

# CHAPTER 25

## FRAUD, CENSORSHIP AND FREEDOM OF SPEECH

### MICHAEL DARBY

Social media, whose owners are aptly described by George Christensen MP as “the tech tyrants” is the source of painful fraud which daily harms Australians. Social media has also emerged as a hotbed of censorship which is deliberately designed to extinguish freedom of speech. Fraud and censorship are two sides of the same counterfeit coin.

The Australian Institute of Criminology Research Report 16<sup>478</sup> offers helpful material about online fraud, which impacts cruelly and disastrously upon vulnerable individuals, far too many of whom have had their lives destroyed. Let us aim to crush all online fraud, through wise policy.

Online fraud exists because online providers profit mightily from fraud. Providers earn revenue from fraudulent advertising; and actively conspire in preparing and presenting the fraudulent content of that advertising. Here are examples:



**PEOPLE FROM PERTH BECOME RICH - THANKS TO THIS NEW \$250 INVESTMENT - WATCH NOW!**



**GLEN WAVERLEY MILLIONAIRE: HOW TO GET RICH WITH BITCOIN, WITHOUT BUYING BITCOIN**

Tony Abbott AC and Dick Smith AC are wholly innocent, as are many other celebrities whose faces and reputations are used to create *faux* credibility for fraudulent advertising.

Ben Fordham of 2GB interviewed a Sydney nurse who was robbed of her life savings by the scammers. This unfortunate lady is among 2,500 Australian scam victims in the first quarter of 2021, who lost a

---

<sup>478</sup> [https://www.aic.gov.au/sites/default/files/2020-05/tr16\\_online\\_fraud\\_victimisation\\_in\\_australia-v3.pdf](https://www.aic.gov.au/sites/default/files/2020-05/tr16_online_fraud_victimisation_in_australia-v3.pdf)

total of around \$20 million.<sup>479</sup> The Tech Tyrants knowingly accept revenue from fraudsters.

A clever aspect of scam advertising is the invention of non-existent individuals, portrayed as living near the known location of the computer user. Ads are constantly adjusted by the platform's software, proving the complicity of the Tech Tyrants. The two scam ads below left accidentally expose the mailmerge-style methodology of fraud. Below right the lady's age has changed, but not the car or pose. Note the "billionaire" who quit her job after watching a video.



Online fraud is very wide in scope. It includes securing payment for products which are never delivered or which are not true to description. It can involve identity theft and blackmail. The most heartless fraud preys upon a lonely person and invents a fictional would-be spouse. The trusting victim is skilfully stripped of his or her assets. Encourage and help any such victim to make an immediate report to the Australian Federal Police.<sup>480</sup> AFP officers are kind, compassionate and supportive to victims.

The point is that current technology allows easy detection of all such frauds by the platform.

<sup>479</sup> <https://www.2gb.com/sydney-nurse-scammed-out-of-entire-life-savings/>

<sup>480</sup> [https://forms.afp.gov.au/online\\_forms/report\\_a\\_crime](https://forms.afp.gov.au/online_forms/report_a_crime)



The plethora of solar panel advertising which infests the internet is all essentially fraudulent. Such advertising nowhere mentions fundamental issues such as the community cost of subsidies, the inevitable harm to the grid, the inexorable increase in electricity prices caused by each addition of unreliable energy, the unfairness to renters, to the poor, to the elderly and to the disadvantaged.

Investment fraud, lonely hearts fraud and identity theft fraud are all easily detectable and preventable by all the platforms. Australians deserve protection from online fraud and the solution is simple. We need legislation in every jurisdiction empowering *each victim of fraud to recover damages from the online platform or telephone carrier which promoted or enabled the fraud*. When all the tech tyrants complain, gently suggest that the legislation might be made retrospective, say for five years.

Platforms which so enthusiastically and so profitably do business with fraudsters display extraordinary impertinence when they impinge the freedom of speech of individuals. Here is one example of the Labor Party's advocacy for censorship:



Censorship of views which diverge from the narrative of the internationalist cabal and its tech tyrant members reached a dangerous level on 8 Jan 2021 with the cancellation of the Twitter account of President Trump.<sup>481</sup> Facebook did the same to Craig Kelly MP.

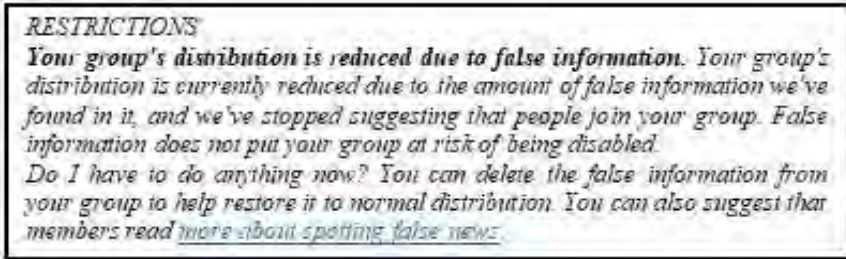
For many months the tech tyrants have been responsible for a rising and increasingly offensive level of censorship, partly disguised by spurious “fact-checking”. A recent travesty has been the decision by Amazon AWS to terminate the use of its server infrastructure by pro-freedom Parler.

---

<sup>481</sup> <https://edition.cnn.com/2021/01/08/tech/trump-twitter-ban/index.html>



Here is an example of how Facebook censorship extends to limiting and controlling what FB groups are allowed to discuss.



Australia's greatest ever tennis player is the former Margaret Smith who won 24 Grand Slam singles, 19 Grand Slam doubles and 21 Grand Slam mixed doubles.<sup>482</sup> Now Pastor Margaret Court MBE AC and leader of Perth's Victory Life Centre, this lady's expression of her Christian religious beliefs led to bigots clamouring for the renaming of Margaret Court Arena. In October 2020 Pastor Court's charity, arm Victory Life Community Services applied to the WA Govt charity funding organisation Lotterywest for a grant to purchase a freezer truck to expand its long-established program of delivering free food to Perth's homeless and impoverished. The grant was refused on the ground that Pastor Court's religious views were incompatible with the Lotterywest sponsorship of the WA Pride Festival.<sup>483</sup>



Photo: 1964, Wikipedia

On Australia Day 2021 Pastor Court's well-deserved AC led to uproar among the usual suspects, the Victorian Premier included. Some tiresome leftists handed back their own awards in protest.

Israel Folau is another Australian sporting superstar who happens to be a Christian. Born in Rugby-loving Tonga, Israel played Rugby

---

<sup>482</sup> Wikipedia

<sup>483</sup> <https://www.watoday.com.au/national/western-australia/margaret-court-to-challenge-lotterywest-ban-on-grant-funding-20201009-p563qy.html>

League for the Melbourne Storm, then two seasons in the AFL before switching to Rugby Union. In 2019 he became the record holder for the most tries scored in Super Rugby history, and he became a star for the Catalans Dragons in the Betfred Super League, the top Northern Hemisphere Rugby League competition. In 2019 Rugby Australia infamously drove then Wallabies fullback Folau out of Australia and out of Rugby, in retaliation for his expression of his Christian religious views on same-sex marriage and homosexuality. In August 2020 Israel Folau stood his ground again, as the sole player who declined to kneel in obeisance to Black Lives Matter, when his Catalans team lined up against Headingly.

Neither Margaret Court nor Israel Folau should be protected from criticism. There is a significant difference between criticism and orchestrated attempts to cause actual damage, for example to an historical legacy or to earning capacity.

On 22 May 2021 Queensland's Clive Palmer confirmed the signing of Israel Folau to Gold Coast Rugby League club, Southport Tigers. Thank you, Mr Palmer, and welcome back, Israel Folau!

For Australians who make talk radio calls to ABC programs, censorship has been a part of the game for many years. Producers are required to ask: "What do you want to say?" A response such as "Carbon dioxide is not a pollutant" will guarantee that the caller will not be heard. Commercial broadcasters who eliminate this form of censorship will gain popular support, bigger audiences and more revenue.

Nobody tries to destroy the reputations or careers of individuals who advocate for same-sex marriage and homosexuality. One such strident advocate has been the head of Qantas, Alan Joyce, who among other things was one of a score of senior executives who in March



2017 signed a letter supporting same-sex marriage. In May 2017 a well-respected Perth resident named Tony Overheu, then 67 years of age, eloquently expressed his disquiet with the Joyce assault on his own values. While the Qantas chief was in Perth addressing a business breakfast attended by 500 people, Tony Overheu firmly but gently

pushed a lemon meringue pie into the face of Alan Joyce, an act which in due course resulted in a \$3,600 fine.

Mr Joyce then spitefully announced that his assailant would be banned for life from flying on Qantas. Mr Overheu is now a folk hero for many West Australians, including this writer.

Australians see that international elitists are now imposing censorship on the opinions of Australians through the tech tyrants, and we are rightly worried where this unpleasant trend will lead. Caution must be exercised in any legislation seeking to uphold freedom of speech, and Australians have the opportunity of observing developments in Poland. As reported on 26 December 2020, Justice Minister Zbigniew Ziobro has foreshadowed an '*Act for the Freedom to Express One's Views and Obtain and Disseminate Information on the Internet*'. The Act will incorporate the establishment of a new Court for the Protection of Freedom of Speech.

In September 1683 King Jan III Sobieski personally led the Polish army which smashed the Ottoman horde besieging Vienna. Europe was saved from Moslem tyranny and Christianity was saved from probable extinction by 1800 if Vienna had fallen to the Turks. The *New Turks*, the plunderers, pillagers and persecutors of modern civilisation are the tech tyrants and their inter-nationalist co-conspirators against Christianity, against freedom of speech and against reliable energy. Will Poland's Minister Zbigniew Ziobro prove to be the modern King Jan III Sobieski?



### Medical Censorship

Below is a typically unpleasant example of Facebook censorship, aimed at shutting down the message of Dr Carrie Madej<sup>484</sup>. The important conclusion is that online platforms and phone carriers must be held to account for frauds which they promote and for censorship which they impose. Publishers should be treated as publishers.

---

<sup>484</sup> <https://www.stopworldcontrol.com/madej/>



Censorship means enforcement of conformity. For a long time, political parties have vied with each other to disendorse candidates who express views which might prompt adverse media comment. Media organisations trawl through the histories of political candidates, especially Christian political candidates, with the aim of usurping or overriding political party candidate selection processes.

On Thursday 28 January 2021 the front page of the West Australian carried this report by Peter Law:

*A WA Liberal Party candidate sensationally quit yesterday after she peddled a bizarre conspiracy theory linking 5G technology with COVID-19 on a Christian conservative website. Within hours of The West Australian asking the Liberals about the online article, Opposition Leader Zac Kirkup said Andrea Tokaji had agreed to withdraw as the Liberal candidate in Baldvis at the State election on March 13.*

The talented Andrea Tokaji was very unfairly treated. She deserved loyalty from her Leader, who failed dismally.

Enforcement of conformity appears well-advanced in the South Australian Division of the Liberal Party. On 16 June 2021 Senator Alex Antic told Chris Kenny of Sky News that the SA Lib State Executive had resolved to reject 150 applicants for membership on the ground of their Christian associations.<sup>485</sup>

<sup>485</sup> <https://www.theaustralian.com.au/news/new-members-to-south-australian-liberal-party-rejected-for-being-christian/video/60180a9a3db3d96f820a35890a2c13dd>



Christian Medical and Dental  
Fellowship of Australia

[www.cmdfa.org.au](http://www.cmdfa.org.au)

Help us to be your voice for  
Christ in health care

It's time for **Australians** to **take back their country!**



**AUSTRALIAONE**  
our best future

[www.australiaoneparty.com](http://www.australiaoneparty.com)



**AUSTRALIAONE**

Is the party for decent everyday Australians who  
want the best future for themselves, their families,  
their local communities and Australia.

**We all need to take a stand.**

No matter who you are,  
here's your opportunity to:

- take back control of our Local Councils
- take back control of our State Parliament
- take back control of our Federal Parliament

*Let's help each other...*

Join at  
[www.australiaoneparty.com](http://www.australiaoneparty.com)  
email: [wa@australiaoneparty.com](mailto:wa@australiaoneparty.com)



**ARPA**

Association for Reformed Political Action









<http://arpa.com.au>

# CHAPTER 26







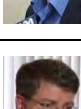


## THE GREEN ENEMIES OF HUMANITY










### MICHAEL DARBY

The denizens of the Global Warming Cult are hostile to prosperity, hostile to civilisation, hostile to the poor, and hostile towards humanity generally. They want us to starve to death in the dark. Some want 90% or more of us dead. Do not underestimate the wickedness and power of this bunch. In alphabetical order:











	Anthony Albanese	The nations that will transform into manufacturing powerhouses are those that can harness the cheapest renewable energy resources (and) seek to exploit the opportunities that, over time, can come with the global shift to renewables. SBS (19/10/2019).
	Carl Amery	We, in the green movement, aspire to a cultural model in which killing a forest will be considered more contemptible and more criminal than the sale of 6-year-old children to Asian brothels. (German Greens)
	Kofi Annan	The global livestock industry is indeed a major threat to the climate as it represents 14.5% of all human-caused greenhouse gas emissions according to the Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations.
	Jacques Attali	Euthanasia will have to be an essential tool in our future societies, in all cases. Of course we will not be able to execute people or build camps. We get rid of them by making them believe that it is for their own good. (1981)
	Sir David Attenborough	COP26 summit in Glasgow in November 2021 marks a key moment to avoid damage to the planet becoming “unstoppable” (To UN Security Council) Humans are intruders and the natural world is better off without us (The Independent)
	Robert Bailey	Poor countries will need at least \$100 billion a year by 2020 to adapt to the ravages of climate change. (Oxfam International's Senior Climate Advisor, Sept 2009) [Activist with MSc in Political Science]
	Mike Baird	We have got a responsibility to play a role in terms of the transition in the energy mix to a lower carbon economy (2017)
	Tim Baxter	Gas is on the way out and has no role to play in our economic recovery. It is foolish to waste taxpayers' money building new gas power stations. It is completely unnecessary. (Climate Council 2 Feb 2021)













	Richard Benedict	A global warming treaty must be implemented even if there is no scientific evidence to back the greenhouse effect. (US State Department, 1992)
	Gladys Berejikian	To have a conservative Tory government legislate 2050 net-zero emissions is the stuff of dreams in Australia. We can only hope to emulate it. (15 Oct 2020)
	Kenneth Boulding	The right to have children should be a marketable commodity, bought and traded by individuals but absolutely limited by the state. (Quoted by William Tucker in Progress and Privilege, 1982)
	Stewart Brand	We have wished, we ecofreaks, for a disaster to come and bomb us into the Stone Age, where we might live like Indians in our valley, with our localism, our appropriate technology . . . our homemade religion – guilt free at last! (Whole Earth Catalogue)
	David Brower	Childbearing [should be] a punishable crime against society, unless the parents hold a government license . . . All potential parents [should be] required to use contraceptive chemicals. . . (Sierra Club)
	Bob Brown	The aim of a carbon tax should be to shut down the local coal industry. The coal industry has to be replaced by renewables. “The Insiders” (26/6/2011). The Greens’ target of 30% reduction in greenhouse gases by 2020, will help assure economic prosperity and environmental wellbeing.
	Tim Buckley	The coal price has dropped almost 50 percent and we would argue those (Galilee Basin) projects are totally stranded and they aren’t going to proceed. (Lateline, 5 May 2014)
	Richard Burridge	Climate change is already a reality. From an ethical perspective the focus of the investing bodies must be on assisting the transition to a low carbon economy. (Dean of King’s College, London, May 2015)
	Dr Elaine Caldicott	Free Enterprise really means rich people get richer. They have the freedom to exploit and psychologically rape their fellow human beings in the process. Capitalism is destroying the earth. (Union of Concerned Scientists)
	John Davis	I suspect that eradicating smallpox was wrong. It played an important part in balancing ecosystems. Humans, as a species, have no more value than slugs. (Editor, Earth First Journal)











	Dr Dick	Denniss	Building new coal mines will make matters worse, especially for workers. (The Conversation website)
	Catherine Deveney	Deveney	Socialise the losses, privatise the profits. The government bank rolling farmers shit me ( <i>sic.</i> ), Some farmers employ farming practices that impact dramaticall ( <i>sic.</i> ) on all of us. [FB 9/8/2020]
	Paul Erlich	Erlich	In ten years all important animal life in the sea will be extinct. Large areas of coastline will have to be evacuated because of the stench of dead fish. (1968). The battle to feed humanity is over. In the 1970s, the world will undergo famines. Hundreds of millions of people are going to starve to death in spite of any crash programs embarked upon now. Population control is the only answer. (1968)
	Prof Alan Finkel	Finkel	Batteries in households with rooftop solar power would be enough to secure Australia's entire energy reliability requirement by 2030 (20 Nov 2017)
	Prof Tim Flannery	Flannery	"In Adelaide , Sydney and Brisbane, water supplies are so low they need desalinated water urgently, possibly in as little as 18 months" (2007). (Calling for Australia to end coal exports) That time has already come and the social licence of coal to operate is rapidly being withdrawn globally. (7 Feb 2007). We cannot leave a matter as important as climate change to the fickleness and whim of Australia's politicians [translation: Let the internationalists decide for us]. (18 Nov 2013)
	Jane Fonda	Fonda	We must reduce our emissions by 50% or democracy will be impossible (June 2021)
	David Foreman	Foreman	We must make this an insecure and inhospitable place for capitalists and their projects. We must reclaim the roads and plowed lands, halt dam construction, tear down existing dams, free shackled rivers and return to wilderness tens of millions of acres of presently settled land. (Earth First).
	Andrew Forrest	Forrest	There will be no meaningful improvement in Australia's emissions footprint without a violent ( <i>sic.</i> ) transition to decarbonisation. (15 March 2021)
	Peter Freier	Freier	We propose (emissions reduction targets of) 40% below 1990 levels by 2025, and 80% below by 2030, and increase our offer to the UN Climate Fund. (Anglican Archbishop of Melbourne, letter to the Prime Minister, 20 May 2015)


















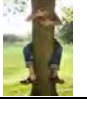

	Bill Gates	We must accelerate efforts to deal with climate change to avoid a climate disaster. Look at COVID-19 and spread the pain out over a much longer period of time. The loss of life and economic misery caused by this pandemic are on par with what will happen regularly if we do not eliminate the world's carbon emissions. (Aug 2020)
	Bill Gates	I do think all rich countries should move to 100% synthetic beef. (MIT Technology Review). I've sent money to Climeworks [a Swiss-based company that removes carbon dioxide from the air and stores it permanently underground].
	Mikhail Gorbachev	We must speak more clearly about sexuality, contraception, about abortion. . . . Cut the population by 90% and there aren't enough people left to do a great deal of ecological damage.
	Al Gore	With Mexican President Felipe Calderon: (We demand) US\$90 trillion in spending to ban cars from every major city in the world and make them more dense. (Jan 2015)
	Al Gore	We need to put a price on carbon to accelerate these market trends. And in order to do that, we need to put a price on denial in politics. (SXSW Festival, March 2015). Third world nations are producing too many children too fast... it is time to ignore the controversy over family planning and cut out-of-control population growth.
	David Graber	Human happiness, and certainly human fecundity, is not as important as a wild and healthy planet... Some of us can only hope for the right virus to come along.
	John Hewson	Much of our present behaviour, what we do and how we do it, has to change if civilisation is to survive and prosper. (20 April 2020)
	Nicholas Holtam	<i>Channelling former Australian Prime Minister Kevin Rudd) Climate change is the most pressing moral issue in our world. (Anglican Bishop of Salisbury) [Dare we mention slavery<sup>486</sup> as a pressing moral issue? What about the persecution and mass murder of Christians?]</i>
	David Honey	We plan for a 6000MW renewable energy generation project between Geraldton and Shark Bay producing hydrogen for export (Western Australia, Feb 2021)
	Boris Johnson	By helping vulnerable countries adapt to climate change and cutting global emissions to net zero, we will protect not only the bountiful biodiversity of our planet, but its prosperity and security.

<sup>486</sup> <https://www.afp.gov.au/what-we-do/crime-types/human-trafficking>

	Sandra Kanck	Australia's 22 million people must be reduced to 7 million and restricting each couple to one baby, as China does, is one way of assisting to reduce the population. (Earth Day 2009)
	Mike Kaulbars	The reports present an opportunity to hold the guilty parties (the Deniers) responsible for their crimes, and to end the disinformation campaigns with legal penalties appropriate to the magnitude of those crimes. (5/4/2010)
	Matt Kean	There is widespread support for the Prime Minister to take strong action when it comes to climate change.... I am not going to have people using the bushfires to push an anti-national parks agenda.
	Alexander King	My own doubts came when DDT was introduced. In Guyana, within two years, it almost eliminated malaria. So my chief quarrel with DDT is that it has greatly added to the population problem. (Club of Rome) In searching for a new enemy to unite us, we came up with the idea that pollution, the threat of global warming, water shortages, famine and the like would fit the bill. All are caused by human intervention. The real enemy then, is humanity. (The First Global Revolution, 1991)
	Maurice King	Global Sustainability requires the deliberate quest of poverty, reduced resource consumption and set levels of mortality control.
	Zac Kirkup	Our target is reaching net zero emissions by 2030 and shutting down coal-fired power stations by 2025. (February 2021)
	Christine Lagarde	An all digital economy would be good for users, bad for criminals, and better for the State, relative to cash.
	Amory Lovins	It would be little short of disastrous for us to discover a source of clean, cheap, abundant energy, because of what we might do with it. (Rocky Mountains Institute)
	Ula Majewski	Emissions produced from burning coal for power are the single biggest driver of climate change. And climate change is a major threat in the fight against hunger. (Oxfam website 23 Jan 2015)
	Amanda McKenzie	The national net-zero target is a message to all investors. Australia will be out of fossil fuels by 2050. (Climate Council CEO, 10 July 2020)

	Christine Milne	The Greens' targets are ambitious –40-50 per cent by 2025, 60-80 per cent by 2030, and net-zero pollution by 2040 –but they are achievable and more importantly, they are essential. (21 April 2015)
	Scott Morrison	Free speech never created a single job (2020). Our goal is reach zero emissions as soon as possible, and preferably by 2050 (Speech, 1 Feb 2021). Australia has to develop both of these technologies (green hydrogen and carbon sequestration) (21 April 2021)
	Ingrid Newkirk	The extinction of Homo Sapiens would mean survival for millions, if not billions, of Earth-dwelling species. Phasing out the human race will solve every problem on Earth –social and environmental. (President, People for the Ethical Treatment of Animals (PETA)
	Ricken Patel	The G7 Summit of leading world powers just committed to getting the global economy off fossil fuels forever!!! And it's one giant step closer to a huge win at the Paris summit in December --where the entire world could unite behind the same goal of a world without fossil fuels --the only way to save us all from catastrophic climate change. (Founder of propaganda vehicle AVAAZ, 13 June 2015)
	Dr Eric Pianka	AIDS is not an efficient killer because it is too slow. My favourite candidate for eliminating 90% of the world's population is airborne Ebola, because it is both highly lethal and it kills in days, instead of years.
	Sen Lee Rhiannon	At no time we're talking about shutting down the coal industry tomorrow. . . Well, I mean I think . . . that you can do it within a decade. Adelaide Now, (1/7/2011)
	Kevin Rudd	Climate change is the great moral challenge of our generation. (31 March 2007). [ <i>Poverty, slavery, homelessness, child abuse, corruption, war and disease did not rate with Rudd PM.</i> ]
	Margaret Sanger	We prefer the policy of immediate sterilization, of making sure that parenthood is 'absolutely prohibited' to the feeble-minded. (The Pivot of Civilization, p102 by Margaret Sanger, Founder of Planned Parenthood)
	Prof Hans Schellnhuber	The German Advisory Council on Global Change, which I chair, will soon unveil a master plan for a transformation of society. March 2011 (climate adviser to the Pope). The divestment movement. . . is similar to what happened to the apartheid regime (ABC, 28 Sep 2015).
	Klaus Schwab	Even crossing a national border might one day involve a detailed brain scan to assess an individual's security risk. Today's external devices will almost certainly become implantable in our bodies and brains. [Hunt MP's boss]

	David Sharma	Australia needs to show the world it is a credible participant in the fight against global warming. I think we can certainly be more credible. It's a bit hard for us to convince other countries to stay the course if we flip-flop around - and we have been for the last 12 years (SMH)
	John Shuttleworth	The only real good technology is no technology at all. Technology is taxation without representation, imposed by our elitist species (man) upon the rest of the natural world.
	Dr. Peter Singer	Grounds for not killing persons do not apply to new-born infants (who) cannot see themselves as beings and might not have a future. (P161 "The Greens" with Bob Brown) Sex with animals is not an offence to our status and dignity as human beings. (SMH 31 March 2001)
	George Soros	The developed world received over \$150bn in Special Drawing Rights (SDRs) from the IMF, which should be distributed to a Green Fund which would invest in projects to reduce carbon emissions. (Dec 2009)
	Christine Stewart	No matter if the science of global warming is all phony... climate change is the greatest opportunity to bring about justice and equality in the world (1988)
	Maurice Strong	Isn't the only hope for the planet that the industrialized civilizations collapse? Isn't it our responsibility to bring that about? . . . . When we're finished, you'll wish you had the rights of a tree.
	Hon. Angus Taylor	As technologies change, we can capitalise on our strengths in renewables to continue to lead the world in energy exports. (Granting Major Project Status to the Extension Cord Scam, 2020)
	Malcolm Turnbull	The more greenhouse gases you pump into the atmosphere the more of the greenhouse effect you get, the warmer the planet gets and the consequences we are living with. Hotter, drier climate, longer and more droughts, fiercer and more fires. (22 Jan 2020) We are going to move away from burning coal, and the world is going to move away from coal (March 2021)
	Ted Turner	A total population of 250-300 million people, a 95% decline from present levels, would be ideal. (founder of CNN)
	Paul Watson	It doesn't matter what is true, it only matters what people believe is true.... We need to radically and intelligently reduce human populations to fewer than one billion. (Greenpeace co-founder)

	Larissa Waters	Australia to achieve net zero greenhouse gas emissions as soon as is feasible and by no later than 2050 with a minimum of 40% reduction on 1990 levels by 2020. (November 2009 Greens policy)
	Tim Wilson	Liberal MP Tim Wilson demands the government take action on climate change, reduce emissions and work harder to meet our ridiculous Paris targets. (Tim Blair, Daily Telegraph 25 Oct 2018)
	Timothy Wirth	We've got to ride this global warming issue. Even if the theory of global warming is wrong, we will be doing the right thing in terms of economic and environmental policy. (Former US Senator)
	World Health Organisation WHO	<b>Manifesto to ensure a healthy and green recovery from COVID-19, 24 August 2020</b> [overt totalitarianism] To cherish and protect the source of all human health, the natural world. To invest in vital life saving services like access to water and sanitation and clean energy in healthcare facilities To quickly transition to clean renewable sources of energy To switch to healthy and sustainable food systems To make all our towns and cities green and healthy To shift from an economy driven by profit and pollution to an economy driven by fairness and wellbeing.
	Charles Wurster	People are the cause of all the problems; we have too many of them; we need to get rid of some of them, and this (ban on DDT) is as good a way as any. (Environmental Defense Fund)
	Kenneth Wyatt	If present trends continue, the world will be about four degrees colder for the global mean temperature in 1990, but eleven degrees colder in the year 2,000. This is about twice what it would take to put us into an ice age (1970).
	Trent Zimmerman	The two Coalition parties have to appeal to different electorates and it would be a mistake to think climate change was not an issue among the government's own supporters. The party cannot win back Warringah, if it does not have a convincing message on climate change. (SMH 4 Feb 2020) [Warming Cultist ally of Wilson MP and Sharma MP]



<https://thenewamerican.com/subscribe>

# CHAPTER 27

## ROYALTIES FOR VOTERS

### HANDLING THE TECH TYRANTS

#### MICHAEL DARBY

From oil and gas revenues, all Alaskans who have lived in the State for more than a year earn around US\$1,600 annually through the Alaska Permanent Fund.<sup>487</sup> Norway has a Sovereign Wealth Fund described as a “mechanism for all citizens to hold a stake in national wealth, and benefit from increasing returns to capital”<sup>488</sup>. *Royalties for Voters* is superior because it puts purchasing power directly in the hands of the people.

The 22 July 2021 iron ore price (62% Fe, CIF China Port) was US\$213.81. At US\$1.00 = A\$1.36, that was A\$290.78 per tonne. A conservative estimate of an average price for 2021 is A\$239. Deducting an estimated A\$27 per tonne shipping charge gives a subject-to-royalty FOB price of A\$212 per tonne. At that price, estimated calendar year sales of 845,000,000 tonnes would deliver subject-to-royalty sales revenue of A\$179.14bn, with A\$13.79bn in royalties, up 257% over WA’s \$3.86bn 2015-16 iron ore royalties.

***Royalties for Voters \$38,000 Cash*** wants the WA Government to share with each WA voter a slice of its \$13.79bn projected annual iron ore royalty income. **\$38,000 cash per voter in ten years!**

<b>IRON ORE ROYALTIES FOR VOTERS PLAN</b>	
Estimate of 2021 iron ore sales in tonnes	845,000,000
Intended Royalty for Voters, per tonne	\$7.20
Royalty to WA Government, per tonne	\$9.12
Total Royalty for Voters	\$6.084bn
Voters in Western Australia	1.598m
Royalty for each Voter in one year	\$3,807
<b>Royalty for each Voter over 10 years</b>	<b>\$38,070</b>
Royalty for WA Treasury	\$7.709bn
Increase over 2015-2016 Royalty	99.53%

\$7.20 for each tonne of iron ore should be paid to each WA voter, with every WA voter receiving \$38,000 over ten years (\$3,807 per year). The

<sup>487</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alaska\\_Permanent\\_Fund](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alaska_Permanent_Fund)

<sup>488</sup> <https://www.lovemoney.com/news/85476/norway-oil-reserves-norges-investment-fund-returns-strategy>

WA Government will still get \$9.12 per tonne to receive \$7.709bn, up 99.53%% over WA's \$3.86bn 2015-16 iron ore royalties.

A 99.53% increase in royalty income is plenty for the WA Government. Now is the time to implement the Royalties for Voters vision in Western Australia, for other jurisdictions to follow. **Royalties for Voters \$38,000 Cash** is involved in the WA registration process and will also apply for Federal registration. Australian readers are invited to visit [www.royaltiesforvoters.com.au](http://www.royaltiesforvoters.com.au) and accept free life membership.

The party opposes any increase in royalty burdens on miners, and proposes that all governments should embrace the Royalties for Voters concept. The expected and highly desirable opening of the uranium mining industry across Australia will provide an excellent opportunity for Australians, rather than our rulers, to benefit from royalties on uranium sales.

**Royalties for Voters** should also apply at the Federal level. The ATO publishes annually a **Report of entity tax information** on certain corporate tax entities with income of \$100 million or more. From the Tax Transparency Code Report on Google Australia for 2018<sup>489</sup> we learn that this Tech Tyrant contributes extraordinarily little to the Federal Treasury:

GOOGLE AUSTRALIA	2018
Gross sales (calculated from total GST)	\$4,046,043,000
Profit before income tax	\$155,941,000
Company Tax at 30%	\$46,782,000
Deductible Expenses	\$47,373,000
Company tax as percentage of gross sales	1.16%
Profit as a percentage of gross sales	3.85%
Nett GST	\$399,867,000
Gross GST (Nett GST plus GST deductions)	\$404,604,000

The claim of only 3.85% profit on gross sales is a joke. Google is ripping off Australia. Tech Tyrants and other foreign companies should pay a royalty of 20% of gross sales in Australia. 20% of Google Australia's (2018) gross sales of \$4,046,043,000 (2018, *adjust upward for current*) amounts to \$809,209,000. For perspective, at a subject-to-royalty FOB iron ore price of A\$180 per tonne, from the 60 mtpa output of her Roy Hill Mine the great West Australian Gina Rinehart would

<sup>489</sup> [https://abc.xyz/investor/static/pdf/2018\\_GALTaxTransparencyCodeReport.pdf](https://abc.xyz/investor/static/pdf/2018_GALTaxTransparencyCodeReport.pdf)

pay royalties of \$810m per year, more than we want from Google. That 20% royalty figure of \$809,209,000 for Google should be apportioned 17% or \$687,827,000 to a ***Commonwealth Royalties for Voters Trust*** together with royalties from other foreign companies, for annual distribution equally to all Australian voters. The Federal Treasury receives the remaining 3% or \$121,381,000, an increase of 159.46% on the stingy \$47,373,000 company tax paid by Google in 2018.<sup>490</sup>

Amazon and other direct providers are presently displacing and impoverishing countless Australian small business, from bookshops to toyshops to fashion houses to purveyors of fishing tackle to suppliers of automotive parts to sources of recorded music and video. ***Royalties for Voters*** when applied to all these foreign providers will restore the level playing field for legions of local Australian business whose despair is deepening daily.

Negotiation by the ATO with banks, Paypal and other funds transfer operations, together with suitable enabling legislation and clever software, will permit royalty to be deducted at source and credited to each foreign provider's account with the ATO.

The ***Royalties for Voters*** system described above provides an easy opportunity for disciplining the Tech Tyrants. Legislation establishing the royalties system should empower the Federal Treasurer to increase the intended 20% royalty rate in respect of any foreign platform provider which censors any expression of opinion which is acceptable under Australian law.

For distributing ***Royalties for Voters*** to all the deserving recipients, the ATO can rely upon the Australian Electoral Commission, which need only invite each voter to supply details of a bank account with confirmation of current enrolled address.

As at 27 June 2021 there has been no obvious public discussion of plans to tax the foreign suppliers of COVID-19 vaccines on the gigantic profits they are making with the help of our rulers. Attempts to inflict mandatory or coercive vaccination will be resisted by Australians who place the welfare of their families above the eugenicist ambitions of Bill Gates, a person unqualified to make any recommendation on any medical issue. We cannot assume that these Big Pharma behemoths will voluntarily part with a cent in taxation.

---

<sup>490</sup> Proposed by the Editor on Fred Mafrika's 6PR program, 3.10am, Sun 6 May 2021



Chapters 21 and 30 advocate for the removal of indemnities which our rulers have unwisely and disgracefully granted to vaccine suppliers, to protect them from claims for harm caused by their products. That reckless decision removes the incentive for safety and encourages suspicion of corruption. Vaccine suppliers should lodge 30% of their revenue with the ATO. Subject to payment of all claims having been made, after five years the ATO can begin distributing the unused component of the bond in the form of Royalties for Voters.

Obvious candidates for ***Royalties for Voters*** are the mostly Chinese suppliers of solar panels and wind turbines. Australians people will welcome a full disclosure of the taxes presently being paid by these suppliers, and the extent (or otherwise) to which they make provision for the cost of disassembly and decommissioning of their products. Operators of mines and power stations pay bonds to cover environmental restoration at the end of the useful life of their investments. No such provision is required of builders or operators of solar farms or wind farms.

Further scope for ***Royalties for Voters*** lies in the rash of overtly political organisations masquerading as charities and infesting Australia. Some are wholly controlled from abroad. A recent arrival on the WA scene is Clean State, a registered charity employing trained youthful activists to propagandise for increased Governmental expenditure on “climate action”. In common with its parent body the Conservation Council of WA and many other worthless entities, there is no contemplation of any charitable purpose at any level of Clean State.

On 3 February 2021 the Clean State fake charity announced a plan to deal with “catastrophic fire events in a climate emergency” by measures including doubling the current capacity of WA regional fire brigades and SES. To fund this uncostered ambition, Clean State wants a new Climate Emergency Levy imposed on WA’s “largest carbon polluters” at the rate of “\$1.50 per tonne of carbon pollution”.<sup>491</sup>

A left wing authoritarian outfit, ***Reset Australia***, on 18 May 2021 received uncritical undeserved publicity from a Perth Now article headed *Members of anti-vaxxer and conspiracy theory Facebook pages*

---

491

[https://www.cleanstate.org.au/fund\\_regional\\_emergency\\_services?utm\\_campaign=covid\\_and\\_fires\\_udpda&utm\\_medium=email&utm\\_source=ccwa](https://www.cleanstate.org.au/fund_regional_emergency_services?utm_campaign=covid_and_fires_udpda&utm_medium=email&utm_source=ccwa)

*skyrocket during COVID-19*<sup>492</sup>. Chief twerp at Reset Australia, Chris Cooper, wants to *force social media companies to generate a live list of the most popular COVID-19-related URLs shared on its platforms, to help Australian public health authorities identify anti-vaccination narratives to inform community engagement responses*. Reset Australia is the registered charity Reset.tech Australia which received \$55,044 in donations and bequests in 9 months to 30 June 2020.<sup>493</sup>

On 28 May 2021 Deputy CEO Mat Tinkler of Save the Children Australia gloated<sup>494</sup> about a Federal Court judge ruling that the NSW Environment Minister has a duty of care to children in exercising power to approve or reject a coal mine extension. This anti-coal bunch gushes: *“We aim to ensure that no child dies from preventable causes before their fifth birthday.”*<sup>495</sup> Millions of children will die unnecessarily in the Subcontinent if this heartless crowd succeed in their wicked aim of denying families and communities access to reliable affordable electrical energy from wonderful Australian coal.

The fake charities are exempt from taxation. The word **charity** should be defined by law in accordance with its common meaning of help for the needy. Done properly this would eliminate tax relief for political activists and their pernicious organisations. Until that is achieved the fake charities should pay Royalties for Voters.

Three hundred and thirty-three Moslem charities<sup>496</sup> in 2016 shared in Australian taxpayer funding to the extent of \$364,591,709, a figure which may be an unwelcome surprise to many. All 333 should pay Royalties for Voters.

News.com.au on 12 November 2020 reported:

*Woolworths is looking to be powered by 100% green energy by 2025 in a move to help grow the renewables sector. The ambitious pledge has been made with the intention of having net positive carbon emissions by at least 2050. CEO Brad Banducci said the retailer group would invest tens of millions of dollars into renewable energy*

---

<sup>492</sup> <https://www.perthnow.com.au/technology/members-of-anti-vaxxer-and-conspiracy-theory-facebook-pages-skyrocket-during-covid-19-c-2866678?fbclid=IwAR2yJugbvflZ0D3hgvVi-8E0khWet8wSpamqvQHoGf6vdX38wHOaW578KFw>

<sup>493</sup> <https://www.acnc.gov.au/charity/0d3850db684ec34722e77acf698d2e2e#ais-8685f6dc39665703afab3515703e0165>

<sup>494</sup> <https://www.miragenews.com/save-children-welcomes-federal-court-ruling-on-567330/>

<sup>495</sup> <https://www.savethechildren.org.au/our-work/our-programs>

<sup>496</sup> <https://www.unchainaustralia.com/Charities>

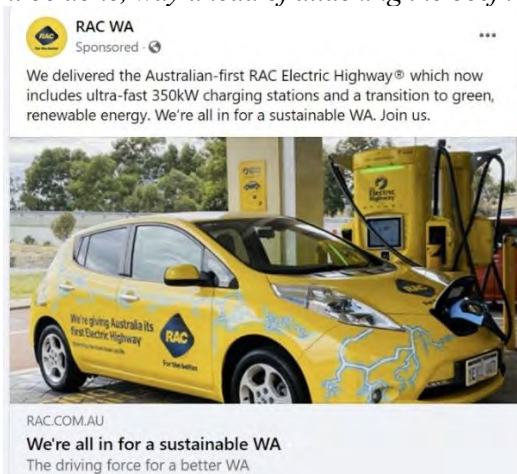
*partnerships and prioritise new green energy projects to help grow the industry and create jobs.*<sup>497</sup>

The Australian Financial Review of 19 March 2021 reported:

*Australia's 12th largest electricity user, Coles, has signed a power deal with a large wind farm near Ballarat as part of a major sustainability push to be 100 per cent reliant on renewable energy by the end of 2025. The agreement with the 228 megawatt Lal Lal Wind Farm in Victoria is part of the supermarkets giant's vow to slash carbon emissions by more than 75 per cent by the end of the decade.*<sup>498</sup>

USA website Epicurious has announced it will no longer publish beef recipes. Worse still, the CSIRO is ramping up propaganda telling us to eat insects instead of beef<sup>499</sup>. Alan Jones AO assesses CSIRO credibility, in this 18 Jun 2019 [video](#).<sup>500</sup>

President of the Pastoralists and Graziers Association of WA, Tony Seabrook wisely commented to radio 6PR: *"It is this 'latte chardonnay' set that are living in inner cities, that just have this skewed view on what they might do to so-called save the planet in their view. And there's a lot of other things that might be done, way ahead of attacking the beef industry."*<sup>501</sup>



<sup>497</sup> <https://www.news.com.au/technology/environment/sustainability/woolworths-supermarkets-commit-to-becoming-all-renewable-by-2025/news-story/ac4aa1f3855e6034ec04bb411a43fa1f0>

<sup>498</sup> <https://www.afr.com/companies/retail/coles-to-be-powered-by-100-per-cent-renewables-by-2030-20210319->

[p57c7k?utm\\_medium=social&utm\\_campaign=nc&utm\\_source=Facebook&fbclid=IwAR1PbY9\\_ZDPxKxa54tJMuLppRw7yMnsCUIlxb8jjqXMjUymkVMOC1MJmUenQ#Echobox=1616127627](https://www.afr.com/companies/retail/coles-to-be-powered-by-100-per-cent-renewables-by-2030-20210319-p57c7k?utm_medium=social&utm_campaign=nc&utm_source=Facebook&fbclid=IwAR1PbY9_ZDPxKxa54tJMuLppRw7yMnsCUIlxb8jjqXMjUymkVMOC1MJmUenQ#Echobox=1616127627)

<sup>499</sup> <https://blog.csiro.au/bringing-edible-insects-into-aussie-diets>

<sup>500</sup> <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ViY2J3LPgN4>

<sup>501</sup> <https://www.6pr.com.au/wa-farmer-slams-cooking-websites-move-to-ban-bserina/>

The RAC sells batteries to members, so charging stations for members are fine (photo below). The RAC should know that widespread use of electric cars depends on reliable energy. See Chapter 29. Spouting “transition to green, renewable energy” is not the role of the RAC, nor of any organisation representing motorists. A truly sustainable State is a State blessed with ample reliable inexpensive coal-fired power, plus nuclear power in remote places. Electric cars and other electric vehicles on a large scale can then be viable and widely enjoyed.

We are right to be alarmed at the enthusiasm of major companies and snouts-in-the-trough academics to profit from subsidies to unreliable energy, the proliferation of which is so easily demonstrable as contrary to the national interest and especially hostile to the poor and disadvantaged. Woodside has sold out to the Global Warming Cult with its “*Clear Targets to Decarbonise*”<sup>502</sup>. No excuse for Woodside, nor for Rio Tinto which is partnering with Schneider Electric of France to s“ *drive further decarbonisation*”<sup>503</sup>, nor for Newmont, which on 24 June 2021: “*recognizes that climate change is one of the most significant challenges of our time and that we have to help drive positive change*”.<sup>504</sup>



<sup>502</sup> <https://www.woodside.com.au/sustainability/climate-change>

<sup>503</sup> [https://seekingalpha.com/news/3709237-rio-tinto-schneider-electric-to-partner-for-decarbonization-goals?mail\\_subject=rio-rio-tinto-schneider-electric-to-partner-for-decarbonization-goals&utm\\_campaign=rta-stock-news&utm\\_content=link-3&utm\\_medium=email&utm\\_source=seeking\\_alpha](https://seekingalpha.com/news/3709237-rio-tinto-schneider-electric-to-partner-for-decarbonization-goals?mail_subject=rio-rio-tinto-schneider-electric-to-partner-for-decarbonization-goals&utm_campaign=rta-stock-news&utm_content=link-3&utm_medium=email&utm_source=seeking_alpha)

<sup>504</sup> <https://www.newmont.com/blog-stories/blog-stories-details/2021/Newmont-Launches-First-Climate-Strategy-Report-2020/default.aspx>

# CHAPTER 28

## *MAJOR PROJECT STATUS SCANDAL*

### MICHAEL DARBY

25 August 2020

Sincere and grateful thanks to The Viscount Brenchley for kindly improving every aspect of this essay, which appeared initially in the wonderful online publication WUWT<sup>505</sup>.

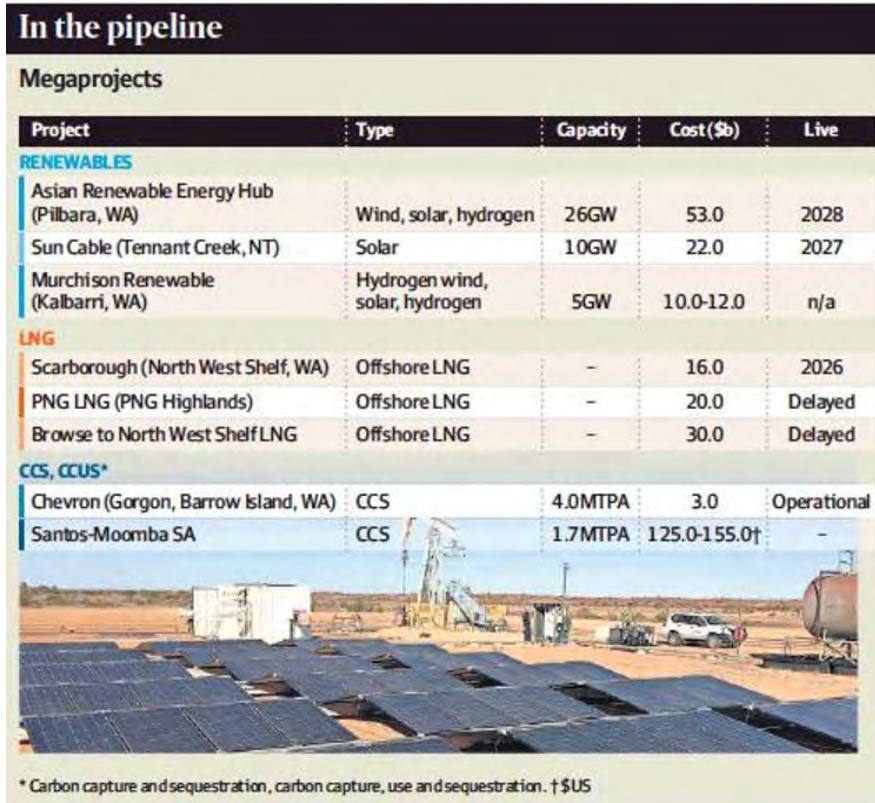


Fig 1: Reprinted with thanks to Australian Financial Review<sup>506</sup>

Figure 1 (above) lists three scam “renewables” projects. This chapter focuses on the second, described as “Sun Cable (Tennant Creek, NT)”.

<sup>505</sup> <https://wattsupwiththat.com>

<sup>506</sup> AFR 16/3/2021: <https://www.afr.com/companies/energy/australia-awash-with-opportunities-in-energy-transition-20210303-p577j3>

The Federal Government has disgracefully sanctioned an ill-costed and environmentally disastrous undersea extension cord from Darwin to Singapore with an undisclosed contribution by taxpayers so that costly, subsidized, intermittent, unreliable, short lifespan “renewable” energy can be “sold” to ASEAN.

Item of capital expenditure	Cost	With 10 hours backup	With 60 hours backup
Solar farm. 10GW nameplate, 3GW dispatchable, 2.5GW deliverable	Not itemised	\$13bn	\$13bn
30GWh Battery Storage with 10 hours backup, so no hope of reliable delivery	Not itemised	\$18bn	
180GWh Battery with 60 hours backup, possibility of constant baseload power.	Not itemised		\$108bn
Transmission line to Darwin 450 miles	Not itemised	\$1bn	\$1bn
Undersea Cable Darwin Singapore 2,300 miles	Not itemised	\$44bn	\$44bn
Transformer, Inverter, Approvals, Insurance, Marketing	Not itemised	Uncosted	Uncosted
Totals: claimed/actual/workable	\$22bn	\$76bn	\$165bn
Excess over the claimed cost		\$54bn	\$143bn
Excess as percentage of the claimed cost		+250%	+650%
Excess over coal fired power station \$14bn cost	\$8bn	\$62bn	\$151bn
Excess over coal fired power station \$14bn cost as percentage of coal fired power cost	+60%	+450%	+1100%

Projects declared by Canberra to be “major projects” receive help with regulatory approvals from a quango called the *Major Projects Facilitation Agency*<sup>507</sup>. Major-project status is explained at the Federal Government’s website<sup>508</sup>. Among the listed criteria for that status is the notion that “*The project has sufficient financial resources and is commercially viable.*”

The official website says:

<sup>507</sup> <https://www.business.gov.au/Expertise-and-Advice/Major-Projects-Facilitation-Agency>

<sup>508</sup> <https://www.business.gov.au/Grants-and-Programs/Major-Project-Status>

*“Developers need to show that the project has attracted enough funding, at least enough to complete the approval processes. You’ll need evidence of adequate funding and support such as evidence of support from governments and communities, resolutions of support from the board of a parent company, a letter of support from a parent company or investor, letters of intent, heads of agreement or other commercial documents, offtake and supply agreements, audited company accounts, feasibility studies, business cases or financial-viability assessments”.*

The insistence upon commercial viability is reinforced by a reminder that the project must cost more than A\$50 million; that it requires the Australian Government’s approval or involvement; and that it has sufficient funding and is commercially viable.

As Table 1 (above) shows, there is no possibility that the project can be commercially viable. In addition, where is the evidence of support from the Indonesian and Singapore Governments?

Which Aboriginal community and which pastoralist have offered the required 150+ square miles for the solar array? Which communities have welcomed high-voltage direct-current power transmission lines slung across their land? In the absence of answers, the probability is high that no attempt was made to satisfy the criteria for major-project status. We are entitled to conclude that no responsible person in government made any effort to review the claims or check the numbers. Where is the well-deserved torrent of media criticism for recklessly negligent Ministers and bureaucrats?

Every rational commercial project begins with an unmet demand. Spruikers for the Australian ASEAN Power Link<sup>509</sup>, better described as the “Extension Cord Project”, have provided no indication of demand or need in mostly gas-fuelled Singapore for any quantity of electrical energy emanating from Australia.

Singapore’s industries<sup>510</sup> include 20% of the world’s ship repair, petroleum refining and major biotechnology research operations, heavily commercialised medical tourism, and frontline entities in information and communications technology. All these entities, plus every arm of the Singapore Government, will demand unequivocal guarantees that all imported energy be continuous, uninterrupted, base-load power.

---

<sup>509</sup><https://www.pv-tech.org/news/australia-grants-major-status-to-au22bn-solar-storage-and-transmission-proj>

<sup>510</sup> <https://www.worldatlas.com/articles/what-are-the-biggest-industries-in-singapore.html>

In 2016, Singapore's total consumption of electricity was reported<sup>511</sup> as 47 TWh, of which the 20% supposedly contributed by Sun Cable would be almost 10 TWh. At the current Singapore price<sup>512</sup> for business electricity of A\$0.2032 per kWh, the value of 10 TWh is close to A\$2bn, the revenue claimed by Sun Cable.<sup>513</sup> A fifth of Singapore's electricity consumption is the equivalent of supply at a continuous rate of 1GW.

The Sun Cable website refers to 3GW of dispatchable electricity, but the nameplate capacity of the monstrous solar subsidy farm it proposes to build is 10GW (also described as 14GW). At best, 10GW of nameplate solar power will provide the nameplate capacity for about a third of the time. For two-thirds of the time the power will need to be stored. But because stored power is subject to losses, we need to generate enough stored power equivalent to carrying the load for 80% of the time, knowing that 20% will be lost. So 10GW nameplate solar power, supported by whatever backup is required, can be expected to provide about 3GW of continuous power, which is Sun Cable's estimate.

The Basslink<sup>514</sup> high-voltage direct-current interconnector between Victoria and Tasmania has 0.5GW capacity. Basslink is 230 miles long – about a tenth of the proposed extension cord to Singapore. Basslink's 2005 build cost of A\$800 million is A\$1.1bn in today's dollars, according to the Bureau of Census and Statistics<sup>515</sup>.

The undersea cable component of the project, according to the Sun Cable website is 2300 miles. Building and installing a 0.5GW undersea cable for 2300 miles over much more difficult undersea terrain than Bass Strait would cost not less than A\$11bn in 2020.

The undersea cable is intended to carry six times the wattage of the Basslink cable. In the hope of economies of scale, we can base the cost per mile at four times that of Basslink. That puts the cost of the undersea cable at A\$44bn, roughly twice the A\$22bn claimed by Sun Cable as the entire capital expenditure for the project. A wise electrical engineer estimates that the copper component of an undersea cable carrying 3GW will weigh 150 kg per linear metre. At the 1 May 2021 copper price of A\$12,782 per tonne, that is \$7bn worth of copper alone in the Great Extension Cord.

---

<sup>511</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List\\_of\\_countries\\_by\\_electricity\\_consumption](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_countries_by_electricity_consumption)

<sup>512</sup> [https://www.globalpetrolprices.com/Singapore/electricity\\_prices/](https://www.globalpetrolprices.com/Singapore/electricity_prices/)

<sup>513</sup> <https://www.suncable.sg/>

<sup>514</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Basslink>

<sup>515</sup> <https://www.in2013dollars.com/us/inflation/2005?amount=1>



The Electrical Engineering Portal<sup>516</sup> suggests that the capital cost of 750km of 2GW high-voltage direct-current cable is around US\$450 million, or A\$625 million. To adjust the cost from 2GW to 3GW we add 50% to give A\$940m. This can confidently be rounded up to a billion dollars to cater for remote-area costs, bringing the total capital expenditure for overland and undersea power transmission to A\$45bn.

The website for the extension cord asserts<sup>517</sup> that a 30GWh storage battery will “enable 24/7 dispatch of power”. Yeah, right. The Highview liquid air battery<sup>518</sup> with a capacity of 0.25GWh (compared with the 0.15GWh capacity of the A\$100m Tesla battery in South Australia) is being built near Manchester, UK, at a cost of almost A\$150 million, or A\$600m per GWh. At the same cost per MWh, a 30GWh storage device will cost A\$18bn.

Solar farm with 10GW nameplate capacity	A\$13bn
Proposed 30GWh battery storage	A\$18bn
Transmission of 450 miles from site to Darwin	A\$ 1bn
Extension cord for 2300 miles to Singapore	A\$44bn
<b>TOTAL</b>	<b>A\$76bn</b>

The per GW capital cost of a solar farm in 2020 is estimated by Solar Mango<sup>519</sup> at £720 m, or A\$1.3bn, meaning A\$13bn capital expenditure for 10GW of nameplate solar-generated electricity. Table 2 (above) totals the capital expenditure (CAPEX) at \$76bn.

30GWh of storage provides ten hours of backup for 3GW of dispatchable power. We can estimate that guaranteeing genuine round-the-clock 10GW power will require 60 hours of backup, or 180GWh. The cost of 180GWh of backup is A\$108bn. Even 60 hours’ backup may not be enough. Northern Territory residents report that the wet season commonly brings six or seven consecutive days when rain and cloud allow maximum 10% output from solar panels. Worse, a single severe storm can disable or even destroying a major installation.

<sup>516</sup> <https://electrical-engineering-portal.com/analysing-the-costs-of-high-voltage-direct-current-hvdc-transmission>

<sup>517</sup> <http://suncable.sg>

<sup>518</sup> <https://www.gov.uk/government/news/greater-manchester-to-house-to-worlds-largest-liquid-air-battery>

<sup>519</sup> <http://www.solarmango.com/ask/2015/10/26/what-is-the-installation-cost-of-utility-scale-solar-power-plant-mw-in-the-uk/>

In early 2018 Siemens AG delivered to China a transformer<sup>520</sup> with capacity to operate a 2000-mile high-voltage direct-current transmission line at 1100 kV. The Sun Cable project will need a similar transformer and an inverter, but these are uncoded in the project to date. Also uncoded are: permissions from governments and from Aboriginal communities; bonds for decommissioning; insurance premiums required to protect the project from claims when the extension cord is severed by an undersea volcano; and the PR campaign to persuade the Singaporeans that they need to import electricity costlier than their current current and that electricity from intermittent sunlight will be continuous and reliable.

Transmission losses in high-voltage cables reportedly<sup>521</sup> approach one percent per 200 miles. Therefore, 2,750 miles' total transmission distance means budgeting for 14% transmission losses. Transformer and inverter losses are unknown, and a cautious 4% is suggested. So 3GW dispatched from the solar farm may amount to only 2.5GW delivered.

The Pavakarda Solar Park<sup>522</sup> in SW India's Karnataka (formerly Mysore) uses 33 square miles for a nameplate capacity of 2GW. So 10GW of nameplate capacity will need 165 square miles. Despite fewer challenges of distance, the 2009 Desertec Plan for exporting solar-generated power from North Africa to Europe failed abjectly<sup>523</sup>.

Nuclear power and coal each offer far more rational ways of supplying 3GW of reliable energy than the intended 3GW dispatchable power from 10GW of solar panels. As reported in April 2020, Poland is planning<sup>524</sup> to invest in nuclear reactors at US\$4.5bn or A\$6.3bn per GW. For 3GW of safe, reliable continuous nuclear energy, the capital cost is A\$19bn, well below even the vastly underestimated A\$22bn capital cost spouted by the backers of the extension cord project.

According to Schlissel *et al*<sup>525</sup>, the capital cost of a coal-fired power station is around US\$3.5bn or A\$5bn per GW. For 3GW of safe, reliable, continuous coal power, the capital cost is below A\$15bn.

The electricity needs of Singapore or any other market can be cost-effectively served by nuclear or coal-fired power generation, without

---

<sup>520</sup><https://new.siemens.com/global/en/products/energy/high-voltage/transformers/hvdc-transformers.html>

<sup>521</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/High-voltage\\_direct\\_current](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/High-voltage_direct_current), and see <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Desertec>

<sup>522</sup> <https://www.power-technology.com/projects/pavagada-solar-park-karnataka/>

<sup>523</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Desertec>

<sup>524</sup> <https://neutronbytes.com/2020/04/05/poland-counts-costs-for-new-nuclear-reactors/>

<sup>525</sup> [https://schlissel-technical.com/docs/reports\\_35.pdf](https://schlissel-technical.com/docs/reports_35.pdf)

any of the enormous environmental harm inherent in the extension cord project, and without the obvious hazards of undersea volcanos.

In the Democratic Republic of Congo, the Inga Dam Project<sup>526</sup> is intended to produce 40GW of energy from hydroelectricity, building upon the 1.8GW produced since 1982 by two existing dams at Inga on the Congo River. Setting aside concerns<sup>527</sup> about the possible impact of drought on reliability, the Grand Inga Dam Project is costed at US\$80bn, which includes the capital cost of power transmission to at least five nations. This puts the capital cost of a major hydroelectric project at around A\$3bn per GW.

Collating the information above, Table 3 (below) shows a comparison of capital costs for alternative means of delivering 3GW of continuous power. The obvious conclusion is that the Extension Cord Project is a scam. Why would a government grant “major project status” to a scam?

<b>Electricity source</b>	<b>Capital Cost</b>	<b>Lifespan</b>
Hydroelectricity	A\$9bn	>100 years
Coal fired	A\$15bn	>50 years
Nuclear energy	A\$19bn	>60 years
Claimed cost of solar	A\$22bn	<30 years
Real cost of solar	A\$76bn	<30 years

A contributing factor to irrational behaviour by Australian legislators is their apparent willingness to cede sovereignty and decision-making power to international organisations which consistently act contrary to Australia’s interests. Here are two of uncounted examples.

Firstly, on 12 August 2020 the leftist Australia Institute hosted an internationalist bureaucrat named Elliott Harris (Trinidad and Tobago), whose Bachelor of Science degree<sup>528</sup> was awarded in German and political science. Mr Harris is described as having also an advanced degree in economics. This bureaucrat should not be confused with Elliott Harris Esq., the highly respected plumber based in Varsity Lakes, Queensland, who by contrast is a talented tradesman earning his living by giving great value to his customers.

<sup>526</sup> <https://constructionreviewonline.com/2019/07/us-80bn-grand-inga-dam-power-project-discussed-at-au-summit/>

<sup>527</sup> <https://www.voanews.com/africa/drc-faces-power-shortage-caused-drought>

<sup>528</sup> <https://www.un.org/sg/en/content/profiles/elliott-harris>

Bureaucrat Harris may have appeared by courtesy of technology or, befitting his status as a chief economist for the United Nations may have bypassed quarantine restrictions so he could urge Australia to "prioritise climate action above pouring money into fossil fuels in its coronavirus recovery". SBS uncritically quoted Mr Harris<sup>529</sup>:

Developed nations such as Australia must be willing to make difficult decisions and prioritise a "green recovery". "What we've seen in this COVID crisis is that governments are indeed capable of really ambitious, rather unorthodox, extremely important and even massive interventions. I can think of no stakes that are higher than the climate crisis that we are living in right now. We will not be able to sustain life on this planet if we do not get a grip of climate change and time is running out. We have to be able to move toward a low carbon structure and everything that we do from now has to have that in mind.... The fact of it is that, unfortunately, the world does not have the luxury of allowing itself of continuing (sic.) down the path of fossil fuels."

This from a Marxist with zero scientific qualifications.

As a second example, perhaps embarrassed by revelations<sup>530</sup> that it spends twice as much on travel as it does on medical supplies, the World Health Organisation released a slickly produced video<sup>531</sup> which appeared on Facebook on 24 August 2020, accompanied by this blurb: *The WHO Manifesto for a healthy recovery from COVID-19 lists 6 steps to create a healthier 📺, fairer ⚖️ and greener 🌳 world while investing to maintain and resuscitate the economy.*

Following is the verbatim text of the Manifesto script, which should be carefully analysed for its merit as skilful propaganda.

*2020 has turned all our lives upside down it's brought terrible suffering and loss. But it reminded us what matters most, the health and safety of the people around us. It has also shown us what we risk when we upset the delicate balance between people and planet. And we cannot afford to simply go back to the way things were before the pandemic. That's why WHO has published a manifesto with six steps to take to ensure a healthy and green recovery from COVID-19 .*

---

<sup>529</sup> <https://www.sbs.com.au/news/australia-must-place-climate-action-at-centre-of-coronavirus-recovery-chief-un-economist-says>

<sup>530</sup> <https://dailycaller.com/2020/03/31/world-health-organization-budget-travel-spending-us-funding/>

<sup>531</sup> <https://www.facebook.com/watch/?v=777693743065981>

1. *To cherish and protect the source of all human health, the natural world.*
2. *To invest in vital life saving services like access to water and sanitation and clean energy in healthcare facilities*
3. *To quickly transition to clean renewable sources of energy*
4. *To switch to healthy and sustainable food systems*
5. *To make all our towns and cities green and healthy*
6. *To shift from an economy driven by profit and pollution to an economy driven by fairness and wellbeing.*

*We know what we need to do. We have the tools to do it let's work together now to create a healthier and greener world.*

Here we all are imagining that the Wuhan Virus pandemic was caused, whether through malice or negligence, by the escape from a laboratory of an unpleasant man-made virus which should never have existed. And all the time the real cause of the pandemic, as explained by the World Health Organisation, is that we ***upset the delicate balance between people and planet.***

This WHO Communist manifesto, if implemented, will inflict misery, poverty, truncated life spans, slavery and war.

These two examples of deliberate assaults on Australia's sovereignty demonstrate that Australia should have nothing more to do with the United Nations and nothing more to do with the WHO. Neither has anything to offer Australia.

In Kalimantan Indonesia has a very large reserve of thermal coal, inexpensive to mine and generally close to cost-effective barge transportation to ocean ports for transshipment or for direct delivery to Indonesian power stations. In 2019 Indonesia exported 453 million tonnes<sup>532</sup> of coal and has 243 years left at current consumption<sup>533</sup>. It is beyond ridiculous to suggest that a rational Indonesia would prefer to import unreliable Australian electricity rather than develop Indonesia's own coal-fired power industry.

A coal-fired power station will operate safely and reliably for more than 50 years, delivering at least seven times the energy used in construction and decommissioning. Modern nuclear power stations may last a century. In the unlikely event that the proposed NT solar subsidy farm is ever completed, it will function for a maximum of 30 years, by which time its

---

<sup>532</sup> <https://finance.yahoo.com/news/indonesias-2020-coal-exports-seen-113741562.html>

<sup>533</sup> <https://www.worldometers.info/coal/indonesia-coal/>

output will have degraded by at least 8% (before allowance for dust abrasion and major storm damage).

Nobody knows whether 15 years might be overly optimistic for the life of the gargantuan battery. During that claimed 30 years of solar farm life, the Extension Cord Project might well deliver less energy than was used in solar-panel, battery and powerline construction and decommissioning. The project may reduce the world's available energy. And the profiteers will have been enriched at the expense of the rest of us even if not one kWh reaches Singapore.

The Snowy Hydro 2.0 pumped storage scheme<sup>534</sup> plans to deliver 2GW of dispatchable, on demand generating capacity, together with 350GWh of storage for a capital investment of up to A\$4.5bn. This is not an argument in favour of Snowy Hydro 2.0, but the comparison is a condemnation of the energy storage plan of the extension cord project, which intends to provide one eleventh of the storage capacity for four times the cost.

Snowy Hydro 2.0 is a serious error of judgment, motivated by dangerous political ideology rather than good sense. The \$1.8bn direct contribution from hapless taxpayers will never be recovered. The construction costs will blow out severely. The costs of transmission infrastructure will have been seriously underestimated. The Prime Minister who in my hearing asserted that "*Snowy Hydro will power up Australia*" must learn that every GWh of stored energy in the form of elevated water residing in Tantangara Reservoir will have required (including pipe friction) up to 1.25GWh of energy to pump it there. See Terence Cardwell's masterful Chapter 17. The 500MW pumped hydro Wivenhoe Power Station below Queensland's Splityard Creek Dam<sup>535</sup>, which I have inspected, has since 1980 done an excellent job of extending the utility of a reliable coal fired power station.

In Scotland the 440MW pumped hydro Cruachan Power Station<sup>536</sup> operating between Loch Awe and the Cruachan Dam, which I have not inspected, has since 1965 done a great job of extending the utility of a reliable nuclear power station. The cost of the Cruachan Dam and Power Station was £24.5m or in 2020<sup>537</sup> money £490m, which equates to A\$891m.

---

<sup>534</sup> <https://www.snowyhydro.com.au/snowy-20/about/>

<sup>535</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Splityard\\_Creek\\_Dam](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Splityard_Creek_Dam)

<sup>536</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Cruachan\\_Power\\_Station](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Cruachan_Power_Station)

<sup>537</sup> <https://www.statista.com/statistics/1031884/value-pound-sterling-since/>

The Cruachan pumped hydro operation can deliver 440MW at a 2020 capital cost per MW of A\$2.025m. The 22-hour (9.68GWh) capacity is more than enough, because, like the Wivenhoe power station, Cruachan never has to stand in for a source of energy which has stopped producing. Snowy Hydro, if it astonishes us by sticking within its \$4.5bn budget, will have a capital cost of A\$2.250m per MW. It will be able to deliver its 2GW for 175 hours, or seven days. Replenishment will then require around ten days at 2GW. This presents a profoundly serious and insurmountable problem because the capacity of solar panels and windmills to provide 2GW of energy cannot be predicted. The existence of Snowy Hydro 2 will be a permanent threat to industry in Eastern Australia and a constant source of anxiety for the poor and disadvantaged.

Snowy Hydro must be scrapped and all subsidies to unreliable energy must cease. Private investment will then have no difficulty providing safe reliable affordable electrical energy from coal and nuclear.

Like Snowy Hydro, like the 392MW nameplate Ivanpah Solar Facility<sup>538</sup> in the Mojave Desert, like windmills each chewing A\$300,000+ each year in subsidies, this unspeakably irresponsible Extension Cord Plan must be stopped.

The figures and logic displayed above are more than a conclusive indictment of one immense scam. Every proposal to link unreliable energy to any grid is automatically suspect. The default position is that every estimate of cost will be recklessly understated and every estimate of performance will be exaggerated and every subsidy will be craftily hidden.

The proponents of the Extension Cord scheme advise<sup>539</sup> that integration of the project with the developing ASEAN power grid<sup>540</sup> is being assessed in the development phase. This is no favourable recommendation. Here is an extract from *Renewable and Sustainable Reviews Volume 67 of January 2017, ASEAN power grid: A secure transmission infrastructure for clean and sustainable energy for South-East Asia*<sup>541</sup>:

*Furthermore, unbalanced economic development prevents the development of renewable energy based generation. Therefore, most of the electricity in this region is generated from fossil fuels, which in turns*

---

<sup>538</sup> <https://www.statista.com/statistics/1031884/value-pound-sterling-since/>

<sup>539</sup> <https://infrastructurepipeline.org/project/australia-asean-power-link/>

<sup>540</sup> <https://www.asean.org/storage/images/2015/October/outreach-document/Edited%20APG-3.pdf>

<sup>541</sup> <https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S1364032116305573>

*increase the CO2 emissions of the region. Geographically distributed renewable power generation can be promoted by integrating the ASEAN energy market in order to expedite cross-border trade and free movement of green electricity within the ASEAN region.*

The article shows that the ASEAN power grid is firmly in the grip of global warming cult ideologues who aim to infest South East Asian coastlines with offshore windfarms. Economic prospects for participating nations, and the welfare of their citizens, will be harmed by the ASEAN power grid.

Ways to profit from a gigantic scam include subsidy and tax-benefit farming, and also share-ramping. No government should bestow Major Project Status on a hopelessly impossible scheme where no profit will ever be made from selling a product to a willing buyer. Australians should demand that not one cent of public money be committed to any such fraudulent scam.

Any government endorsing such a scam deserves to be brought down electorally. Who will receive a reward from the Chinese Communist Party for billions worth of materials and/or components for useless solar panels? Any fund manager who goes anywhere near such a scam will be exposed. Any individual who encourages any private investor to contribute to such a scam will be committing an unconscionable crime.

A highly educated parliamentarian, Rhodes Scholar Hon Angus Taylor BEc LLB MPhil(Econ) MP<sup>542</sup>, bears the shameful title “Minister for Energy and Emissions Reduction”, which institutionalises war upon reliable, affordable, base-load energy and gives credence to the global warming cult.

The easily demonstrable truth is that every investment in unreliable energy inflicts net job losses. How many jobs would a genuine market-oriented investment of \$22bn create?

The 29 July 2020 joint media release<sup>543</sup> attributes to Minister Taylor the following fatuous remark: *“As technologies change, we can capitalise on our strengths in renewables to continue to lead the world in energy exports.”* There are no “strengths” in “renewables”. Every increase in renewable energy inflicted on a grid destabilizes the power supply, drives up electricity costs, impoverishes the poor and threatens

---

<sup>542</sup> [https://www.aph.gov.au/Senators\\_and\\_Members/Parliamentarian?MPID=231027](https://www.aph.gov.au/Senators_and_Members/Parliamentarian?MPID=231027)

<sup>543</sup> <https://www.minister.industry.gov.au/ministers/karenandrews/media-releases/22b-project-power-nt-singapore-given-major-status-boost>



the elimination of industry or its transfer to regimes not bound by the Paris climate accord and would pay no attention to it even if they were. A 30 July 2020 article<sup>544</sup> from the Economic Times attributes to Minister Taylor this description of the project:

*“strategically important for Australia, the world's top coal and liquefied natural gas exporter, to remain a major energy exporter, and for its potential to create hundreds of jobs.”*

Also named in the release is the (also well-educated) Hon. Karen Andrews, B. Eng. (Mech.), Cert. Mediation, Grad. Dip. Ind. Rel., MP, Minister for Science and Technology<sup>545</sup>. The media release admits that the intention is to spend abroad \$14bn of the (fictional) figure \$22bn. Minister Andrews is quoted:

*“This project draws on Australia’s world-class solar technology and our high-tech manufacturing capability to export renewable energy on an unprecedented scale. Not only will this power link make Australia a world-leader, it will also create significant economic and employment opportunities here at home with about \$8 billion of the \$22 billion investment to be injected directly into Australia. It’s a strong statement to all Australians that despite the immediate challenges of the COVID-19 pandemic we will come out the other side stronger and industry is still investing in opportunities that will drive our economic recovery and create much-needed jobs.”*

Nobody in any ministerial office bothered to check any of the invented and unsubstantiated propaganda that induced some negligent individual or group to bestow major project status on this scam. These two Ministers should join wiser colleagues in telling the Prime Minister:

1. Australia should never have had a Minister for Emissions Reduction. That portfolio must be abolished forthwith.
2. All subsidies to unreliable and economically destructive “renewable” energy must cease immediately.
3. Major-project status must immediately be withdrawn from a project which is so replete with fakery that it must be described as a scam.
4. Australia must withdraw from the Paris climate accords.
5. The Australian Renewable Energy Agency and all suchlike bodies must be abolished.

---

<sup>544</sup> <https://energy.economicstimes.indiatimes.com/news/renewable/australia-fast-tracks-16-billion-solar-power-export-project/77256841>

<sup>545</sup> <https://www.karenandrewsmp.com.au>

6. The Snowy Hydro pumped hydro plan must be abandoned.
7. The Australian Energy Market Operator must be relieved of all responsibility for transition of energy sources away from coal.
8. There is no role for the United Nations in the lives of Australians.
9. WHO is exposed as a Communist organisation attacking Australia's energy. Australia must quit WHO.

Major-project status was wrongly granted for a doomed project with a falsely claimed capital cost of \$22bn. The true cost of the project is more like A\$76 billion with only 10 hours' backup battery storage and A\$165bn with the minimum feasible 60 hours' backup. Thus, the true cost exceeds the propaganda cost of \$22bn by 250% for a project which cannot work, and by 650% for a project which might work but could never be afforded and could never repay the capital cost. End the scam!

Two factors add irony to the financial impossibility of this scam. First, there is no reason to believe that Indonesia will ever permit the laying of the cable through the Archipelago, and even less reason to believe that the Australian Foreign Minister has bothered to ask permission before the granting of major-project status. This is a diplomatic disgrace. A further point is that the cable is strategically indefensible. Why would Singapore want 20% of its electrical energy helplessly vulnerable to the simplest sabotage?

The Economic Times article<sup>546</sup> quoted above also reveals that the COVID-19 pandemic is being used as an excuse to promote the fortunes of interests hostile to reliable energy under the guise of assisting recovery. The article reads:

*MELBOURNE: Australia decided this week to fast track approvals for a A\$22 billion (US\$16 billion) project to supply solar power to Singapore via the world's longest subsea high voltage cable, a move to boost recovery from the coronavirus crisis.*

The Northern Territory Government at its Major Projects website<sup>547</sup> lists: ***Project Sash - Sun Cable Pty Limited.***

There is no excuse for the Federal Government to follow the bad example of the Northern Territory. Major Project Status has been granted, but not on the merits of the project, which has no merit.

---

<sup>546</sup> *ibid*

<sup>547</sup> <https://business.nt.gov.au/investment-and-major-projects/major-projects-in-the-northern-territory/about-major-projects>

Australians deserve to know the real reason for this unsupportable decision. Possibilities include:

- The mentality at all levels of government that any plan to undermine reliable energy, however irrational, must be automatically supported and encouraged.
- COVID-19 has increased the opportunities for recklessly irrational destructive behaviour by governments, and our rulers are determined not to miss this opportunity.
- Wealthy and influential friends of the Government stand to profit immensely.
- Decisions which should be made by the elected representatives of the Australian people are being made by foreign or globalist entities hostile to Australia.

Governments parrot statements such as “*Extraordinary times call for extraordinary measures*”<sup>548</sup>. This is a false concept.

Extraordinary times require maximum caution in all decision-making, which must be based upon historical precedents for wise judgment in the face of danger or disaster, careful analysis of the consequences of all decisions, and, above all, thorough, audited and transparent costing. Yet the present project has not been costed to any recognizable standard. Shareholders in Sun Cable, beware!

Dangerous recklessness is common among political leaders who have never been trained by the marketplace to suffer the impacts of their own errors of judgement. Now inflicted upon Australia is the concept: “*Something must be done! This is something. Let’s do it!*”. The truth is that nothing need be done. The Sun Cable project is worse than nothing. The capital cost of the intermittent, eco-unfriendly power it might generate would exceed that of proper, honest coal-fired power by an order of magnitude. *Let’s NOT do it!*

### **New Development in July 2021**

The Singaporean Government has come up with its own plan for cost-ineffective generation of unreliable energy, announcing<sup>549</sup> on 15 July 2021 its floating-on-reservoir 60MW nameplate solar farm to

---

<sup>548</sup> On 8 May 2021 Dr Tedros Adhanom Ghebreyesus stated “We are in an unprecedented crisis that requires unprecedented action” <https://twitter.com/WHO/status/1390687137843060739>

<sup>549</sup> <https://www.reuters.com/business/energy/singapore-unveils-one-worlds-biggest-floating-solar-panel-farms-2021-07-14/>

power Singapore’s water treatment plants. This is not nearly as foolish as the extension cord scam.

Eight days later, on 23 July, Global Warming Cult media arm Renew Economy announced that the Sunseap Group intends to build a 2.2GW nameplate giant floating solar farm on a reservoir in Batam Island in Indonesia. This cost-ineffective subsidy dependent ideology-driven scheme, if ever completed, will need only 33 km of undersea cable to deliver its unreliable electricity to the Singapore market. No obvious comment has come from Minister Angus Taylor or Sun Cable, and the extension cord scam still has “Major Project” status.

### **More on the Subsidy Rort**

Indicative of the danger embedded in the politics of subsidy, here is an extract from the online publication SolarInfo<sup>550</sup>:

*Power companies are fighting an uphill battle they are sure to lose and they’re blaming customers who are taking advantage of massive government savings programs<sup>551</sup>. Specifically, they are blaming State Rebates that incentivize homeowners to use clean energy by reducing solar power projects to \$0 down installations.*

Reckless subsidy policies have led to concepts which can lead only to grief. The grief will be felt in varying degrees by investors and by local Aboriginal communities whose hopes have unreasonably been raised. Exempt from feelings of grief will be the politicians who have squandered public funds for their own advancement, and the cynical profiteers.

As an example of reckless opportunism, on 8 October 2019 Hydrogen Renewables Australia announced the Murchison Renewable Hydrogen Project<sup>552</sup>, a combined solar and wind farm with the nameplate capacity of 5GW intended to produce low cost renewable hydrogen or “green hydrogen”. This doomed project is enthusiastically promoted by Siemens AG which expects to be a major recipient of a river of subsidies.

See Chapter 2 for David Archibald’s thorough evisceration of the hydrogen scam. There is of course no such thing as low-cost renewable hydrogen, and “green hydrogen” is fictional. The contrary impression

---

<sup>550</sup> <http://localsolarinfo.biz/westernaustralia-wa-1?fbclid=IwAR37zOVD9pftPWdfi8aT0T8ct06RehMZZT6FTwhiUdkR02bmy3CxRrb61s>

<sup>551</sup> <https://new.siemens.com/au/en/company/press-centre/2019/murchison-renewable-hydrogen-project.html>

<sup>552</sup> <https://new.siemens.com/au/en/company/press-centre/2019/murchison-renewable-hydrogen-project.html>

has been deliberately created by anti-carbon-dioxide careerists in the CSIRO who are responsible for generating this reprehensible propaganda statement<sup>553</sup>:

*An energy shift will manage Australia's transition to a reliable, affordable, low-emissions energy economy that builds on Australia's existing sources of comparative advantage.*

- *Manage the transition to renewable sources of electricity, which will be driven by declining technology costs for generation, storage and grid support.*
- *Improve energy productivity using available technologies to reduce household and industrial energy use.*
- *Develop new low-emissions energy exports, such as hydrogen and high-voltage direct current power.*

As evidence that propagandists masquerading as CSIRO scientists waste taxpayers' money in producing valueless reports, here is repetitive rubbish from the same publication:

*Three levers supporting affordable, reliable, low-emission energy include:*

- *Transition to low-emissions electricity: investment in an affordable, reliable, low-emission electricity system delivers more electricity with almost no greenhouse gas emissions for industrial, transport and domestic needs.*
- *Improve energy productivity: businesses and households can use readily available technologies to get more value from each unit of energy, or switch to using lower-cost, low-emission electricity.*
- *Develop new energy exports: as risks emerge for traditional energy exports, Australia can start to export hydrogen, as well as electricity via high-voltage direct current (HVDC) power, offsetting declining fossil fuel export revenue and supporting the abatement efforts of nations with limited renewable resources.*

The ABC is always keen to maximise any opportunity to promote alternatives to reliable inexpensive energy, and on 8 August 2018 published an interview<sup>554</sup> with Dr Michael Dolan, BAppSc, MBA, PhD, then CSIRO Principal Research Scientist. Dr Nolan was promoting the operation of motor vehicles using hydrogen produced from ammonia

---

<sup>553</sup> [file:///C:/Users/mrmic/Downloads/ANO2\\_MainReport-Accessible-text.html](file:///C:/Users/mrmic/Downloads/ANO2_MainReport-Accessible-text.html)

<sup>554</sup> <https://www.abc.net.au/news/2018-08-08/hydrogen-fuel-breakthrough-csiro-game-changer-export-potential/10082514>

using a membrane technology developed by the CSIRO (at taxpayers' expense). Dr Nolan was quoted:

*The membrane breakthrough will allow hydrogen to be safely transported and used as a mass production energy source. We are certainly the first to demonstrate the production of very clean hydrogen from ammonia. Today is the very first time in the world that hydrogen cars have been fuelled with fuel derived from ammonia, carbon-free fuel.*

Dr Dolan said that the cost of the hydrogen fuel would be around A\$15 per kilogram, which translates to A\$12.50 for the cost of 100MJ of stored energy. In January 2019 Dr Dolan left the CSIRO for Fortescue Metals Group and was appointed<sup>555</sup> Manager Hydrogen for FMG in January 2020.

In coming weeks and months there will be a proliferation of malign attempts by Governments and profiteers worldwide to squeeze out of the COVID-19 pandemic every excuse to promote hostility to reliable energy. Here is an extract from a 6 Aug 2020 article<sup>556</sup> in Renew Economy:

***West Australia looks to establish local wind turbine manufacturing industry***

*WA's McGowan Labor government has launched a study into the feasibility of producing wind turbine components locally – a move that would mark a first for the state and a rarity for Australia as a whole. The initiative, part of the government's \$92.4 million package to boost local manufacturing and bolster employment, will look at supply opportunities for wind farms, market trends, and local industry participation opportunities including for component manufacturing. The study brief also includes investigating opportunities to create jobs in both metropolitan and regional areas, as well as the potential to generate investment. The initiative comes as two new wind farms Warradarge and Yandin – are nearing completion that will double the state's wind output, and as major international players such as BP, Siemens, and a group comprising Vestas, Macquarie and CWP look at a range of potential multi-gigawatt scale wind and solar arrays<sup>557</sup> that could deliver energy exports, green hydrogen, or a green metals and manufacturing industry.*

---

<sup>555</sup> <https://www.linkedin.com/in/michael-dolan-7317b274/?originalSubdomain=au>

<sup>556</sup> <https://reneweconomy.com.au/west-australia-looks-to-establish-local-wind-turbine-manufacturing-industry-45394/>

<sup>468</sup> The proposed Pilbara-to-Vietnam extension cord project is an ugly sister to the Darwin-to-Singapore scam.

How can thought processes be so twisted that any government could fantasise about “*a green metals and manufacturing industry*”? This has been tried before. It was called the Stone Age.

The panel below was posted to Facebook on 20 Apr 2020. Just two days later Dr Hewson emoted on behalf of the ominously named *Commission for the Human Future*: “*Much of our present behaviour, what we do and how we do it, has to change if civilisation is to survive and prosper.*”<sup>558</sup>

**Michael Darby** April 20, 2020 · Facebook Post

**IMPORTANT INFORMATION FOR WISE AUSTRALIANS**

1. Human-induced emissions of the harmless trace gas carbon dioxide have plummeted in the past month.
2. This fall in human-induced carbon dioxide emissions will make no measurable dent in the natural gentle and beneficial increase in carbon dioxide.
3. This fall in human-induced carbon dioxide emissions will make no measurable dent in the natural gentle sea level rise of up to 2mm per year and will make no difference to the Great Barrier Reef or the hairy-nosed wombat or the night parrot or the troglotauna.
5. The uninterrupted gentle rise in carbon dioxide levels will continue to have no influence whatever on temperature, because there is no characteristic of the carbon dioxide molecule which empowers it to have any influence on temperature.
6. The closure of countless businesses and reduced operation of many more has lessened electricity demand, concealing temporarily some of the immense harm done to electricity grids by reckless addition of unreliable energy.
7. The enemies of civilisation, especially the opportunist profiteers of the John Hewson and Tim Butler variety, will deny the ample evidence, currently being reinforced in a major way, that the uninterrupted rise in carbon dioxide levels is not related to human activity.
8. The enemies of civilisation will be even more strident in their demands for the abolition of reliable energy, with the inevitable consequence of misery, impoverishment, shortened life spans and war.

**PROVED CORRECT AFTER 14 MONTHS: SEE INTRO PAGE XXV**

Civilisation can manage very satisfactorily without Hewsonite authoritarians.

<sup>558</sup> <https://www.theguardian.com/commentisfree/2020/apr/22/coronavirus-is-a-dress-rehearsal-for-what-awaits-us-if-governments-continue-to-ignore-science>

## CHAPTER 29

# GRANT GOLDMAN EDITORIALS

**A greatly expanded version of this Chapter  
is available to all readers at:  
[www.unchainaustralia.com/Goldman](http://www.unchainaustralia.com/Goldman)**

Popular broadcaster and ground announcer for the Sea Eagles Grant Goldman (3 Feb 1950 – 17 Jan 2020) for the last several years of his productive life fought a courageous battle against cancer. A group of his mates helped by contributing ideas for editorials, which Grant always delivered with great panache. Here is a selection, all relevant in 2021, in chronological order.

### **ENEMIES OF COAL ARE ENEMIES OF CIVILISATION**

28 April 2015

In Queensland the Courts are yet again being used to block a major project which has already been approved by the State Government and by the Federal Government.

All over Queensland there are unemployed miners and contractors, hardworking people with families and mortgages and kids deserving a good education and a stress-free life. Those people in their thousands are eagerly awaiting the start-up of major Galilee Basin coal mines including the Alpha Mines of GVK Hancock initiated by Gina Rinehart, and the Carmichael Mine owned by India's Adani. The Queensland Government is looking forward to using the royalty income for schools and hospitals and the Federal Government needs the company tax and income tax to help pay for things like Centrelink and defending the nation.

The Environmental Defenders Office Queensland, on behalf of The Coast and Country Association of Queensland, is appealing against a Land Court decision of April 2014, which at the time was claimed as a win for environmentalists and farmers. The 2014 decision recommended an option for the Queensland environment minister, either reject a mining lease application for the Alpha Coal Project from Gina Rinehart's Hancock Coal and Indian company GVK, or grant the application with appropriate strict conditions. So the minister granted an environmental authority for the mine in September 2014.



The Environmental Defenders Office is now appealing that decision, claiming among other things that the impact of burning fossil fuels was not properly considered. GVK Hancock's Josh Euler has pointed out: "Delaying or seeking to stop the development of the Galilee Basin will not change global demand for thermal coal, it will only push developments and benefits offshore to other countries"

Let us all understand one thing very clearly. There are millions of people around the world who are presently condemned to poverty, misery, lack of education, ill-health and short lifespans because they do not have access to electricity. As many as 400 million people in India alone do not own a light bulb, Australian coal can help those people enjoy all the wonderful things about modern life – refrigeration for example – which we lucky Australians take for granted. If you look closely at the enemies of coal you see enemies of civilisation.

The good news is that Gina Rinehart has written another book. It is called *From Red Tape to Red Carpet and Then Some*. I hope to get my hands on a copy soon.

## **ADVISER TO THE POPE**

Thursday 25 June 2015

On Monday this week I had something to say about the views of His Holiness Pope Francis. I asked any of my listeners who might be close to the Holy Father to invite the Pope to come on my program. I'd like to ask the Pope a simple question on behalf of all Australians. I would like to say to Pope Francis: Your Holiness, why is some drongo having a lend of you? Well, the Pope has not yet come on the Grant Goldman program but we now know the name of the drongo who has been having a lend of the Pope.

Astonishingly, the Pope has chosen as his adviser on Climate a reported atheist, Professor Hans Joachim Schellnhuber of Germany. Professor Schellnhuber is the Chairman of The German Advisory Council on Global Change. That is Global Change, not Climate Change. Here is what the Professor had to say in March 2011:

"The German Advisory Council on Global Change, which I chair, will soon unveil a master plan for a transformation of society."

A Master Plan for a transformation of society seems rather on the authoritarian side. So here is the 2014 proposal:

*"The German Advisory Council on Global Change recommends reducing CO2 emissions from fossil fuels to zero by 2070 at the latest. This policy goal is both ambitious and incisive, because the zero target must be reached by every country, every municipality, every company and every citizen if the world as a whole is to become climate-neutral."*

So in 55 years this German gent wants the world to be poverty stricken, cold, hungry and hopeless, with life expectancy returned to where it was three hundred years ago. This, according to the Sydney Morning Herald and the Australian, is the person advising the Pope on the Climate.

Here is another significant statement from Professor Schellnhuber, in a 1999 article in Nature Magazine:

*"Although effects such as the glaciations may still be interpreted as over-reactions to small disturbances — a kind of cathartic geophysiological fever — the main events, resulting in accelerated maturation by shock treatment, indicate that Gaia faces a powerful antagonist."*

What this gobbledygook means is that Professor Schellnhuber has embraced the Lovelock-Margulis theory that the Earth is a sentient being called Gaia. That puts Professor Schellnhuber into the category of people with the label scientific pantheist, which is an upgrade from animist.

G.K. Chesterton famously put the view that it is wrong to suggest that an atheist believes in nothing. According to Chesterton, an atheist will believe anything.

When Professor Schellnhuber talks about Gaia having a powerful antagonist, he is referring to humanity. He is one of those twisted people who thinks the world would be better off without us humans. And for the final word from the persons who has the ear of the Pope, this is what Professor Schellnhuber told the SMH for their 18 June 2015 edition:

*"It is the consumption of the upper and middle classes that is destabilising the climate, and it's not the quest of the poor to have some access to resources, like clean water. It's not poverty that is destroying the planet, it's wealth".*

More claptrap from the adviser to the Pope. If Professor Schellnhuber had ever met any seriously poor people he would know that their environmental impact is high, through the necessity of having to burn timber or animal dung to cook food or keep warm. And he should also know that the world's poor hope for an end to their penury and their misery. His policies would deny them that hope. I prefer to share with you the following wise statement from Lord Christopher Monckton:

*"The Church should speak for the poor, who need cheap, reliable, base-load coal-fired power."*

## **BUDGET SUBMISSION UNTAXING OUR WAY TO PROSPERITY**

Wednesday 3 February 2016

This week we are concentrating on advice to the Federal government on the Budget. On Monday we told the big taxing, big spending opportunists that they must not dare to increase the GST. Yesterday we told them that they should cut the rate of company tax and we explained why that wise move would gain rather than lose revenue for the Treasury. Today is an especially important day because the Grant Goldman team of me and my wonderful listeners is telling the government to cut personal income tax.

We are already overtaxed. The only possible reason for not reducing the rate of personal income tax across the board is that the big taxing, big spending opportunists cannot handle the idea that the people who earn the money are the people who deserve to make the decisions about how the money should be spent. It is time for the government to steal less of our purchasing power. Here is what happens when personal income taxes are reduced.

1. People have more money to pay their debts. So the pressure on small business is eased.

2. People can afford to be in a health fund, can afford to buy insurance, can afford to take better care of their health, all of which saves the government money.

3. People have more money to invest. New small businesses get started and bigger business can raise capital easier and quicker for major projects.

4. People have more money to employ. The big beneficiaries are individuals who instead of being on the dole will delight in accepting work in the personal services industry; gardening, cleaning, polishing cars, walking dogs, renovating furniture, cleaning pools and performing important roles as hairdressers, personal trainers and manicurists.

5. People have more money to save. So there is more money in banks available to lend to people who want to build homes or start business. There is more money in superannuation funds ready for investment in industry and infrastructure.

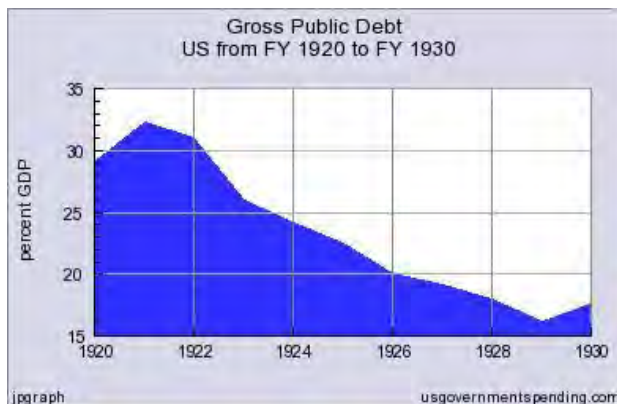
6. People have more money to consume. People can own newer cars, take holidays, extend their homes, have more children and exercise greater personal decision making. Of course, everything they spend contributes to government revenue. Whatever people do with their increased purchasing power returned by the government, the beneficial effect they have on generating jobs and creating prosperity will do more for the economy than the government could achieve with the same amount of money.

7. People will stay at work years longer. Cutting taxes is the best way to reward people of mature age for continuing useful work instead of going on the pension at the first opportunity.

Yes, there will be people like Morrison and Baird and Turnbull protesting that the Government cannot afford to cut taxes. Rubbish. There is ample evidence that any reduction of tax will always reduce the demand for government expenditure by more than the amount of tax forgone. In other words there is no downside to cutting the rate of tax.

I referred to ample evidence. When US President Warren Harding took office in 1921, he appointed as Secretary of the Treasury the entrepreneur and philanthropist Andrew Mellon (1855-1937). Mellon had to grapple with the huge Federal debt of around US\$33 billion, mostly representing borrowings which had financed the Great War. His great success in slashing the Federal debt by more than half during his period in office was achieved, not through raising taxes, but by boldly cutting taxes.

Through the Revenue Acts of 1921, 1924 and 1926, the Mellon tax cuts reduced the top rate for taxation from 73% to 24% and the lowest tax rate from four percent to half of one percent. The effect upon US Public Debt is shown by a table which I have in front of me and which I will post on the website.



This giant reduction in the rate of income tax massively improved the government's revenue situation. The Mellon tax cuts put America to work and ushered in a wonderful period of prosperity and economic growth, which is exactly what we need today. The evidence is so powerful, that we can conclude with confidence that reducing the rate of tax does not have an adverse effect on revenue and does not increase public debt. Quite the opposite.

We are overtaxed, and I believe that cutting taxes is the right formula to guarantee a job for every Australian who wants a job.

## **GREEN COAL**

Friday 1 April 2016

Yesterday I spoke about coal. I said that in New South Wales the focus of our wonderful coal industry is in the Hunter Valley. The Hunter Coal Festival starts today and runs until Sunday 10th of April. Tomorrow Saturday I shall be in Singleton compering Family Day which will be great. It is all free and everyone is welcome.

Coal is wonderful and is a gigantic contributor to our prosperity. Unfortunately there are people with wicked motives who are waging war on coal. For the past five years there has been a continuous propaganda campaign run internationally by the Greens and their allies against coal generally and in particular against Indian companies involved in the coal industry. The campaign has also embraced a raft of spurious lawsuits trying to destroy, damage or delay the plans of Adani and GVK to become significant producers and exporters of Queensland Coal.

One of the catch cries of the villains is the theme "CAN'T EAT COAL". The truth is that coal is a huge contributor to the provision of food worldwide. Without coal there would be No modern agriculture, No tractors or harvesters, No trucks, No fertiliser, No pesticides or herbicides, No refrigeration, No steel cans or bottles, No grain silos, No efficient transportation, No modern irrigation, No scythes or spades, No modern fishing fleets. Without coal most of the world's population would starve to death in the dark.

The enemies of coal are the enemies of 300 million people in India who do not even have a light bulb. These people want their children to be able to study at night. They want to refrigerate food for themselves and their families. The enemies of coal exhibit a strongly racist view

that these 300 million people should be deprived of the benefits of coal because they are only Indians.

As one example of this wicked war on coal, in May 2015 a bunch calling themselves “One Million Women” was operating a website which made this false claim:

*The Indian company Adani is in charge of the coal terminal at Abbot Point - This is expected to destroy our Great Barrier Reef.*

The One Million Women Website on Monday 11 May 2015 was displaying a photo of Sir Richard Branson and a headline asserting:

*“Richard Branson Lobbies UN to List Great Barrier Reef as ‘In Danger’”.*

On a very large percentage of Virgin Australia flights in and out of Brisbane Airport the passengers include men and women wearing hi-visibility outfits. These are among the thousands of coal miners whose purchasing power helps Queensland and the rest of Australia prosper. Another useful piece of information is that Brisbane Airport’s long overdue second runway now under construction has been made possible by a dredging program involving the delivery of eleven million cubic metres of sand sucked out of Moreton Bay. That is nearly eighteen million tonnes, and the massive dredging job was finished in December 2014. So the founder of the Virgin group of companies is happy to sell thousands of air tickets to the mining industry and is happy to receive the benefit of dredging when it suits him. I should mention that every concrete runway in the world has depended upon coal or a coal substitute to produce the cement.

So what is the Australian Coal Industry doing to defend civilisation against these unworthy attacks on coal? We know that the enemies of coal deliberately tap into the ancient racist assumption that everything that is black is somehow inferior, which you will admit puts coal rather at a disadvantage. So Australian coal industry scientists working with their Indian counterparts have developed a modern coal preparation process which at the front end changes the colour of coal to GREEN. I have a lump of this amazing green coal on my desk, and I am posting a photograph of green coal on my website. The good news is that green coal has all the calorific value of its black ancestor. The only difference is the colour. Everyone loves Kermit the Frog. The enemies of coal will have to find a different target.. See you all tomorrow, Saturday the second of April, at Singleton for the Hunter Coal Festival.



## TAX REFORM

6 April 2016

A possible Federal Election on Saturday the second of July is just 87 days away. For those who take an interest in opinion polls, the ALP is now the leading the Coalition on a two-party preferred basis.

There is room for wide differences of opinion on why the Government is now out of favour. The word from my wonderful listeners is that the most important reason for the Government's loss of popularity is lack of resolve on the vital issue of tax reform.

Tax reform is not fiddling around the edges. Tax reform is not putting money in one pocket while dragging it out of another pocket. Tax reform is not offsetting an increase in tax here with a decrease in tax there. Tax reform is not shifting burdens from some taxpayers to other taxpayers. Tax reform is not wishy-washy assurances that the total tax take will not increase.

Tax reform is recognising that Australians are overtaxed. Tax reform is reducing the burdens on Australians. Tax reform is bold reductions in tax rates. Tax reform is about making life easier for Australians. Tax reform is about strengthening our economy and boosting Australia's capacity to provide for Australia's citizens and to defend the security of Australia's citizens. Tax reform is about increasing the decision-making power of individuals and reducing the power of snouts-in-the trough politicians and bureaucrats to control our lives.

When the rate of income tax is significantly reduced, taxpayers are more easily able to obtain credit to buy their own homes. It is easier to start a business or operate a farm. It is easier to buy a new car. There is more demand for the skills of tradies at every level, there is more purchasing power to employ casual labour to perform helpful tasks like house cleaning and dog washing and gardening and pool cleaning.

When the rate of income tax is significantly reduced, Australians are more easily able to study for their own futures or to support their children in learning trades or attending higher education. It is easier to take a holiday so that other Australians can get the benefit of tourist dollars.

When the rate of income tax is significantly reduced, Australians have greater opportunity to invest in their own farms or businesses, or in investment properties or in the stock market. Lower rates of income tax ease burdens for everyone and increase opportunities for everyone.

When the rate of income tax is significantly reduced, there is much greater job security for every Australian who has a job. Perhaps most important of all, significant reductions in the rate of income tax will very rapidly lead to the creation of countless new job opportunities. There will be a rapid fall in the number of young Australians forced to contemplate welfare as a career choice. Seniors will find their services much more in demand and will want to stay longer in the workforce. It will be less financially stressful for Australians to marry and have children.

When the rate of income tax is significantly reduced, the governmental budget for unemployment benefits and pensions and all the programs like New Start will be painlessly shrunk because fewer and fewer people are going to need assistance from the public purse.

That is why you have heard me say with such confidence that tax reduction is self-funding. That is the reason for the emphatic wisdom of the principle that every reduction in taxation automatically reduces the demand for government expenditure by a figure greater than the amount of tax forgone. Australia is overtaxed. If this Government does not change that, then Australians will change the Government.

## **BAIRD STRIKES AGAIN**

Friday 15 December 2017

On 15 June 2016 the Australian Financial review published an article by a highly regarded writer named Joe Ashton. The article was headlined: ***Mike Baird's ethanol crusade defies all logic***. I shall read some extracts: Joe Ashton wrote:

*Let us return to the epic rort that is the NSW government's biofuels mandate, introduced in 2007, requiring 6% of all fuel volume sold in the state be ethanol, criticised in 2012 by NSW Treasury which reported "beyond Manildra it is difficult to identify a net benefit for any other segment of society". Before the last state election in March 2015, Mike Baird committed the state's Independent Pricing and Regulatory Tribunal (IPART) to a review of the mandate, given consumers had continued in droves to eschew ethanol-blended petrol. IPART's report in May 2015 found that "no option would achieve the 6 per cent mandate and result in a positive net benefit to the NSW community". An addendum released in December 2015 found that broadening the mandate still wouldn't deliver 6% ethanol sales, would cost the community, particularly smaller service stations, and "would ultimately be passed on*



*to consumers through higher prices". So what did Baird do? Announced in March 2016 that he's broadening the mandate!"*

Thank you, Joe Ashton. The effect of that outrageous Baird decision was to force every small service station to spend big dollars, up to \$900,000, installing tanks for E10 petrol, and for what? Quoting Joe again:

*"For a fuel which consumers don't want in their cars, and that no serious science reckons is environmentally beneficial." Joe Ashton continues: "Manildra's stinky plant in Bomaderry (which has breached its EPA licence more than 2,000 times) converts wheat into flour, separates flour into gluten and starch, then ferments starch to make ethanol. But the boilers that ultimately produce the ethanol are fired by coal, and the coal arrives on trucks (20 of them each day driving 285 kilometres from Wallerawang) powered by diesel! And as a subsidy to one group of wheat farmers (in one state, who supply one processor), the mandate serves to skew production towards wheat against the natural forces of the market and of the land. Meanwhile, a normal vehicle burns more of it than regular unleaded to drive the same distance. The only explanation a sensible person apprised of all the facts could possibly reach, as Treasury did, is that Manildra and its suppliers are the mandate's only beneficiary. And as Four Corners explored in May 2016, Manildra has donated more than \$4.3 million to the major political parties since 1998. And we thought Baird's shtick was about cleaning up NSW?"*

Well written indeed, Joe Ashton. Having become an embarrassment to the faction which he so obediently served, Mike Baird quit so he could spend family time before starting his new job with the NAB. At today's NAB Shareholder's meeting Baird will be helping Chairman Ken Henry explain to shareholders that the National Bank is turning its back on the coal industry by refusing to finance new thermal coal developments.

Will people now remember Mike Baird as the fellow who first persuaded real Australians to boycott the National Bank?

## **THE BOXER**

8 May 2018

This morning I am going to mention only the Defence Budget which is around \$35 billion dollars per year. It is very much in Australia's interests that we get value for money from our investment. In March this year Australia committed to acquire 211 of the eight-wheel Boxer multi-role

armoured vehicle, or MRAV. The MRAV was co-developed by Germany, Netherlands and the UK. In 2003 Britain withdrew from the program.

Boxer's design is based on a modular structure for maximum flexibility. A single chassis has snap-in modules, including infantry carrier, command vehicle, ambulance, and supply carrier. These modules are interchangeable in less than an hour. The Boxer is described as one of the most protected armoured personnel carriers in the world. The vehicle has modular armour with a special ceramic mix. The triple hull floor is shaped for maximum protection against anti-tank mines. Every mission module has its own primary safety cell. It is claimed that front armour can withstand 30 mm rounds, while the all-round protection can withstand 12.7 mm fire. Damaged armour slabs can be easily replaced in field conditions. Also this APC has low radar and acoustic signatures, making it harder to detect.

The Boxer's capacity to survive gunfire is helped by its sloping front armour, but it must be remembered that it is not a tank, and its level of armament cannot compare with even a light tank. A very wide range of weapons, including man-portable weapons, can kill a Boxer and all aboard. But for an armoured personnel carrier able to travel at 100km on road and 80km off-road, with a range of 1,000km, the Boxer stacks up okay in the safety department.

Prices agreed by each of the buyers are shown at the Army Guide website<sup>559</sup>. Different models have different configurations with different weapons systems, so price comparisons should be viewed as a guide rather than as gospel.



Photo: [www.forces.net](http://www.forces.net)

In 2006 Germany ordered 272 Boxers, and in 2015 ordered a further 131 bringing the German total to 403. The German Military paid an average price per vehicle of around US\$3,550,000, with a total investment of US\$1.43 billion.

The Netherlands ordered 200 Boxers in 2006, with a more modest weapons system and a slightly lower price of US\$3,250,000 per vehicle and a total investment of \$650 m.

---

<sup>559</sup> [www.army-guide.com/eng/product240.html](http://www.army-guide.com/eng/product240.html)

In 2015 Lithuania ordered 88 boxers at around US\$4,977,000 each with a total investment of US\$438 million,

Then along comes Australia. Our Boxers will be mostly configured as Combat Reconnaissance Vehicles or CRVs, with four dismounts compared with up to eight in other versions.

On 14 March 2018 News.com carried an article by Matt Young which read in part:

*“Queensland has been picked to build \$5 billion worth of the vehicles, which according to the Dept of Defence will “support the next generation of Armoured Fighting Vehicles (AFV) with the firepower, protection and mobility to defeat increasingly lethal and adaptive adversaries well into the future”.*

Five billion Australian dollars roughly equates to the US\$4.09 billion which is the intended total Australian spend according to [www.army-guide.com](http://www.army-guide.com). But here is the astonishing bit. Germany paid US\$1.43bn for 403 vehicles and the Australian Defence Budget is paying more than US\$4 billion for 211 vehicles. Our price per vehicle is nearly US\$19.4 million.

Yes, a few years have gone by, but in that time the world prices of many vehicles have barely increased. Australia is paying nearly six times the lowest price for the Boxer and nearly four times the second highest price. Australia is contributing nearly 62% of the total projected sales revenue to date, to buy less than 24% of the Boxer Armoured Vehicles presently ordered from Krauss-Maffei Wegman GmbH & Co.

Who in the Government is prepared to come on this program and explain to my taxpaying listeners what appears to be a scandalous difference in price? How is it possible that any wheeled vehicle can cost US\$19.4m? Or at current exchange rates nearly A\$26 million?

It is not an excuse to say that there will be jobs created in Queensland. The purpose of the ADF is to ensure the destruction of Australia’s enemies. Is each vehicle for Australia equipped with a solid gold bidet for possible use by the Defence Minister or by the Minister for Defence Industry? Is there an explanation other than incompetence, negligence or corruption? Who is to blame? Who should be sacked?



Grant Goldman  
[dailytelegraph.com.au](http://dailytelegraph.com.au)

# CHAPTER 30

## POLICIES FOR PEACE, PROGRESS and PROSPERITY

### MICHAEL DARBY

#### THE PURPOSE OF GOVERNMENT

The purpose of government is to protect the rights of individuals. Those rights begin with life, liberty and property. A civilised society preserves the rights of the poor, the elderly, the unborn, the disabled and victims of physical or mental illness.

#### IMMEDIATE ACTION REQUIRED FROM THE PM

- Apply the Precautionary Principle to all COVID vaccines.
- Declare that there will be no mandatory COVID vaccination, no coercive measures to penalise unvaccinated individuals and **no vaccine passports**. Vaccination must never be a pre-condition for employment, travel, education, governmental benefits, access to services nor for any other human activity.
- Section 51(xxiiiA) of the Constitution<sup>560</sup> empowers the Federal Parliament to make laws about medical and dental services “*(but not so as to authorise any form of civil conscription)*” Coercive vaccination is unconstitutional.
- Remove all bans and restraints on hydroxychloroquine and ivermectin and restore the doctor-patient relationship.
- No COVID vaccination for children nor for pregnant women nor for women of childbearing age nor for COVID recoverees.
- Remove indemnities for harm done by vaccines and require each manufacturer to lodge a bond equivalent to 30% of revenue from vaccine sales, to cover payment of future claims.
- Remove bans on Australians going abroad and returning.
- Stop asymptomatic testing, eliminate all tracking apps and abolish compulsory masks and lockdowns.
- Explain why Government has ignored the work of Adelaide’s Prof Nicolai Petrovsky who told David Koch on the Channel 7 Sunrise

---

<sup>560</sup>

[https://www.aph.gov.au/About\\_Parliament/Senate/Powers\\_practice\\_n\\_procedures/~link.aspx?\\_id=AFF6CA564BC3465AA325E73053DED4AA&\\_z=z#chapter-01\\_part-05\\_51](https://www.aph.gov.au/About_Parliament/Senate/Powers_practice_n_procedures/~link.aspx?_id=AFF6CA564BC3465AA325E73053DED4AA&_z=z#chapter-01_part-05_51)

program<sup>561</sup> on 31 July 2020 that his vaccine **Covax19** had been trialled on animals in the USA and tested on 40 volunteers in Australia. Prof Petrovsky needed \$10m for more detailed clinical trials to have the vaccine ready for approval within four months.

- Reassure Australians that there will be no additional restrictions on the use of cash.
- Respect Section 92 of the Constitution: “trade, commerce, and intercourse among the States.... shall be absolutely free”.<sup>562</sup>
- Rescind the ridiculous plan for Snowy Hydro to build a 660MW gas power plant in the Hunter Valley. The Hunter Valley is the world’s best place for reliable coal fired power.
- Encourage the States to approve mine void pumped hydro (MVPH) projects and kill off Snowy Hydro 2.0.
- Nominate Ash Barty as ***Australian of the Year***.



## DECENTRALISATION

Decades of wrong governmental policies have led to excessive centralization of population and industry in capital cities. This problem is especially serious in Western Australia. Promote the growth of industry and population outside the metropolitan areas through wise initiatives in policy areas including taxation, water, energy, health and education.

---

<sup>561</sup> <https://7news.com.au/sunrise/on-the-show/australian-coronavirus-vaccine-clears-first-phase-of-human-trials-c-1207226>

<sup>562</sup> [https://www.aph.gov.au/About\\_Parliament/Senate/Powers\\_practice\\_n\\_procedures/~link.aspx?\\_id=63B954D0FFB44EC78FC18B10C53EBCCE&\\_z=z#chapter-04\\_92](https://www.aph.gov.au/About_Parliament/Senate/Powers_practice_n_procedures/~link.aspx?_id=63B954D0FFB44EC78FC18B10C53EBCCE&_z=z#chapter-04_92)

## **FOREIGN DONATIONS**

All jurisdictions should legislate for the deregistration of any political party which seeks or accepts a foreign political donation. Australian political figures including Andrew Robb and Sam Dastyari have accepted benefits from sources linked to the Chinese Communist Government.

## **EXPEL ALL SPIES**

In 1983 former ALP Federal Secretary David Combe was accused of compromising national security in dealings with Soviet diplomat Valery Ivanov, who was expelled from Australia. Soviet espionage of four decades ago was minor compared with the seamless military, commercial, cultural and educational espionage conducted against Australia by the Chinese Communist Party. Stop this espionage immediately, and ignore the screams of those university profiteers who have forgotten what side they are on. See Tshung Chang, Chapter 18.

## **BORDER PROTECTION AND IMMIGRATION**

- Protection of our borders is fundamental to our sovereignty. Australians must have the right to decide who comes to Australia, with no external interference.
- No international organisation has any right to undermine Australia's sovereignty and Australia must exercise the right to exclude immigrants whose ideology is hostile to Australia.
- All decisions about immigration should be made by Australians only, based on genuine benefit to Australia.
- We should welcome Christian refugees fleeing persecution and genocide, including Egyptian Copts and South African farmers. Moslem refugees all have somewhere else to go.
- Ten-year moratorium on Moslem immigration.
- Resolute opposition to all terrorism.
- Introduce permanent resident visas at \$400,000 per family, for approved law-abiding immigrants. A minimum of 5,000 families will likely apply for this visa in the first year, with an immediate \$2bn boost to revenue. Well-financed new arrivals will create jobs and the number will increase.



- Note with concern the Migration Agents Registration Authority<sup>563</sup> figure of 7,318 Registered Migration Agents in Australia as of 28 Dec 2018, and view as unhealthy a burgeoning migration industry with demonstrably adverse effects upon Australian job opportunities.
- If the pre-Covid rate of population increase resumes and continues unchecked, the population in 2068 will exceed 55 million. The maximum acceptable target for 2068 is 38 million.
- Reject *Designated Area Migration Agreements*.
- Reject the ALP plan to buy votes by through family reunion.
- Accept the Wagner plan for a quarantine village at Wellcamp Airport west of Toowoomba, and establish a similar operation in WA.
- Allow Australian citizens to return, including from India.
- Resist pressure from the Property Council of Australia (PCA) which selfishly campaigns for high levels of immigration.<sup>564</sup>

## **\$20,000 CASH FOR EACH VOTER FUNDED BY WORK PERMITS FOR IMPORTED FOREIGN WORKERS**

- The threat to jobs by imported foreign workers is a hip-pocket reason for Australians to endorse work permits, a policy which resonates in all States and Territories.
- The Prime Minister's 29 January 2019 promise to create 1.25 million jobs over five years offered minimal hope to the unemployed because immigrants will take most of those jobs.
- A resumption of the pre-Covid rate of net immigration, 236,700 for the year 2017-2018<sup>565</sup> representing 0.95% of total population, will in five years result in 1.2m more immigrants<sup>566</sup>, which negates the Prime Minister's promise.
- Canberra must cease promoting the engagement of foreign workers. Bob Birrell and Ernest Healy of the Centre for Population and Urban Research in February 2013 published a paper "The Impact of Recent Immigration on the Australian Workforce"<sup>567</sup>. They wrote: *The main finding is that the number of migrants arriving in Australia since the*

<sup>563</sup> <https://www.mara.gov.au/search-the-register-of-migration-agents/>

<sup>564</sup> <https://www.macrobusiness.com.au/2021/01/property-council-ceo-demands-mass-immigration/>

<sup>565</sup> <http://www.abs.gov.au/Ausstats/ABS@.nsf/7d12b0f6763c78caca257061001cc588/fa9c11f1913bdafc25765100098359!OpenDocument>

<sup>566</sup> 1,206,302 is the calculated total net immigration in five years at the current rate of 0.95% of population.

<sup>567</sup> <http://tapri.org.au/wp-content/uploads/2016/02/birrell-healy-feb-2013.pdf>

*beginning of 2011 who found jobs is equivalent to the total number of new jobs created in Australia over the same period. This has had a harmful impact on the level of employment, participation in the labour market and the working conditions of other Australians, particularly young people.*

- Establish the principle that businesses employing more than 30 persons should meet a quota of 90% Australian citizens.
- End the sabotage of Aussie job opportunities embodied in the following statement featured on the website of the Department of Industry, Innovation and Science (last updated 11 July 2018)<sup>568</sup>: *“Employing workers from overseas<sup>569</sup> can give your business a real advantage.”* The same Canberra website offers a link to the WA Government’s WA Migration Services website<sup>570</sup> which states: *The Government of Western Australia nominates eligible migrants for the Skilled Nominated and Regional (Provisional) Skilled Nominated visa categories. If you are nominated by WA Migration Services, you are given an automatic invitation to apply for the intended visa from the Department of Home Affairs.*
- The simple practical policy is for each State and Territory to pay each voter, beginning with the most elderly, the sum of \$20,000 funded by Work Permits for imported foreign workers. The eligibility dates below are calculated for WA and will vary with each jurisdiction.
  - As each \$20,000 payment for a work permit is received it is put in trust for the next oldest person on the electoral roll who decides how and when to draw down the money so his or her pension is not affected.
  - \$20,000 funded by work permits will in the first year be placed in trust for every voter born on or before 12 Dec 1950. This data is based on the estimate<sup>571</sup> at 98,000 of the number of persons in Western Australia requiring work permits, representing 6.15% of the number of voters in Western Australia. The oldest 6.15% of Western Australia’s voters were born on or before 12 Dec 1950.
  - NZ citizens, and spouses, fiancées and mail-order brides of Australian citizens are exempt from work permits.

---

<sup>568</sup> <https://www.business.gov.au/people/hiring/employ-people-from-overseas-in-your-state-or-territory>

<sup>569</sup> <https://www.business.gov.au/People/Hiring/Employ-people-from-overseas>

<sup>570</sup> <https://www.migration.wa.gov.au/services/skilled-migration-western-australia>

<sup>571</sup> Source material for estimate: <https://www.homeaffairs.gov.au/about/reports-publications>



- Over four years, \$20,000 funded by work permits will be placed in trust for every WA voter born by 31 Aug 1964<sup>572</sup>.
- So that their pensions will not be affected, each recipient of \$20,000 will be entitled to nominate payment in equal fortnightly amounts over a period up to five years. The unpaid balance will be held in trust for the recipient.
- If a foreign worker is employed without a work permit, the foreign worker and the employer are each committing an offence. The worker and the employer are each liable for a fine of \$5,000. Each fine of \$5,000 (less costs) for a work permit offence is payable as a reward to the individual who has reported the offence.
- The status of Work Permits as a State issue is reinforced by the 21 June 2017 decision by the WA Government to slash the West Australian Skilled Migration Occupations List from 178 to 18<sup>573</sup>.
- State Governments set their own fees for a host of licences and permits. The WA Government maintains a Buy Local Policy<sup>574</sup>.
- There is no downside to giving Aussie workers an advantage over foreign imported workers.
- Focus on education, apprenticeships and training of young and mature Australian citizens for current and future jobs.
- On 30 Jan 2019 the Foundation for Young Australians<sup>575</sup> reported on a new analysis by AlphaBeta<sup>576</sup>: *Governments are investing \$91bn in education and training annually, yet 1 in 3 young Australians is unemployed or underemployed . This high rate of youth unemployment is a lost opportunity for the economy of more than \$4.5 billion each year and diminishing the prospects of a generation of young people.*
- Every short-sighted attempt to address any temporary skills shortage through reckless engagement of imported foreign workers will harm job Australian opportunities.

---

<sup>572</sup> Based on the calculation, using ABS material, that the number of foreign workers in WA is 6.15% of the number of voters in WA.

<sup>573</sup> <https://www.sbs.com.au/yourlanguage/hindi/en/article/2017/06/21/skilled-occupations-list-slashed-178-18>

<sup>574</sup>

[https://www.finance.wa.gov.au/cms/uploadedFiles/Building\\_Management\\_and\\_Works/Consultant\\_Information/Buy\\_Local\\_Policy\\_July\\_2002.pdf](https://www.finance.wa.gov.au/cms/uploadedFiles/Building_Management_and_Works/Consultant_Information/Buy_Local_Policy_July_2002.pdf)

<sup>575</sup> <https://www.fya.org.au>

<sup>576</sup> <https://www.alphabeta.com/>

- Concessions may be considered for short-term seasonal from workers from Fiji, Tonga and East Timor.
- The Federal Government should remove any impediment to States and Territories legislating for the payment of \$20,000 to their voters, commencing with the oldest person on the electoral roll, payments to be funded by a \$20,000 work permit for each imported foreign worker.

## **FOREIGN POLICY**

- Maintain and strengthen our alliances with USA and Britain as the basis of our foreign policy.
- Establish a quarantine-free travel agreement with Taiwan.
- Move the Australian Embassy to Jerusalem without delay
- Inspect Communist China's bases<sup>577</sup> on Australian Antarctic Territory; Zhong Shan, Tai Shan and Kun Lun.
- Uphold the right of freedom and self-determination for the peoples of Hong Kong, Taiwan, Tibet, East Turkistan, Tibet, Myanmar and West Papua.
- Counter Communist Chinese ambitions in PNG by helping overcome the critical dearth of electrical energy, either through hydroelectricity, or coal or nuclear, whichever is jointly assessed as most cost-effective.
- Act immediately to secure the release from Mali of 86-years-old humanitarian Dr Ken Elliott, prisoner of Burkina Faso terrorists.
- Take Australia out of the UN and WHO. All membership of international organisations is to be assessed in the light of practical benefit for Australia and the freedom of Australians.
- Do whatever is necessary to achieve a worldwide ban on sun-dimming experiments and all other geoengineering.<sup>578</sup>
- Withdraw from the United Nations Refugee Convention<sup>579</sup>.
- Divert \$4.2bn from the Foreign Aid Budget's Australian Official Development Assistance component, for helping needy Australians including victims of natural disasters; flood, fire and drought.

---

<sup>577</sup> <https://www.abc.net.au/news/2019-03-30/china-in-antarctica-inspection-regime/10858486>

<sup>578</sup> <https://www.rt.com/news/519904-sweden-experiment-dim-sun-gates/>

<sup>579</sup> <https://www.perthnow.com.au/news/australia/pauline-hanson-cory-bernardi-to-call-for-australias-withdrawal-from-united-nations-refugee-convention-ng-75b889c791e8277195ca3ed035a3f6e5>

- Abolish foreign aid to every country whose leadership expresses hostility to Australia or rejects democracy or whose policies allow slavery or persecution of women or organ harvesting.
- Deplore the hypocrisy of individuals who falsely rail against the imaginary political influence of Her Majesty the Queen upon Australia, yet who also campaign for Australia's sovereignty to be handed to internationalist organisations.
- Convince the French Government to prevent sacrilege by wind turbines at Villiers-Bretonneux.
- Secure the swift release of Australian Julian Assange.
- Expose Communist Chinese influence in New Zealand, Tonga, Fiji, PNG and elsewhere.

## **SOCIAL WELFARE & EMPLOYMENT**

- Uphold the axiom that a job is paid human activity which adds value. Paid human activity which subtracts value, for example by subsidised construction of unreliable energy devices, does not count as a job.
- Allow each citizen not receiving an aged pension to earn \$75,000 per year tax-free on reaching seventy. See Introduction.
- The Budget boost from the voluntary reduction in the number of aged pension recipients and increased economic activity from the septuagenarian concession described above should be used to increase by \$150 per fortnight all aged pensions, TPI pensions, disability pensions and war widows' pensions.
- Increase the Carer's Allowance from \$131.90<sup>580</sup> per fortnight to \$500 per fortnight.
- All jurisdictions should combine compassion for the homeless and the jobless with total determination to create genuine jobs through training and economic growth.

## **POLICIES FOR WOMEN**

- Services Australia provides these non-taxable payments to mothers: a Newborn Upfront Payment of \$570 per child; plus for the first child a Newborn Supplement of \$1,709.89 over 13 weeks and for subsequent children a Newborn Supplement of \$570 over 13

---

<sup>580</sup> <https://www.servicesaustralia.gov.au/individuals/services/centrelink/carer-allowance/how-much-you-can-get>

weeks<sup>581</sup>. The payment for subsequent children should be increased to match the payment for the first child. Moreover, the Newborn Upfront Payment of \$570 should be replaced by a Pregnancy Upfront Payment of \$1,709.89, equal to, but not detracting from, the Newborn Supplement. The Pregnancy Upfront Payment will be paid on application, at any time following the issuance of a medical certificate confirming pregnancy. The Pregnancy Upfront Payment is not refundable to Services Australia after a stillbirth but is refundable in the event of an abortion.

- Uphold the right of each Australian woman to enjoy childbearing and child rearing. End discrimination against women who choose not to enter the workforce or who choose to defer their careers for the sake of their children. Subsidies to childcare must be matched by support for families who choose not to use childcare. The Federal Government's \$24bn support for education must be in the form of vouchers for parents, with home schooling a valid option.

## **TAXATION REFORM AND ROYALTIES**

See Ch 4, *Time for Major Tax Reform*, Richard J Tanner.

- Assess the multiple wise insights into taxation reduction expressed by the late Grant Goldman, Chapter 29.
- Focus incentives upon northern development with a Special Economic Zone as advised by Gina Rinehart's Australians for Northern Development and Economic Vision (ANDEV).<sup>582</sup>
- Canberra has no right to extort from the working people of Australia the cost of excessive and irresponsible expenditure. Examples include (relating to each private sector worker):
  - Foreign Aid (annual): \$4.161bn, or \$496 for each.
  - Snowy 2.0: \$10bn<sup>583</sup>; \$1,192 for each.
  - Wrong defence expenditure: \$100bn, or \$12,000 for each.
  - NBN (partly repayable?): \$29.5bn, or \$3,515 for each.
  - 100,000 immigrants on Newstart (annual and growing): \$1.135bn or \$183 for each private sector worker.

---

<sup>581</sup> <https://www.servicesaustralia.gov.au/individuals/services/centrelink/newborn-upfront-payment-and-newborn-supplement/how-much-you-can-get>

<sup>582</sup> *Northern Australia and then some: Changes we need to make our country rich* Gina Rinehart (2012) + <https://www.andev-project.org>

<sup>583</sup> "The Green Elephant in the Snowy Mountains" Viv Forbes 31 Aug 2018. Subsequent estimates are as high as \$17bn.

- Abolish the Fringe Benefits Tax in respect of homes for citizens, for Taxation Zones A and B and for Special Zones.
- Massively boost Zone Tax Offsets so all remote area workers on the electoral roll within daily commuting distance of their workplace will receive a tax offset of \$11,000. The Remote Area Tax Offset for Zone A is a pathetically low \$388.
- Slash income tax for all Australian workers by \$5,000, in addition to the \$11,000 tax offset for remote area workers.
- The Turnbull-Morrison tax plan (the Australian, 30 May 2018, will by 2024-25 require a labourer to pay \$27,410 p.a. in income tax. How many months does a labourer need to lose each year to come up with \$27,410? Legitimate income tax for a labourer is a Medicare levy plus a Defence levy. Every Australian family should have the right to choose to support the family on a single income. Intended victims of high-taxing Liberals:
  - A 4th year mine apprentice will suffer a \$26,093 tax rip-off
  - A miner will suffer a \$49,048 income tax rip-off
  - A forklift driver will suffer a \$47,701 income tax rip-off
- Reverse the Federal Government's \$4m cap on the R&D refund of 43.5 cents in the dollar to companies with annual turnover of less than \$20m<sup>584</sup>.
- Preserve the Diesel Fuel Rebate, essential to the continuing operation of mining, agriculture and fishing. The Greens (and some ABC broadcasters) falsely describe the Diesel Fuel Rebate as a subsidy.
- Insist that every jurisdiction receives 100% of fuel excise collected within that jurisdiction.
- Defend superannuants against raids by Government.
- Prevent ALP intended theft of benefit of franked dividends.
- Ensure that health insurance payments are tax-deductible.
- Amend taxation law so that every Australian citizen on reaching the age of seventy will be able to earn \$75,000 per year tax-free. See Introduction. This reform will slash the numbers of persons needing an aged pension and keep talented, productive people contributing to the economy and creating jobs by running their businesses or

---

<sup>584</sup> <https://www.smh.com.au/business/companies/research-tax-refund-cap-could-halt-wa-s-lithium-valley-in-its-tracks-20180814-p4zxdw.html>

working as employees or managing their investments. This reform may improve health and extend lives for elderly Australians.

- Commission a 6-month study on the positive and negative effects of taxing income earned from primary production. The study will likely find that taxation of incomes earned from primary production inhibits investment, constrains employment, harms export revenue, exacerbates the effect of natural disasters, encourages foreign ownership and reduces Federal Government nett revenue. Subject to the results, abolish tax on all incomes from primary production.
- Introduce Royalties for Voters and handle the Tech Tyrants.
- Prevent re-introduction of death duties.
- Abolish deeming.<sup>585</sup>

## ENERGY SECURITY

The goal of public policy must be permanent access to reliable energy for all Australian businesses, institutions and families. This goal can never be achieved by connecting unreliable energy sources to a grid. We should not forget that reliable friendly coal has been the key to doubling lifespans since 1800 wherever it has been freely available. See graph *Life Expectancy 1543 to 2015*.<sup>586</sup>

Daniel Mercer of the West Australian (24 Dec 2018)<sup>587</sup> exposed the gigantic and unsupportable burdens which the anti-energy ideology of a Labor Government would inflict.

On 4 Dec 2017 Benny Peiser of the Global Warming Policy Forum interviewed eminent geologist and author, Professor Ian Plimer<sup>588</sup>.



Ian Plimer photos: LibertyFest Jo Nova

---

<sup>585</sup> <https://www.servicesaustralia.gov.au/individuals/topics/deeming/29656>

<sup>586</sup> <https://wattsupwiththat.com/2021/05/25/the-de-population-bomb/>

<sup>587</sup> <https://thewest.com.au/business/renewable-energy/1b-bill-cost-to-wa-of-shortens-green-energy-plan-revealed-ng-b881057010z>

<sup>588</sup> See : ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

The Plimer interview<sup>589</sup> reveals why our energy rich country has fuel poverty and pensioners who cannot pay their power bills. There is no escaping the evidence in support of this wisdom, presented lucidly by respected authoritative blogger Joanne Nova<sup>590</sup>:

***“Every increase in the per capita installed capacity of unreliable wind energy and unreliable solar energy automatically causes a rise in electricity prices.”***

The threat of a 50% unreliable energy rule is a recipe for frightening energy prices, destruction of vital industries including aluminium refining and lithium processing, and massive unemployment. Unreliable energy inevitably jacks up prices. Unreliable energy must have full backup from reliable energy, so the capital cost is effectively doubled for no benefit.

Maurice Newman AC wrote in the Australian of 1 Jan 2019:

*We will be expected to blindly accept the fiction that scrapping coal and embracing higher renewable energy targets will lower electricity prices and create more jobs.*

On 25 January 2019, a blackout was imposed on more than 200,000 Victorians and power supply to Alcoa aluminium refinery was suspended. The Age attributed to Victorian Energy Minister Lily D’Ambrosio the assertion<sup>591</sup> that Victoria’s old, dirty, brown coal power plants had failed and the situation highlighted the need to shift to renewables. On 2 May 2021 the Minister announced that Victoria will achieve net zero emissions (of carbon dioxide) by 2050. Saints preserve us!

The welcome popularisation of electric vehicles depends upon reliable electrical energy, which cannot be provided by windmills, solar panels, or any combination of the two.

Nick Cater of the Menzies Research Centre on 28 Jan 2019 wrote<sup>592</sup>:  
*The AEMO’s long-term forecasts show that the reliability gap, the difference between capacity and demand at peak times, will increase sharply during the next decade unless more power plants are built. The gap first opened in South Australia when the state’s last coal-fired power station at Port Augusta was closed in May 2016. The gap opened in Victoria with Hazelwood’s premature closure 10 months later, removing*

---

<sup>589</sup> <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Gvnmgl38yFU>

<sup>590</sup> <http://joannenova.com.au/>

<sup>591</sup> <https://www.theage.com.au/national/victoria/why-power-outage-warnings-would-have-been-impossible-20190126-p50tuv.html>

<sup>592</sup> <https://www.facebook.com/dallas.beaufort/posts/10156223882039370>

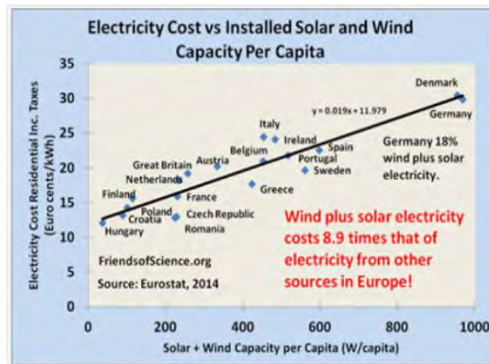
1600 megawatts of generating capacity from the grid. AEMO expects a little respite across the next two summers before the reliability gap begins widening again with the retirement of AGL's Torrens Island A gas turbines in SA. That, however, is merely a taste of the energy market nightmare that will begin when AGL's Liddell Power Station in NSW closes with the loss of 1800MW of capacity in 2022. In four years, NSW will be our most energy-impooverished state in AEMO's estimation. Its 380MW shortfall will be as large as the combined shortfall in SA and Victoria this year. By 2024-25 it will rise to 885MW, overtaking its southern neighbours. By 2027-28 the shortfall in NSW will be 1220MW. The total shortfall in the National Energy Market will be 2200MW, six times larger than it is today. No amount of wind and solar will reduce the capacity shortfall since none of it can be trusted on a bad day.

Applaud the wisdom of Trevor St Baker AO<sup>593</sup> who stated on 2 Sept 2018:

*“The influx of huge volumes of solar and wind power onto the grid has been mismanaged by the market operator, forcing the closure of baseload coal plants and driving up prices. That, combined with the framework of subsidies supporting the development of new wind and solar projects, has resulted in a "double-whammy" of unreliable electricity and high prices that have hit consumers hard.”*



Queensland philanthropists Trevor and Judith St. Baker.  
Photo: Indulgee Magazine



<sup>593</sup> <http://www.eutility.com.au/weekly-news/trevor-st-baker-backs-angus-taylor-on-renewables>



## Policies for Energy Security

- Upgrade our diesel stock from 21 days to 90 days.
- Treat with contempt the WA Liberal plan to eliminate the coal industry, the disastrous Zirkup/Honey policy endorsed by NSW Minister Matt Kean. Collie's coal and electricity generation industries are vitally important for the continuing prosperity of Western Australia<sup>594</sup>. Here is a summary of the situation in Collie:
  - The Bluewaters Power Station delivers 416MW and has on hold a plan to double that capacity to 832MW.
  - The Collie Power Station owned by Synergy produces 300MW.
  - The Muja Power Station owned by Synergy can deliver 854MW. Its reliability is reportedly compromised by Synergy's refusal to allow continuous operation. When unreliaables randomly are able to deliver to the grid, their owners get paid and Muja languishes.
  - The Indian company Lanco Infratech produces 5 million tonnes of coal each year from the two Griffin Coal Mines, Muja and Ewington. Griffin reportedly lost \$37m in 2017-2018. The cause is the unprofitability of its contracts to supply coal to the Bluewaters Power Station, to the 216MW power station at BHP's Worsley Alumina, and to Synergy. An upgrade of Bunbury Port could allow for export<sup>595</sup> of up to 15mtpa to India.
  - Yancoal Australia owns Premier Coal which lost \$17.4m in 2016-2017, because of its unprofitable contracts supplying Synergy's Collie, Muja and Kwinana Power Stations.
- A workable, practicable and affordable plan to keep Collie's mines and power stations operating may involve:
  - Encouraging pumped hydro storage using mine voids at disused minesites. The obvious benefit of extending the utility of reliably generated energy is supplemented by delay or avoidance of mine rehabilitation costs. Hydromine Pty Ltd<sup>596</sup> leads with its patents in mine void pumped hydro technology.
  - Prompting evaluation of modern conveyor systems to improve efficiency and reduce costs.

---

<sup>594</sup> <https://thewest.com.au/business/collie-needs-its-coal-to-light-the-way-into-a-new-future-ng-b881091982z>

<sup>595</sup> [https://www.sourcewatch.org/index.php/Western\\_Australia\\_and\\_coal#Existing\\_coal-fired\\_power\\_stations](https://www.sourcewatch.org/index.php/Western_Australia_and_coal#Existing_coal-fired_power_stations)

<sup>596</sup> <http://www.hydromine.com.au/>

- Canberra waiving PAYG taxation for the miners and power station workers.
- Renegotiation of contracts for coal for power generation.
- Commonwealth funding of a major upgrade for the Bunbury Port.
- A thorough audit of all LNG overseas contracts.
- Full disclosure of the total cost to each Australian voter of all the expenditure directed at boosting unreliable energy.
- Audited statement of the actual measurable impact upon the climate of all this expenditure.
- No more official use of the term “renewables”. There are two classes of energy, reliable and unreliable.
- Insist that elderly and poor citizens will never suffer loss of electricity.
- Expose the opponents of reliable energy who appear determined to de-industrialise Australia with no benefit whatsoever for the environment.
- Encourage development of export coal nationwide, including, in WA, Muja South at Collie, the Duchess-Paradise project east of Derby and the Scaddan Project north of Esperance; in Queensland the Galilee Basin; in the NT and northern South Australia the Pedirka Basin; and in Victoria’s Latrobe Valley where a brown coal export industry should be developed.
- Abolish all subsidies to unreliable energy and facilitate the increased capacity of reliable energy without public money.
- Welcome clean safe nuclear energy, where long transmission distances make coal-fired power uneconomic.<sup>597</sup>
- Evaluate molten salt reactors. In an MSR the salt, which is mixed in with the fuel, has a boiling point significantly higher than the temperature of the fuel. The reactor has a built-in thermostat. If the reactor starts to heat up, the salt expands, spreading out the fuel and slowing the reactions. MT Technology Review in 2013 estimated the capital cost of a 500MW MSR reliably and safely producing 4,161,000 MWh per year at US\$1.7bn<sup>598</sup>.

---

<sup>597</sup> <http://www.world-nuclear.org/information-library/current-and-future-generation/molten-salt-reactors.aspx>

<sup>598</sup> <https://www.technologyreview.com/s/512321/safer-nuclear-power-at-half-the-price/>

- Encourage uranium mining. Here is a statement by PHON NSW Leader Mark Latham<sup>599</sup>: *Not only is NSW missing out on the benefits of nuclear power generation (which would increase electricity supply and drive down prices), a ban on uranium mining is holding back the State's economy. NSW One Nation will end the uranium mining ban which has been in place since 1986. South Australia has been able to reap the benefits of this billion dollar national industry. Why not similar jobs and investment in NSW, especially in regional and remote areas of the State hard-hit by drought and economic struggle? There are too many government regulations holding back the NSW economy, with the uranium mining ban one of the dumbest.*
- Expose the futility of attempts to influence the climate by taxation and regulation. An example is the Barrow Island carbon dioxide sequestration scheme for which the capital expenditure has been between \$2bn and \$4bn. Described as the world's largest such scheme, the Barrow Island project, in its 50-year life, will be capable of influencing the quantity of atmospheric carbon dioxide to the extent of one part in 78 million, which is far too small to measure. Even multiple gigantic sequestration schemes can have no discernible effect on climate.
- Shut down the purposeless Barrow Island carbon sequestration project and negotiate with Chevron for the operational cost to be paid instead as a royalty, divided equally among Australian voters.
- Prevent the expenditure of public funds on any aspect of ill-advised fantasy projects, for example the plan to sell to Indonesia and Vietnam unreliable electrical energy generated in WA and delivered by an undersea cable<sup>600</sup>, and a “green hydrogen” industry in WA.<sup>601</sup>
- Terminate the entire useless global warming bureaucracy (where available, estimated annual costs are in brackets, below), and **for five years distribute the money saved to every Australian voter**. No party ever took to an election a promise of the massive bureaucratic apparatus listed (non-exhaustively) below.
  - Asia-Pacific Rainforest Partnership
  - Australian Climate Service

---

<sup>599</sup> <https://nsw.onenation.org.au/policies/lift-uranium-mining-ban/>

<sup>600</sup> <https://reneweconomy.com.au/pilbara-renewables-hub-adds-3gw-wind-and-solar-to-20bn-plan-86697/>

<sup>601</sup> <https://arena.gov.au/news/green-hydrogen-innovation-hub-to-be-built-in-wa/>

- Australian Renewable Energy Mapping Infrastructure Project
- Carbon Capture & Storage RD&D Fund
- Carbon Farming Futures
- Carbon Neutral Program
- Solar Communities Program
- Clean Energy Finance Corp<sup>602</sup> (\$176m), still operating despite the Energy White Paper 2015<sup>603</sup> having stated at page 34: *The Australian Government has announced that it will abolish this agency but will maintain a commitment to existing projects.*
- Clean Energy Regulator (\$398m)
- Climate Change Authority (\$2.6m)
- Coast Adapt
- Equipment Energy Efficiency Program
- Fuel efficiency and CO<sub>2</sub> Labelling
- Green Vehicle Guide
- Hydrogen Energy Supply Chain Pilot Project (\$20m)
- International Partnership for Blue Carbon
- Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC)
- Large-scale Renewable Energy Target (LRET)
- Mission Innovation Initiative
- National Greenhouse and Energy Reporting Scheme
- National Greenhouse Gas Inventory Program
- National Low Emissions Coal Initiative
- National Recovery and Resilience Agency
- Powering Communities Program
- The Truck Buyers Guide
- United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change
- Anything else accidentally omitted.
- Ensure Australian miners, processors and manufacturers have globally competitive reliable power.
- Stop the so-called “Snowy 2.0” Turnbull fiasco planned for the Eastern States. See Chapter 17 by Terence Cardwell.

---

<sup>602</sup> <https://www.cefc.com.au/media/files/investing-for-impact-and-innovation-cefc-annual-report-2017-18/>

<sup>603</sup>

[https://www.google.com/search?q=energy+white+paper+2015&rlz=1C1GCEA\\_enAU816AU816&oq=energy+White+paper&aqs=chrome..69i57j35i39j0l4.16805j1j8&sourceid=chrome&ie=UTF-8](https://www.google.com/search?q=energy+white+paper+2015&rlz=1C1GCEA_enAU816AU816&oq=energy+White+paper&aqs=chrome..69i57j35i39j0l4.16805j1j8&sourceid=chrome&ie=UTF-8)

- Reject the flawed Turnbull-Morrison approach to energy security which diverts attention from the inadequacies of unreliable energy by threatening suppliers of reliable energy with harsh controls.
- Heed the Current Affair<sup>604</sup> warning: one quarter of solar installations are potentially dangerous.
- Stop wind turbines which all require subsidies, are a health hazard, deadly for birds, a fire risk and hostile to nature.<sup>605</sup>
- Conduct an audit to reveal the cost for the past twenty years of all purported climate-change-related and global-warming-related university studies and evaluate their usefulness or otherwise. One of many questions which should be asked about each relevant study and PhD thesis is “How many times has it been read?”



## STOP PRINTING MONEY

- See Chapter 5 *Prof Mitchell and the collapse of Modern Monetary Theory* by Gerard Jackson, Australia’s authority on the Marxist origins and inevitably adverse consequences of Modern Monetary Theory (MMT). See also the valuable Chapter 31 *Pandemic of Lies* by Vinay Kolhatkar.
- Acknowledge that expanding the money supply always harms the poor whose meagre assets are mostly in cash, while benefitting the

<sup>604</sup> 9 Network, 7pm, 28 December 2018

<sup>605</sup> <https://stophesethings.com/2021/04/02/arson-about-giant-industrial-wind-turbines-sparking-wildfires-across-usa/>

rich whose material assets increase in cash value at a rate not less than the rate of inflation.

- Remember the colloquialism “*Not worth a continental*”, the valueless currency of the American Revolution.

## REVIVE COASTAL SHIPPING

- Small ports, roll-on-roll-off stern loading seaworthy barges and floating harbour transhippers (FHTs) are cost effective ways to boost domestic trade and exports. Visit the informative website of Gold Coast based Sea Transport Corporation<sup>606</sup> led by Hon. Dr Stuart Ballantyne DSc (Strathclyde).

## PRIMARY INDUSTRIES



- Compensate farmers financially for loss of property rights due to UN agreements<sup>607</sup>.
- Preserve and promote the valuable live sheep export and live cattle export industries and encourage the highest standards of care for animals in transit.
- Uphold property rights for primary producers, allowing dam building and the land clearing they need to keep their farms viable.

---

<sup>606</sup> [www.seatransport.com](http://www.seatransport.com)

<sup>607</sup> <https://www.onenation.org.au/policies/farming-and-water/>

- Evaluate, plan and implement wise projects for southward water delivery, in WA and Queensland. See Chapter 7.
- Cattle and sheep are vital contributors to civilisation. Our leaders must commit to unequivocal support of primary and pastoral industries against the enemies of civilisation who, using carbon dioxide as a pretext, want humans to eat insects instead of healthy and tasty beef, mutton, pork and other meat products.
- Protect pastoralists and farmers from vigilante activity by Green-Left fanatical groups such as the ‘Aussie Farms’ website and Direct Action Everywhere. Primary producers have a right to privacy and are entitled to conduct their commercial activities without harassment and trespassing from Green nutters<sup>608</sup>. These fanatics rate animals ahead of humans. They are trying to reverse the basis of our civilisation, whereby humankind has conquered nature.
- Reject the attack on all meat industries by Animals Australia<sup>609</sup> and related anti-meat outfits. This attack is centered on the false claim that ruminants are a major cause of global warming. Grass eaten by grateful stock is transformed into healthy edible animal protein. The carbon from the grass is returned to the atmosphere in the form of the life-giving trace gas CO<sub>2</sub>.
- Solve the labour shortage problem by abolishing tax on all incomes derived from all branches of farming.
- The Federal Government MUST defeat the fire ants.<sup>610</sup>

## **DEFENCE (YES, WE HAVE ENEMIES)**

- Be aware that Australia is under threat. The primary responsibility of the Commonwealth is to protect Australia.
- Cancel immediately the grossly expensive plan for Naval Group to build diesel submarines (see Chapter 12 by Viv Forbes), and conduct an evaluation of alternatives for nuclear submarines. Erudite defence writer Robert Gottlieb has recently provided this valuable contribution: *John White<sup>611</sup> is one of our top submarine and frigate experts and he points out that currently the break fee is only €90*

---

<sup>608</sup> [https://nsw.onenation.org.au/policies/helping-country-regional-nsw/?fbclid=IwAR03CRIs5wrDJ1cbDdfkhc\\_94mRECnG-Ij\\_70w6JT7t4pJyF1F2alPK6wwA](https://nsw.onenation.org.au/policies/helping-country-regional-nsw/?fbclid=IwAR03CRIs5wrDJ1cbDdfkhc_94mRECnG-Ij_70w6JT7t4pJyF1F2alPK6wwA)

<sup>609</sup> <https://www.animalsaustralia.org/features/lets-talk-about-climate-change.php>

<sup>610</sup> <https://www.malcolmrobertsqld.com.au/destructive-fire-ants-keep-spreading-biosecurity-estimates/>

<sup>611</sup> Dr John White, Executive Chairman since 1998 of Birdon Pty Ltd

*million or \$140 million. It will soon rise. We should take advantage of this low fee and break the submarine contract.*<sup>612</sup>

The irresponsible decision to build 12 outrageously expensive unproven diesel submarines in SA for \$50bn (or \$225bn<sup>613</sup>) was intended to protect Liberal seats. Diesel submarines when eventually delivered will contribute nothing of consequence to our defence. Six swiftly deliverable Virginia Class submarines worth \$15bn would be incomparably more effective than 12 pedestrian diesel subs at a cost of \$50bn. The Virginias could be wet-leased, and Astute nuclear submarines from UK could also be considered. Indonesia recently acquired three non-nuclear submarines from Republic of Korea at a cost of \$2.1bn, including KRI Alugoro 405, launched in Indonesia in 2019. Inexpensive ROK submarines can be speedily acquired and deployed.

On submarines, Geoffrey Barker wrote<sup>614</sup> on 19 Jun 2017:

*The history is detailed in the prize-winning *The Silent Deep* by Peter Hennessy and James Jinks (Penguin Books, 2016), a history of the Royal Navy submarine service since 1945. Hennessy and Jinks reveal the impact on the Royal Navy of the October 1957 visit to the UK of the USS Nautilus, to take part in Operation Rum Tub, an exercise that matched Nautilus against Royal Navy ships. In the exercise, Nautilus tore the Royal Navy apart so comprehensively that Lord Louis Mountbatten, the First Sea Lord, was moved to write at the time 'we now appreciate that we are in the presence of a revolution in naval warfare in some ways more far-reaching than the transition from sail to steam'. The Admiralty declared: 'If the Royal Navy did not acquire these submarines it would cease to count as a naval force in world affairs'.*

Here is the view of respected defence writer Greg Sheridan:

*Australia is shamefully neglecting the most fundamental obligations of nationhood, namely self-defence and national security. The shocking, bipartisan scandal of our new submarines, the first of which is not due to come into service now until 2034, is the most painful and disgraceful case.*

---

<sup>612</sup>

[https://www.theaustralian.com.au/subscribe/news/1/?sourceCode=TAWEB\\_WRE170\\_a&dest=https%3A%2F%2Fwww.theaustralian.com.au%2Fbusiness%2Fescape-route-from-our-submarine-debacle%2Fnews-story%2F7e8c05cbdcda490e3de6fef1a8de9e2&mementype=anonymous&mode=premium](https://www.theaustralian.com.au/subscribe/news/1/?sourceCode=TAWEB_WRE170_a&dest=https%3A%2F%2Fwww.theaustralian.com.au%2Fbusiness%2Fescape-route-from-our-submarine-debacle%2Fnews-story%2F7e8c05cbdcda490e3de6fef1a8de9e2&mementype=anonymous&mode=premium)

<sup>613</sup> Estimate by Prof Maria Rost Rublee, Australian Outlook, 4 October 2018

<sup>614</sup> <https://nationalinterest.org/blog/the-buzz/it-time-australia-buy-nuclear-submarines-21219>



- Negotiate with the UK Government for long-term deployment in WA of a battalion of the Scottish Regiment.
- Encourage Australian Army Cadets and skill-at-arms.
- Assert that social engineering is not the role of the ADF.
- Evaluate purchase of Chi Yang class frigates from Taiwan.
- Rigorously expose and remedy bad decisions on equipment purchase, including but not limited to the F35 Joint Strike Fighter<sup>615</sup>, the Boxer<sup>616</sup> and Hawkei<sup>617</sup>. There is a serious design flaw in the fleet of 47 MRH-90 Taipan helicopters acquired at a cost of \$3.8bn.<sup>618</sup> A wise retired officer states that the special forces want the Blackhawks back.
- Acknowledge that SAS personnel have been outrageously exploited through excessive multiple rotations in Afghanistan; and reject the Brereton Report's assertion that leaders have no responsibility for actions of subordinates.
- Replace General Angus Campbell AO DSC as Chief of the Defence Force. See links below for some of the reasons.<sup>619</sup>
- Invite the USA to establish a major air base at Learmonth and name the base "Hancock" as a tribute to WA's Air Vice Marshal Sir Valston Hancock KBE, CB, DFC.
- Immediately grant generous compensation and resettlement if necessary for all the victims of PFAS contamination of water supplies<sup>620</sup> in the vicinity of airbases.
- Discourage the recruitment of women for combat roles and reverse the dangerous current policy of feminising the ADF.
- Reject any suggestion of conscription, which is securing military services below the market price.



Sir Valston Hancock

---

<sup>615</sup> American Gripen: The Solution to the F35 Nightmare by David Archibald (2016) ISBN 9781941071533

<sup>616</sup> See Chapter 29 from the late Grant Goldman

<sup>617</sup> <https://www.abc.net.au/news/2021-01-09/australian-military-billion-hawkei-contract-criticism-revealed/13044330>

<sup>618</sup> <https://www.canberratimes.com.au/story/6987065/defence-admits-38b-helicopter-fleet-has-major-door-flaw/>

<sup>619</sup> <https://wentworthreport.com/afghanistan-the-fevered-imaginings-of-the-remfs> + <http://unchainaustralia.com/Huggett>

<sup>620</sup> <https://www.abc.net.au/news/2018-07-24/pfas-chemicals-contamination-groundwater-homes-near-pearce-airb/10030952>

- Abolish personal taxation on military salaries.
- Evaluate diesel-powered motorcycles for infantry mobility.
- Order from Boeing six Orca Extra Large Unmanned Undersea Vehicles (XLUUVs or drone subs).<sup>621</sup>
- Establish fitness standards equivalent to levels expected of recruits after basic training. Pay incentives to civilians between 18 and 30 to maintain those standards so that in an emergency, time can be saved in recruitment and training.
- There is a role for electric vehicles in the military, but we must not compromise the ADF by concessions to the global warming cult. A Defence News article<sup>622</sup> reveals the UK danger is real, quoting a Ministry of Defence review: “We are already at the forefront of the new and growing green military agenda.” The UK has announced that the RAF will have net-zero carbon emissions by 2050, and Air Chief Marshall Mike Wigston expects the RAF to work under the assumption that it has to hit the net-zero target a decade earlier, in 2040. The USA has chosen six companies to develop ways to power electric military vehicles. Fort Bliss is to become the Army’s Center for Renewable Energy.<sup>623</sup> The US Government has wisely sought the advice of Australia’s world-leading specialists in fast charging of electric vehicles, Tritium, founded by Queensland’s Trevor St Baker AO.<sup>624</sup>
- Instil the concept that every rank be trained to accept and exercise responsibility for two ranks higher. Every lance-corporal learns how to lead as a sergeant, every lieutenant learns how to lead as a major. Emergency rapid expansion of the ADF is then simplified.

## **WIND BACK THE FEDERAL GOVERNMENT**

- Restrict the Commonwealth to the exercise of powers listed in Section 51 of the Constitution.
- The Commonwealth is demonstrably incapable of handling Aged Care which must be returned to States and Territories.

---

<sup>621</sup> <https://www.popularmechanics.com/military/navy-ships/a26344025/navy-extra-large-unmanned-submarines-boeing/>

<sup>622</sup> <https://www.defensenews.com/smr/energy-and-environment/2021/05/04/british-military-aircraft-must-hit-net-zero-target-by-2040-raf-head-says/>

<sup>623</sup> <https://www.defensenews.com/land/2021/04/22/us-army-picks-6-companies-to-tackle-how-to-power-electric-combat-vehicles-in-the-field/>

<sup>624</sup> <https://www.afr.com/companies/energy/tritium-raises-30m-for-charging-stations-20190807-p52em3>

- The Federal Government has no business in generating a national school curriculum.
- For all assistance to disabled and disadvantaged persons, control of the process must be as close as possible to the recipient. An increase in distance always causes reduction in accountability and diminution of compassion. The \$92bn National Disability Insurance Scheme (NDIS) should be scrapped and the financial resources devolved to the States.
- On 1 April 2021 Minister Paul Fletcher announced in Perth a federal grant to replace a level crossing with a bridge, one of countless examples of Federal empire-building squandering time and resources on State responsibility. Return decision making and funding capacity to States!
- Establish an incentive system for identification of Federal Government activities which should cease or be wound back.
- Ensure that all Federal legislation has a sunset clause.
- Eliminate all Henry VIII clauses in legislation.<sup>625</sup>
- Reject the Albanese plan for 20,000 social housing properties which emphatically is not the role of the Federal Government. In every activity helping the poor or disadvantaged, decision making must be kept close to the people being helped.
- Heed Senator Malcolm Roberts at 2021 Senate Estimates.<sup>626</sup>
- Abolish the Safer Communities Fund, a vote-buying Federal intrusion into State and Territory responsibilities.

## **FEDERAL BUDGET SAVINGS<sup>627</sup>**

- The Nett Debt on 26 February 2021 was \$619 billion<sup>628</sup>. The graph (above) from the website of Independent Australia<sup>629</sup> shows that from 2012 to 2020 only six OECD countries had blown out their debt by more than Australia, where debt growth has been 32.9%.
- Ending the Global Warming bureaucracy helps. More savings:
  - End welfare payments for foreign citizens other than Kiwis.

---

<sup>625</sup> <https://www.ruleoflaw.org.au/wp-content/uploads/2012/08/Reports-and-Pres-4-11-Henry-VIII-Clauses-the-rule-of-law1.pdf>

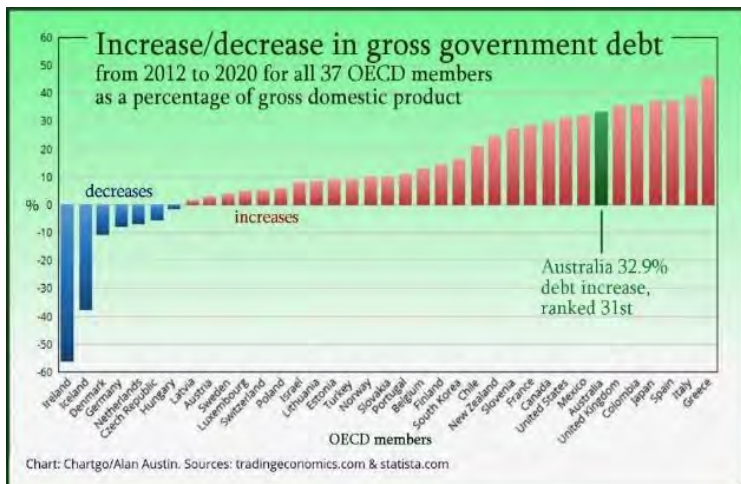
<sup>626</sup> <https://bit.ly/3fQUgqF>

<sup>627</sup> See *Take Australia Back* (2018) by Mark Latham, Wilkinson Publishing Pty Ltd, ISBN 9781925642599, p119

<sup>628</sup> <https://www.finance.gov.au/publications/commonwealth-monthly-financial-statements/2021/mfs-january>

<sup>629</sup> <https://independentaustralia.net/politics/politics-display/morrison-government-piling-australia-in-debt-,14938>

- Terminate business welfare and many functions of the Department of Industry, Science, Energy and Resources, including the Accelerating Commercialisation Grant Program and the \$1.5bn Local Road & Community Infrastructure Program.
- Discard the ridiculous \$10bn Collins submarine refit plan.
- Eliminate social engineering agencies such as the Human Rights Commission, Our Watch and the \$5.3bn Workplace Gender Equality Agency.
- Stop funding the ABC (\$1.4bn) and SBS (\$420m).
- Reject additional billions which have been announced in the Budget, including \$1.2bn to be squandered through the (liberty-endangering) Digital Economy Strategy.
- Reverse ridiculous grants, including but not limited to \$103m (5 May 2021) for three hydrogen projects.<sup>630</sup>
- Abolish the \$33m per year Australian Curriculum, Assessment and Reporting Authority.
- Local Government, not Canberra, should fund Men's Sheds.



## EDUCATION AND VOUCHERS

- Uphold the right of parents to make education decisions.
- Assert that the primary responsibility for education lies with the State and Territory Governments.

<sup>630</sup> <https://www.minister.industry.gov.au/ministers/taylor/media-releases/australia-backs-world-leading-clean-hydrogen-projects>

- Australia-wide standardisation of curricula or of any other aspect of education is neither obligatory nor even desirable. The Federal Education Department should be abolished.
- Commonwealth education funding is best arranged by Treasury, through vouchers for parents instead of payments to schools. Choice is then enhanced for parents who can exercise their choice of schools, while having the right of home schooling.
- The voucher system should be extended to childcare so homemaker parents are treated fairly and grandparents who care for children can receive a benefit.

## **FAMILY LAW**

- Government policy should create conditions where it is easy for families to flourish and stay together.
- Australia needs a Royal Commission into Family Law.
- Too many parents, mostly male, are denied access to their children, with suicide often a tragic result. Children deserve to have both parents involved in their lives.
- Support must be given to both parents through a fairer family law and child support system.

## **ABOLISH HORIZONTAL FISCAL EQUALISATION HFE**

- The current 75% GST entitlement figure for WA was falsely portrayed as a floor, but was always intended to be a ceiling. HFE is a socialist construct and must be ended without delay<sup>631</sup>.
- A 2017 submission<sup>632</sup> to the Productivity Commission, authored by your editor, called for an end to HFE, and explained that there is neither legislative nor contractual nor legal basis for HFE. Abolition requires only a signature by the Treasurer.
- A video viewable at [www.unchainaustralia.com/HFE](http://www.unchainaustralia.com/HFE), recorded by the Editor on 2 June 2021, explains the futility of HFE and the urgent reasons for immediate abolition.
- Eastern State Treasurers are reportedly plotting to overturn WA's 75% GST arrangement.<sup>633</sup> They must be stopped.

---

<sup>631</sup> <https://www.facebook.com/183095455433867/videos/1597253747146530>

<sup>632</sup> [https://www.pc.gov.au/\\_\\_data/assets/pdf\\_file/0005/219056/sub045-horizontal-fiscal-equalisation.pdf](https://www.pc.gov.au/__data/assets/pdf_file/0005/219056/sub045-horizontal-fiscal-equalisation.pdf)

<sup>633</sup> The West Australian, 29 May 2021, page 19

- On 25 June 2021 a full page advertisement authorised by M Cash on behalf of the Liberal Party headed “Supporting Western Australia’s Recovery” listed five achievements. First was ***\$6.3 million in GST payments in 2021-22***. This is mere repayment of a minor portion of GST money stolen through HFE from WA.
- End the unfair and exploitative treatment of Australian small business by the \$1,000 import threshold on GST.

## **FOREIGN OWNERSHIP**

- Acknowledge public concern about the transfer of agricultural land, public infrastructure and exceptionally large numbers of residences to foreign ownership, especially if based in China.
- An overtaxed nation’s assets become subject to transfer into foreign ownership. The best defence against excessive foreign ownership is drastic reduction of tax burdens on Australians, so Australians can accumulate capital and invest in their homes, in Australian companies and in Australian projects, in person or through their chosen superannuation funds.
- Promote Joint Venture relationships as a constructive alternative to foreign ownership.
- Confirm that defence and security considerations must be considered in decisions to grant approval of foreign ownership, a significant example being the Port of Darwin, presently controlled by a potentially hostile government.
- Recognise Australians’ concern that government-owned and government-influenced entities are investing heavily in Australia to advance the geo-political goals of the Chinese Communist Party. [See Chapter 18 by Tshung Chang]
- Consider a Royal Commission into major acquisitions of Australian infrastructure, industry and real estate by a potentially hostile foreign government controlled by the CCP and by entities substantially owned by that foreign government. *Cui bono?*



**ROYALTIES FOR VOTERS**  
**\$38,000 CASH**  
 Voters from every State may join now FREE at  
[www.royaltiesforvoters.com.au](http://www.royaltiesforvoters.com.au) 0400 764 197

# CHAPTER 31

## THE PANDEMIC OF LIES

### VINAY KOLHATKAR

Savvy Street 7 April 2021

Freelance journalist, novelist, and screenwriter **Vinay Kolhatkar** is the Chief Editor of *The Savvy Street*. He has penned a TV pilot screenplay *Undercover: The Story of Jamila*, and two literary thrillers *A Sharia London* and *The Frankenstein Candidate*. He is also the co-author of *Media Wars: The Battle to Shape Our Minds*



***“If parasitism, favouritism, corruption, and greed for the unearned did not exist, a mixed economy would bring them into existence.”***  
(Ayn Rand, “The Pull Peddlers”, *Capitalism: The Unknown Ideal*).

In 2020, many opened up to the reality of the establishment playing us. Even for those who already knew, the *breadth and scope* of the cytokine storm<sup>634</sup> of the establishment’s attempt at “manufacturing consent”<sup>635</sup> must have come as a revelation—it did to me. The

---

<sup>634</sup><https://www.verywellhealth.com/cytokine-storm-syndrome-4842383>

<sup>635</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Manufacturing\\_Consent](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Manufacturing_Consent)

establishment (includes most politicians, the bureaucracy, academe, mass media, and their cronies) went into such overdrive to blank out any countering opinions that it became obvious that a “fabricated reality” was being presented.

In effect, because all mass media (with very few exceptions) and nation-states joined the global bandwagon of manufactured narratives, it was no longer a local epidemic. Deceit-2020 is now a full-fledged pandemic of lies. It is way bigger than COVID-19.

### **A Consensus of Lies**

The fabricated realities are now everywhere: from virology to economics to agriculture. However, since the list is way too long, we will look only at three illustrations:

**(1) The Virology Consensus**—a dismissal of the efficacy of HCQ and Ivermectin ... because ... everyone must be masked, socially distanced, and vaccinated ... and afterward, still be susceptible to being masked and socially distanced at will. In 2020, governments severed the physician-patient bond. Globally. Without precedent.

None of us is an expert at everything. But it is we who select experts for ourselves. We can get it wrong—for ourselves and those for whom we are guardians. But are we clever enough, responsible enough, that we can be entrusted to choose whose counsel we seek?

After all, we know ourselves far better than any government would. Clearly, we have our best interest at heart. Which money manager can we entrust our pension management to? Whose legal counsel shall we seek? Which electrician? Which plumber? Most critically, which physician?

Me? I do my research before I see my long-standing physician for anything out of the ordinary. I discuss my symptoms in the context of my medical history and the research. I get the respect I deserve, even if he does not always agree with me. We agree an action plan. I carry it out.

But in 2020, most of us found this bond severed for COVID. The State’s “experts” were to decide all preventive, testing, and curative measures. In most countries, physicians depend on the State’s imprimatur; they can hardly afford to be deregistered. If you had COVID-like symptoms, you had to run into the State’s arms, away from your trusted, chosen physician.

Couldn’t sunlight, zinc, vitamins work as preventives? Folksy remedies were dismissed by the State’s experts.



Didn't Hydroxychloroquine (HCQ) work efficaciously<sup>636</sup> to prevent hospitalization and death in well over 90% of cases, if administered early? Ivermectin, even in the late stage<sup>637</sup>? Didn't Budesonide<sup>638</sup> as well? In 2020, I discussed that with various local physicians in Sydney, Australia. They were not allowed to write a HCQ script even if you tested positive for the virus, let alone as a prophylactic. The promising<sup>639</sup> Ivermectin<sup>640</sup> suffered the same fate. Except in nations<sup>641</sup> that have defied the orthodoxy. It's a scandal<sup>642</sup> that would sell newspapers, yet the legacy media ignores it.

The global "experts" first dismissed HCQ, then concocted a failure in studies restricted to wherein HCQ was administered late. The world's top two medical journals even published a paper with fake data<sup>643</sup>, and later retracted it<sup>644</sup>. But by then the damage was done<sup>645</sup>.

We will test you, we will decide when you get admitted to hospital. If you do land there, a stranger under our control may well withhold the most promising treatments from you<sup>646</sup>. If you survive all that, and get cured and discharged ... don't breathe a sigh of relief that you now have antibodies that in the case of SARS-1 lasted up to 12 years<sup>647</sup>. Because we want you to get vaccinated no matter what. And vaccines may only prevent severity, not the disease<sup>648</sup>.

In other words, vaccines will have the same outcome as widely available inexpensive therapeutic medications like HCQ, Budesonide and Ivermectin. So we never needed the lockdowns. Many of the deaths that already occurred could have been prevented. And we would have got to herd immunity a lot quicker. Indeed, COVID antibodies

---

<sup>636</sup> <https://www.lifesitenews.com/opinion/hcq-behe?>

<sup>637</sup> <https://www.youtube.com/watch?app=desktop&v=Jvkoh6mdqy4&fbclid>

<sup>638</sup> <https://fortune.com/2020/07/24/budesonide-coronavirus-covid-richard-bartlett/>

<sup>639</sup> <https://www.theblaze.com/op-ed/horowitz-who-data-ivermectin-reduces-covid-mortality-by-81-also-who-we-still-dont-recommend-it?>

<sup>640</sup> <https://www.medrxiv.org/content/10.1101/2021.03.26.21254398v1?>

<sup>641</sup> <https://thewatchtowers.org/ivermectin-goes-mainstream-in-dominican-republic-doctors-cure-6000-patients-with-covid-19-with-ivermectin/>

<sup>642</sup> <https://www.francesoir.fr/societe-sante-opinions-entretiens/ivermectine-scandal-debriefing-tess-lawrie?>

<sup>643</sup> [https://www.thelancet.com/journals/lancet/article/PIIS0140-6736\(20\)31958-9/fulltext](https://www.thelancet.com/journals/lancet/article/PIIS0140-6736(20)31958-9/fulltext)

<sup>644</sup> [https://www.thelancet.com/journals/lancet/article/PIIS0140-6736\(20\)31180-6/fulltext](https://www.thelancet.com/journals/lancet/article/PIIS0140-6736(20)31180-6/fulltext)

<sup>645</sup> <https://www1.racgp.org.au/newsgp/professional/retracted-lancet-study-a-wake-up-call>

<sup>646</sup> <https://www.tga.gov.au/alert/new-restrictions-prescribing-hydroxychloroquine-covid-19>

<sup>647</sup> <https://www.medrxiv.org/content/10.1101/2020.02.12.20021386v1.full.pdf>

<sup>648</sup> <https://www.cidrap.umn.edu/news-perspective/2021/03/astrazeneca-vaccine-doesnt-prevent-b1351-covid-early-trial>

were arguably 50-80 times<sup>649</sup> the detected COVID cases back in April 2020 (due to undetected asymptomatic transmission); antibody testing was quickly condemned, and, denied funding, it ceased to be the marker of herd immunity.

And, despite uncertainty on the origin of the outbreak, any contrary *opinion*<sup>650</sup>, even from a virologist that actually worked in the Wuhan lab (e.g., Dr. Li-Meng Yan), was branded as misleading “information.” Thanks, Facebook, you never grasped the distinction between assertions, facts, information, and opinion. Did you even want to?

All the State’s experts agreed on lockdowns, masking, social distancing, and vaccinations. Always. Globally. Every expert who disagreed was marginalized. Why? Let’s formulate a hypothesis.

Standing orders to purchase vaccines are triggered<sup>651</sup> by WHO declaring a disease to be a “pandemic.” By November 2020, over ten billion doses<sup>652</sup> had been pre-ordered.

The industry also has immunity without precedent. CNBC’s MacKenzie Sigalos reports<sup>653</sup>:

“The federal government has granted companies like Pfizer<sup>654</sup> and Moderna<sup>655</sup> immunity from liability if something unintentionally goes wrong with their vaccines.

‘It is very rare for a blanket immunity law to be passed,’ said Rogge Dunn, a Dallas labour and employment attorney. ‘Pharmaceutical companies typically aren’t offered much liability protection under the law.’

You also can’t sue the Food and Drug Administration for authorizing a vaccine for emergency use, nor can you hold your employer accountable if they mandate inoculation as a condition of employment.”

Perhaps the pharmaceutical industry would rather the enormity of the financial benefit from the vaccine race than an equally effective cure from generic or inexpensive medicines. But how would they lure most governments into doing their bidding? We can hazard a guess. The chief suspect is cronyism, the cancer that many politicians *want to infect capitalism with*, so they can boost their own power, prestige, and wealth.

---

<sup>649</sup> <https://www.thesavvystreet.com/the-pandemic-cardinal-numbers-no-one-talks-about/>

<sup>650</sup> <https://www.foxnews.com/media/chinese-virologist-government-intentionally-coronavirus>

<sup>651</sup> <https://www.newscientist.com/article/dn17291-swine-flu-pandemic-declaration-to-trigger-vaccine-switch/>

<sup>652</sup> <https://www.nature.com/articles/d41586-020-03370-6>

<sup>653</sup> <https://www.cnbc.com/2020/12/16/covid-vaccine-side-effects-compensation-lawsuit.html>

<sup>654</sup> <https://www.cnbc.com/quotes/PFE>

<sup>655</sup> <https://www.cnbc.com/quotes/MRNA>

Here's what Olivier J. Wouters<sup>656</sup> disclosed in JAMA Internal Medicine (May 2020)<sup>657</sup>:

“In the U.S. from 1999 to 2018, the pharmaceutical and health product industry spent \$4.7bn, an average of \$233 million per year, on lobbying the U.S. federal government; \$414m on contributions to presidential and congressional electoral candidates, national party committees, and outside spending groups; and \$877m on contributions to state candidates and committees. Contributions were targeted at senior legislators in Congress involved in drafting health care laws.”

I rest my case. Even if corruption and favouritism did not exist, a mixed economy will bring them into existence.

**(2) Modern Monetary Theory (MMT):**<sup>658</sup> In 2020, an absurdist economic theory became mainstream. MMT claims that federal budget deficits do not matter for governments that can print their way out of debt. That such governments *will never default* (clearly, debasement is not regarded as a *de facto* default).

But, as I remarked in “Will Sovereign Defaults Trigger the Next Financial Crisis?”<sup>659</sup>

According to MIT Press<sup>660</sup>, “The first recorded default goes back at least to the fourth century B.C., when ten out of thirteen Greek municipalities ... defaulted on loans from the Delos Temple.” MIT Press also details sovereign debt restructures from 1820 onwards, and there hasn't been a continent on earth or a long-enough period without one.

In recent times, such defaults have been witnessed for Russia, Argentina, Ecuador, Greece, Iraq, Uruguay, and many others, with investors taking ‘haircuts’<sup>661</sup> – a cutback in the principal amount repaid – ranging from 50% (Russia) to nearly 90% (Iraq).

On March 18, 2021, Joe Wiesenthal and Tracy Holloway of Bloomberg Markets had MMT champion Stephanie Kelton on their

---

656

[https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/?term=Wouters%20OJ%5BAuthor%5D&cauthor=true&cauthor\\_uid=32125357](https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/?term=Wouters%20OJ%5BAuthor%5D&cauthor=true&cauthor_uid=32125357)

657 <https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/32125357/>

658 <https://www.investopedia.com/modern-monetary-theory-mmt-4588060> and Chapter 5 by Gerard Jackson in this book.

659 <https://www.thesavvystreet.com/will-sovereign-defaults-trigger-the-next-financial-crisis/>

660 [https://journalistsresource.org/wp-content/uploads/2012/12/MIT-Press\\_Sovereign-Defaults-and-Debt-Restructurings.pdf](https://journalistsresource.org/wp-content/uploads/2012/12/MIT-Press_Sovereign-Defaults-and-Debt-Restructurings.pdf)

661 <https://www.parisschoolofeconomics.eu/IMG/pdf/Cruces-Trebesch-oct2011.pdf>

show<sup>662</sup>. The obvious question was raised by Wiesenthal: “If we don’t need to worry about deficits, why do we have taxes?”

Kelton’s response? (See minute<sup>663</sup> 44 to 45; her sentiments are encapsulated below):

*‘Taxes are a way to remove spending power from people so the State can decide how to spend [their money] ... they are important for redistribution for wealth and income ... they are a way of punishing and incentivizing behaviours.’*

Now that is revealing. Kelton is not hiding the bias that ensconces the MMT “theory” – taxes are a way to let the State control behaviour outside of the criminal justice system. Let’s remove the brakes on the State and use taxes as a brake on runaway inflation when needed. In other words, let the State grow exponentially at the expense of the rest of us.

But as Jeff Deist points out here<sup>664</sup>, MMT is neither modern, nor monetary, nor even a theory. Economist Michael Sanibel puts it succinctly<sup>665</sup>:

*“A nation’s currency is not exempt from the laws of supply and demand so the more that is printed, the less it is worth.”*

There is no magic pudding. It is laughable to theorize that there is. But academe, politics, and the mass media; the “establishment” is happy to remove even the theoretical brakes from runaway federal budget-deficit trains. Many conservatives are also on this joyride, but the commonsensical counterview – which is that MMT is just fakery<sup>666</sup> – is only available on outlier media like personal blogs and libertarian websites.

### **(3) What’s Rihanna<sup>667</sup> got to do with the Indian farmers’ strike?**

What do you get when you google “Indian farmers’ strike”? Ideological hegemony. All websites that are on the first page of Google search results blame the new laws. Farmers are oppressed, big corporations will acquire their farms. Poor farmers. Modi bad. That’s about it. But corporations do not have invading armies. They may make offers that small farmers are

---

<sup>662</sup> <https://www.bloomberg.com/news/articles/2021-03-18/stephanie-kelton-on-how-mmt-won-the-fiscal-policy-debate?>

<sup>663</sup> <https://www.bloomberg.com/news/articles/2021-03-18/stephanie-kelton-on-how-mmt-won-the-fiscal-policy-debate?>

<sup>664</sup> <https://mises.org/power-market/mmt-not-modern-not-monetary-not-theory>

<sup>665</sup> <https://www.forbes.com/sites/greatspeculations/2010/12/10/5-failed-currencies-and-why-they-crashed/?sh=33f0f550632c>

<sup>666</sup> <https://www.dlacalle.com/en/mmt-is-fake-economics/>

<sup>667</sup> <https://www.rihannanow.com/>

free to refuse. Thunberg and Rihanna weighed in to support the “poor” farmers. Of course.

Popstars matter. Alongside footballers, they dominate the most-followed lists of Twitter<sup>668</sup> and Instagram<sup>669</sup> accounts. Academe has been corrupted, but the way to people’s hearts and minds is not just via MSNBC, PBS, and *The Guardian*. Get Rihanna and Beyoncé to amplify the sound bites. The likes of Rihanna have more followers on social media than the whole lot of them—the *New York Times*, MSNBC, and CNBC, combined.

Now here’s a headline that Google does not want you to stumble upon: ‘Farmer protests’ are nothing but manufactured perception to fool the country, protestors constitute less than 1% of real farmers in the country<sup>670</sup>. The establishment would be most upset if you actually read that piece, or this article, headlined: Corporatism: Influential Farmers in India Oppose Pro-freedom Agricultural Reforms<sup>671</sup>, in which author James Talocka<sup>672</sup> says:

*“The reform that has generated the most outrage, the Farmers’ Produce Trade and Commerce Act<sup>673</sup>, grants farmers the freedom to sell directly to private traders and retailers, allowing them to bypass government-sponsored middlemen.”*

Predictably, those standing in the way of liberalization are those who gain the most from government intervention. Rice and wheat farmers from Punjab and Haryana are the principal beneficiaries of India’s state-run agricultural system. There is no Farmers v Modi. Undeserving middlemen are being given the boot. Virtually all farmers are thrilled at the outcome. Who knew?

We have but taken only three illustrations here. It would be possible to go into the hundreds, including encouragement to file fraudulent campus-rape charges<sup>674</sup>, the climate scam<sup>675</sup>, and the biased-beyond-belief coverage<sup>676</sup> of the 2020 presidential election.

---

<sup>668</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List\\_of\\_most-followed\\_Twitter\\_accounts](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_most-followed_Twitter_accounts)

<sup>669</sup> [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List\\_of\\_most-followed\\_Instagram\\_accounts](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_most-followed_Instagram_accounts)

<sup>670</sup> <https://www.opindia.com/2020/12/protestors-constitute-less-than-1-of-real-farmers-in-the-country/>

<sup>671</sup> <https://mises.org/wire/corporatism-influential-farmers-india-oppose-profreedom-agricultural-reforms>

<sup>672</sup> <https://mises.org/profile/james-talocka>

<sup>673</sup> <https://pib.gov.in/PressReleasePage.aspx?PRID=1656929>

<sup>674</sup> <https://www.thesavvystreet.com/the-new-epidemic-of-fictitious-campus-rapes/>

<sup>675</sup> <https://www.thesavvystreet.com/its-time-to-confront-the-climate-racket-head-on/>

<sup>676</sup> <https://www.thesavvystreet.com/claims-of-electoral-fraud-debunked-discredited-but-not-the-navarro-report/>

Ultimately even the most stubborn will yield—at least to the possibility that an attempt to manufacture a global consensus is underway—by an establishment that includes the likes of Facebook, Google, Twitter, and YouTube.

### **The Root Cause of an Attempt to Manufacture Consensus**

Who does a false consensus assist? Those with power or wealth created by the false narrative. Or those whose deep-set ideology taints their worldview to believe in the falsehood. Such accusations, though, fly from all directions toward many sources. If there is a single dominant establishment narrative, then one ideology has powered over others. Which one?

If you haven't read the essay "[The Neo-Marxists' Long March through the Institutions](https://www.thesavvystreet.com/the-neo-marxists-long-march-through-the-institutions/),"<sup>677</sup> you should. To quote Bradley Thomas:

“Modern-day American universities, public education, mainstream media, Hollywood, and political advocacy groups are dominated by leftists. This is no accident, but part of a deliberate strategy to pave the way for communist revolution developed more than eight decades ago by an Italian political theorist named Antonio Gramsci<sup>678</sup>.”

Gramsci spoke of organizations including churches, charities, the media, schools, universities and “economic corporate” power as organizations that needed to be invaded by socialist thinkers.

The new dictatorship of the proletariat in the West, according to Gramsci, could only arise out of an active consensus of the working masses, led by those critical civil society organizations generating an ideological hegemony. Later, neo-Marxism itself morphed into “postmodernism”—a revolution that violates individual souls. Apart from spreading economic class conflict into a variety of “oppressed v oppressor” wars, its key weapon is to diminish the power of reason. In postmodernism, history becomes subjective, a record merely of how we choose to interpret it.

Even science has been assaulted by subverting its own stronghold against fakery—the peer-reviewed journal. Even hoaxes are published<sup>679</sup> in peer-reviewed journals. How? The State controls the bulk of the research funds available for most disciplines as well as prestige and power via lucrative consulting roles and honours bestowed. Opposing the establishment narrative can become tantamount to career

---

<sup>677</sup> <https://www.thesavvystreet.com/the-neo-marxists-long-march-through-the-institutions/>

<sup>678</sup> <https://www.britannica.com/biography/Antonio-Gramsci>

<sup>679</sup> <https://www.thesavvystreet.com/are-grievance-studies-a-scientific-hoax/>

suicide. Further, every nation-state has effective ownership and thus control over at least one major public media group. But hordes of Gramsci's followers, schooled in neo-Marxist orthodoxy, have joined the ranks of the elite in private mass media for decades.

And, before we praise the fleet-footed Facebook and YouTube for giving a voice to the silenced, let's remind ourselves of what Dr. Michael Rectenwald says in USA 2020: An Election Swayed by the Thought Police<sup>680</sup>:

*“Both Google and Facebook received start-up capital, directly and indirectly, from U.S. intelligence agencies. For Facebook, the start-up capital came through Palantir<sup>681</sup>, Accel Partners<sup>682</sup>, and Greylock Partners<sup>683</sup>. These funding sources either received their funding from, or were heavily involved in, In-Q-Tel. In 1999, the CIA created In-Q-Tel<sup>684</sup>, its own private sector venture capital investment firm, to fund promising start-ups that might create technologies useful for intelligence agencies.” Gogle’s contracts with the intelligence community (IC) have continued. Moreover, these platforms and social media outfits fully cooperate with the IC and the military, handing over data to the NSA upon demand and granting them backdoor access to user data. ‘Google was a deep-state asset from its inception and remains one to this day.’”*

Meanwhile, Twitter and YouTube de-platforming of conservative voices accelerated in 2020. Facebook, posing as a mere “platform,” now routinely removes anti-establishment *opinion* postings as “fake news” or marks them as “misleading information.”

Why would a private sector entity serve its founding entity even after it is publicly listed? Because the “venture capitalist” was the State, and the State continues to control the most lucrative revenue contracts that a private entity can win.

Quite likely, the “Deep State” is getting deeper because the State's proportion of the economy is incessantly growing (and will accelerate with the “modern monetary theory” gaining ground); it already controls the bulk of education curricula, research funding, revenue-earning contracts, and

---

<sup>680</sup> <https://www.thesavvystreet.com/usa-2020-an-election-swayed-by-the-thought-police/>

<sup>681</sup> <https://theintercept.com/2017/02/22/how-peter-thiels-palantir-helped-the-nsa-spy-on-the-whole-world/>

<sup>682</sup> <https://accel.com/>

<sup>683</sup> <https://greylock.com/>

<sup>684</sup> <https://scholarlycommons.law.northwestern.edu/cgi/viewcontent.cgi?article=1739&context=njilb>

honours. It has the bulk of the carrots, and, via its cancel-culture arm, an ugly career-ending stick. Worse, in the United States, there's a move to brand contrary opinion with the terrorist label.<sup>685</sup> The liberal press is no longer a watchdog over the State's burgeoning powers, but its lapdog. Fighting the Deep State is now horrendously difficult.

### **Reality Is Our Ally**

This Gramscian “ideological hegemony” is aimed at creating a global neo-Marxist utopia. But the smarter rulers know that state ownership of the means of the production fails miserably, so they will let some of the private sector flourish. The most productive ones can always be entrapped later by choking regulation and incestuous rewards. Economic fascism leads to a stable long-term rule of tyranny—**“Stakeholder Capitalism” is a Trojan Horse for Fascism**<sup>686</sup>.

Big corporations are already entrapped, most are now sworn enemies of true capitalism.

The vaccines against **The Pandemic of Lies** are not made available by Pfizer, Moderna, and Astra-Zeneca—they are sourced from actuality, veracity, and the unvarnished truth. How are these vaccines obtained?

Ask the searching questions. Read and listen to the non-establishment periodicals like *Savvy Street*<sup>687</sup>. Get hold of a copy of *Media Wars: The Battle to Shape Our Minds*<sup>688</sup>. Read it and spread the message.

Reality is an ally of the truth, for eventually, the truth will out. But what happens once you become savvy, when you *know the path*?

Speak up. Tell truth to power. Directly if you can. Indirectly if you cannot. Engage with your family and friends. Keep calm. Stay rational. But above all, persist. Share the truth on social media or email ... articles, videos, podcasts ... distribute the “vaccine of truth.”

In February 2021, Australian MP Craig Kelly was **pushed out**<sup>689</sup> of his conservative political party for persistently telling truth to power on HCQ, Ivermectin, and the climate racket, but, he stays in Parliament as an independent, more popular than ever.

---

<sup>685</sup> <https://www.thesavvystreet.com/are-we-all-domestic-terrorists-now/>

<sup>686</sup> <https://www.thesavvystreet.com/stakeholder-capitalism-is-a-trojan-horse-for-fascism/>

<sup>687</sup> <https://www.thesavvystreet.com/>

<sup>688</sup> <https://www.amazon.com/gp/product/B084FGDQ5W>

<sup>689</sup> <https://independentaustralia.net/politics/politics-display/climate-denier-craig-kelly-resigns-from-the-liberal-party,14835>



So do voice your concerns *wherever* you peacefully can—town hall meetings, social media, blogs, comment on sites, talkback radio, meet your constituency’s parliamentarian. . . . If you have no time but have money, donate to the voices that are truth-tellers. If you have no money to spare, find the time. Any reader still tempted to dismiss all suspicions of a “framed” narrative may care to read the America’s Frontline Doctors 25 March 2021 conversation<sup>690</sup> with Dr Mike Yeadon, former VP and Chief Science Officer of Pfizer. Dr. Yeadon’s key points are:

- 1) “I have absolutely no doubt that we are in the presence of evil (not a determination I’ve ever made before in a 40-year research career) and dangerous products.”
- 2) Those who survived SARS most likely have cross immunity against SARS-CoV-2, quite possibly lifelong. The best data suggests that immunity lasts at least 17 years. There is no need for top-up vaccines.
- 3) “The good news is that there are multiple choices available: hydroxychloroquine, ivermectin, budesonide (inhaled steroid used in asthmatics), and of course oral Vitamin D, zinc, azithromycin etc. These reduce the severity to such an extent that this virus did not need to become a public health crisis.”
- 4) There is no need to vaccinate anyone younger than 60 years and in good health. And “it’s wholly unethical to administer something novel and for which the potential for unwanted effects after a few months is completely uncharacterized.”
- 5) “Until recently, I had high regard for global medicines regulators.” “We wrote privately to them, warning of blood clots, they ignored us. When we went public with our letter, we were completely censored. Days later, more than ten countries paused use of a vaccine citing blood clots.”

**The stakes are phenomenal. If we stay quiet now, we could be silenced forever.**

*The Savvy Street* 

<https://www.thesavvystreet.com>

---

<sup>690</sup> <https://www.americasfrontlinedoctors.com/exclusive-former-pfizer-vp-to-aflds-entirely-possible-this-will-be-used-for-massive-scale-depopulation>

## Be Part of the Battle to Shape the Public Mind

### *Media Wars: The Battle to Shape Our Minds*



Do you believe the mainstream media in your country is fair? Balanced? In pursuit of objective truth?

If your answer is a “No,” then you need to know why—the reason runs deep in recent 20<sup>th</sup> century history. And it affects everything | from politics to poetry, from science to law, from economic theory to psychiatry, from art to investment.

At various times since the Kindle edition went into a preorder period, *Media Wars* has been ranked number 1 in Amazon “New and Future Release” Kindle bestseller lists in [Political Philosophy](#), [Ethics & Morality](#), [Radical Thought](#), and [Media Studies](#), and in the top two in [Political Freedom](#).

“Come, my friends, 'Tis not too late to seek a newer world.”

— *Ulysses*, Alfred Lord Tennyson

PAINTED BY WINEBLY STANDARD  
2017 © CREATOR.COM



## CHAPTER 32

### The “Great Inversion” Will Not Survive Reality

Robert Gore

Savvy Street 16 March 2021

*Robert Gore<sup>691</sup> is a multifaceted writer, investor, attorney, and a former bond trader. His informative website is: [www.Straightlinelogic.com](http://www.Straightlinelogic.com).*

*His most recent novel is *The Golden Pinnacle*, available on Amazon, Kindle, and Nook. Robert is also a regular columnist for Australia-based [www.thesavvystreet.com](http://www.thesavvystreet.com).*



***A seamless web, they all believe because they all believe<sup>692</sup>.***

If it seems like the world has turned upside down it's because it has. Right is wrong and wrong is right. Truth is lies and lies are truth. Knowledge is ignorance and ignorance is knowledge. Success is failure and failure is success. Reality is illusion and illusion is reality.

It would be comforting to say that this inversion is a plot by nefarious others. Comforting, but not true, in the pre-inversion meaning of the word true. Rather it stems from answers to questions that confront everyone. To think for yourself or believe with the group? To stand alone or cower with the crowd? It is the conflict between the individual and the collective, and between what's true and what's believed.

We live in an age of fear. It is not fear of germs, war, poverty or any other tangible threat that most besets humanity. It is the fear of being disliked and ostracized by the group.

If every age has its emblematic technology, ours is social media, with its cloying likes and thumbs up and its vicious cancellations, doxing, and deplatforming. No longer must you wander through life plagued by that

---

<sup>691</sup> <https://en.gravatar.com/painintheass1976>

<sup>692</sup> The Gordian Knot, Robert Gore, 2000

nagging insecurity—am I liked? Now you can keep virtual score: you not only know if you're liked or disliked, you know by how much and by whom. Unfortunately, that knowledge does not seem to help; the scoreboards only amplify the insecurity. What was once an occasionally troubling question, privately asked of oneself, has become a widely held, public obsession.

The official COVID-19 response is the apotheosis of inversion and probably the one that runs it off the rails. There is a model that has repeatedly erred predicting infection and death rates by orders of magnitude. Use it! Politicians and bureaucrats, the two most power-hungry groups on the planet, are clamouring for unlimited powers to destroy jobs, businesses, economies, lives, and liberty. Give it to 'em, no questions asked!

Sunshine, Vitamin D, fresh air, and exercise prevent diseases and lessen their symptoms' severity. Lock 'em up! Lockdowns are not working. Lock 'em up harder! Masks don't prevent or hinder viral transmission; their packaging says so. Double, triple, or better yet, quadruple mask! At high cycle thresholds, the PCR test throws off many false positives, inflating case counts. Crank up the cycle thresholds until Biden gets in office!

Cheap medicines, hydroxychloroquine and ivermectin, both prevent and cure the disease, provided it is not too far advanced. Discourage their use! They work better than expensive vaccines. Make vaccinations mandatory!

Scores of reputable and eminent doctors and scientists are questioning and criticizing the protocols. Censor them and follow our shapeshifting science! Death counts are inflated because hospitals have a financial incentive to attribute deaths to COVID-19 and anybody who has tested positive and subsequently dies of whatever cause is labelled a COVID-19 death. If they scare people into saving just one life.... The cure is far worse than the disease. Shut up or we will shut you up! There are always germs out there and they constantly mutate, so this horseshit could last forever: The New Normal, The Great Reset. It will last forever, and it will get worse, won't it? We'll circle back on that.

Peer pressure is the fundamental force of the social universe. Anyone who's part of a collective will be pressured to accept its consensus on matters trivial and important. Congruence between what a collective

believes and truth is happenstance. The larger the group, the higher the chance of incongruence.

Groups do not think, they perpetuate and enforce belief. Collectives collectivize what passes for thought, none more so than governments. There is always the danger that someone might ask why those who rule get to club everyone else into submission. Rulers either suppress that question or try to provide a nominal justification. If they have the clubs, what are they worried about?

The ruling caste is always small compared to the ruled. No matter how many clubs it has and how overmatched the subjects may be, the ruling caste knows its position is more secure if their subjects believe their propaganda and consent to their rule. The underpinnings of frightened compliance with “Do as you’re told or else!” are rickety compared to a chorus chanting in unison “We’re all in this together!” or some such rot.

None are so enslaved as those chained to group belief. Truth is irrelevant, group acceptance paramount. Belief is unquestioned and unchallenged, truth the shunned and hated enemy. Governments have promoted this inversion for centuries, always telling the same lies. Faith in government may be the strongest and longest-lived secular religion, and it is certainly the one most resistant to questions, investigation, or contrary evidence.

The script never varies. We are good, they are bad, exterminate them. Conquest, domination, and empire are our nation’s greatness. Need not greed: those who earn it are selfish for trying to keep it; we are virtuous for taking it away. Our pieces of paper are good as gold. Your squalor has nothing to do with our opulent lifestyles; be grateful for your bread and circuses. Dissidence must be suppressed; opposition is traitorous. Ruination and death are everyone’s fault but ours. You just were not good enough to live up to our ideals.

Inversions can only last so long. People consciously or unconsciously reject them, and reality does not invert. A small coterie in Washington may believe they run a global empire, but Russia and China refuse to kowtow, even nominal allies are backing away, and the costs of maintaining its crumbling empire are helping drive the U.S. into bankruptcy. What U.S. cheerleaders call the best military in the world hasn’t won a significant war since World War II and its fighting forces

are being ideologically culled or indoctrinated in wokesterism, systematically rendering it even less fit to fight.

The censors no longer hide their censorship. There are stories that cannot be reported, questions that cannot be asked, investigations that cannot be launched, platforms that cannot be allowed, and issues that cannot be discussed within the captured media. It cried foul when Donald Trump made “fake news” a catch phrase, but it caught on because it confirmed what millions know: much of today’s “news” is fraudulent propaganda.

After a month-and-a-half of one-party rule it is clear that suppression is only going to get worse. Among those who intellectually stand outside the collective, suppression neither decreases belief in what is suppressed nor increases belief in the party line. They know the truth lies in what is being kept from them.

Subconsciously, even adherents to the party line never completely believe it. Fully “woke,” you may “know” that Western civilization is a discredited product of the white male patriarchy. However, do you throw yourself from the top of a tall building because the properties of gravity were first described by white English patriarch Isaac Newton?

Psychological dissonance plagues true believers. What are they going to believe: dogma or their own senses and thought processes, such as they are? It’s the root cause of their psychic brittleness: the inability to answer questions or engage in debate, the insistence on ostensible agreement, and the need to suppress anyone who does not go along.

The fragility that tries to adjust reality to belief runs head-on into the desire among those whose behaviours are to be adjusted to live their own lives as they see fit, not to mention into reality itself. America’s divide is between those who want to be left alone and those who want to tell them what to do. It is so much easier for the latter if they can impose at least the appearance of consent on the former through suppression, fraud, or force.

Reality doesn’t invert, no matter how many people believe otherwise. Governments and central banks will debase their fiat debt instruments until the illusion that they are worth something is discarded. They have every incentive to do so and it is happening now as governments go broke.

Empires crumble because they require more energy and resources to maintain than they generate. The American empire will be no exception. The more production is taxed, regulated, and otherwise penalized, the less

production you get. The more indolence is rewarded, the more indolence you get. As government's power expands, people's freedom shrinks.

You can make people engineers or brain surgeons based on their race, ethnicity, gender, sexual preference or any other irrelevant factor, but it increases the likelihood that the bridge collapses and the patient dies on the operating table.

A society that corrupts science, the basis for discovering, describing, and employing reality, is doomed. Honest science requires free inquiry and debate. It is a never-ending process of proposing, testing, evaluating, revising and discarding hypotheses for new ones with more explanatory and predictive power. There is no such thing as settled science. The claims that there is with regards to climate, coronaviruses, or any other scientific issue are nothing more than admissions that the purported science is propaganda. Unchallenged science is a contradiction in terms; challenge is the lifeblood of science.

So, add science that isn't science to the long list of inversions that collectively could spell humanity's doom. Consequences don't recognize wishful thinking or political diktat. Climate and coronavirus dogma masquerading as science is the Trojan horse ushering in the great reset of a new world order. Global governance, state-approved science, political and cultural canons enforced with jihadist zeal, top-down economic command-and-control, the eradication of any vestiges of liberty, and billions of unthinking adherents will destroy rather than build, compounding today's inversions and creating new ones.

The danger to all this is individuals who think and act for themselves, those who are woke to the woke, so to speak. The key to standing on the outside, critically examining what is within, is to abandon any desire to be on the inside. The docile dreck and their puppet-masters within are usually sufficient inducement to stay outside. Once that decision is made, independence of thought is almost assured. (Those who see the inside for what it is and still want in are corrupt beyond redemption.)

Challenge dogma and propaganda and you are a dissident. Not always a comfortable position, but the dissidents will have the best shot at surviving the coming collapse. The insiders will suffer shattering disillusionment as reality obliterates cherished belief... and the insiders.

The historically unprecedented scale of present inversions guarantees upheaval and change beyond reckoning when reality's full force can no longer be denied or subverted. Even those who see things as they are and

regard themselves as fully prepared will be shocked by what is to come. At least they will retain the existential essentials of observational power and logic as they sort through the smouldering intellectual landscape, discard the inversions, and get on with the rebuilding.



The image shows the logo for Katter's Australian Party, which consists of a blue square with a white seven-pointed star. To the right of the logo is the text 'KATTER'S AUSTRALIAN PARTY'. Below the logo and text is the following contact information:

Phone: (07) 4401 5037  
Office Hours: 9:00am - 5:00pm Mon-Fri  
Address: 2/321 Sturt Street, Townsville QLD  
Postal Address: P.O. Box 1022, Townsville, QLD, 4810



# COUNTER OF UNNECESSARY DEATHS

Share Tweet @CovidNews

For those denying the effectiveness of early treatment, this is your legacy:

Frozen in mid June 2021 by Tech Giant censorship

# 2,458,905

## unnecessary deaths

Based on adoption and early outpatient use of the current best treatment when it was known to be effective from multiple studies at  $p = 0.01$  (ivermectin from Oct 9, 2020, and HCQ from May 19, 2020), and adjusting for the estimated fraction of the world that adopted these treatments. The total number of COVID-19 deaths is 3,927,458.

There have been 60 controlled studies of ivermectin for COVID-19, authored by 549 scientists, with 18,931 patients. Meta analysis shows a 76% improvement for early treatment, relative risk 0.24 [0.14-0.41]

There have been 259 controlled studies of HCQ for COVID-19, authored by 4,137 scientists, with 385,342 patients. Meta analysis shows a 66% improvement for early treatment, relative risk 0.34 [0.24-0.49] (HCQ is not effective when used too late).

Many other early treatments are effective, for example vitamin D and bamlanivimab (LY-CoV555). Using multiple treatments, especially with different mechanisms of action, is likely to further reduce deaths.

Ivermectin early treatment

Ivermectin prophylaxis



HCQ early treatment studies



## RECOMMENDED READING

Ayaan Hirsi Ali (2021/2016/2008)

- **Prey:** *Immigration, Islam and the Erosion of Women's Rights*
- **Heretic:** *Why Islam Needs a Reformation Now*
- **Infidel:** *My Life*

James Allan (Ed.) (2016) + James Allen and Peter Kurti (Eds.) (2020)

- **Making Australia Right**, ISBN:9781925501353
- **Keeping Australia Right**, ISBN 9781922449160

David Archibald (2014/2015/2016/2020)

- **Twilight of Abundance:** *Why Life in the 21<sup>st</sup> Century will be Nasty, Brutish and Short*
- **Australia's Defence**, ISBN 9781925138849
- **American Gripen:** *The Solution to the F-35 Nightmare*, ISBN 9781941071533
- **The Anticancer Garden in Australia:** *Reduce your cancer risk through diet*

Nicholas Aroney, Peter Gerangelos, Sarah Murray, James Stellios

- **The Constitution of the Commonwealth of Australia:** *History, Principle and Interpretation*, ISBN 9780521759182

Ron Asher (2017)

- **In the Jaws of the Dragon:** *How China Is Taking Over New Zealand*, ISBN: 1872970516

Dr Anita Bailey PhD (2017)

- **Cold Times:** *How to Prepare for the Mini Ice Age*. ISBN 0985801786

Jeff Bennett

- **Little Green Lies:** *An Exposé of Twelve Environmental Myths*, ISBN 9781921421648

Alex Berenson (2020)

- **Unreported Truths about COVID-19 and Lockdowns.** *Combined Parts 1 to 3: Death Counts, Lockdowns and Masks.*

Chris Berg + Sinclair Davidson

- **Against Public Broadcasting:** *Why we should privatise the ABC and How to Do It*, ISBN 9781925501896-2

Dr Howard Thomas Brady (2017)

- **Mirrors and Mazes:** *A Guide Through the Climate Change Debate*, ISBN: 9781546629115

Peter R. Breggin MD + Ginger Ross Breggin (2021/1991)

- **COVID-19 and the Global Predators:** *We are the Prey*
- **Toxic Psychiatry**

Bruce Bunker (2018)

- **The Mythology of Global Warming:** *Climate Change Fiction VS. Scientific Facts*, ISBN10 1945181478

Patrick J Byrne (2021)

- **The Deep Rig:** How Election Fraud Cost Donald J. Trump the White House by a Man Who Did Not Voter for Him (or what to send friends who ask, “Why do you doubt the integrity of Election 2020”?)

John L Casey (2014)

- **Dark Winter:** *How the sun is causing a 30-year Cold Spell*

Dr Vernon Coleman (2019/2020/2021)

- **Anyone Who Tells You Vaccines Are Safe and Effective is Lying**
- **Endgame:** *The Hidden Agenda 21*, ASIN B08Z4G3Q83

Douglas Darby (1982)

- **Trust the Two Percent:** *A comparative study of Free China and communist China*, published by Centre for International Studies Ltd

Rupert Darwall (2017)

- **Green Tyranny:** *Exposing the Totalitarian Roots of the Climate Industrial Complex*, ISBN10 1594039356

Teresa de Mouileied-Moore (2020)

- **Life Being In It**, ISBN 9781660377596

Steve Deace + Todd Erzen (2021/2016)

- **Faucian Bargain:** *The Most Powerful and Dangerous Bureaucrat in American History*

Dr Kevin Donnelly

- **Cancel Culture and the Left’s Long March**

Leni Erceg (2011)

- **Sacrifices for Wealth and Power**, ISBN 9780646563084

Alan Fensin (2015/2014)

- **13 Facts That Prove Humans Don’t Cause Global Warming:** *Stop Blaming Carbon Dioxide for Climate*
- **Liars and Deniers:** *Climate Change Truth That Anyone Can Understand*

Dr Christine Finlay PhD (2005)

- **Smokescreen:** *Black/White/Male/Female Bravery and SE Australian Bushfires* (online)

David Flint AM and Jai Martinkovits (2014)

- **Give Us Back Our Country:** *2<sup>nd</sup> edition* Connor Court, Ballarat

Tom Frame AM (Editor) (2017)

- **An Australian Nuclear Industry:** *Starting with Submarines?* ISBN 9781922449382

Professor Peter C. Gøtzsche (2020)

- **Vaccines:** *Truth, lies and controversy*, ASIN B0848FPKNP

Dr Simone Gold (2020)

- **I Do Not Consent:** *My Fight Against Medical Cancel Culture*

Louise Kuo Habakus, + Mary, J.D. Holland (Editors) (Sept 2012)

- **Vaccine Epidemic:** *How corporate Greed, Biased Science, and Coercive Government Threaten Our Human Rights, Our Health, and our Children*

Prof Clive Hamilton AM (2018/2020)

- ***Silent Invasion: China's Influence in Australia***, ISBN 9781743794807
- ***Hidden Hand: How the Chinese Communist Party is Reshaping the World***, ISBN 9781743795576

F.A. Hayek

- ***Individualism and Economic Order***, ISBN 9780226320939

Dr Marion Hercock (2009)

- ***Born in the Desert***, ISBN 9780859054812

Peter Hennessy + James Jinks (2016)

- ***The Silent Deep: A history of the RN submarine service since 1945***, ASIN: B0171SWRGI

Dr Eve Hillary (1997/2003/2010)

- ***Children of a Toxic Harvest: An Environmental Autobiography***
- ***Sarah's Last Wish: A Chilling Glimpse into Forced Medicine***

Joel S. Hirschorn (2020)

- ***Pandemic Blunder: Fauci and Public Health Blocked Early Home Treatment***, ASIN B08WCC1V8L

Joe Hoft (2020)

- ***In God We Trust: Not in Liberal Lying Lunatics***

Paul Homewood (2021)

- ***A Short History of Climate Alarm***

Dr Suzanne Humphries + Roman Bystrianyuk (July 2013)

- ***Dissolving Illusions: Diseases, Vaccines and the Forgotten History***

Linda Jayvin (May 2021)

- ***The Shortest History of China***, ISBN 9781760641122

Alan Jones AO + Hon Mark Latham (May 2018)

- ***Conversations in the Kitchen***, ISBN 9781921024405

Steven Kates (2016)

- ***The Art of the Impossible: A Blog History of the Election of Donald J. Trump as President***, ISBN 9781925501391

Bob Katter (2012)

- ***An Incredible Race of People : A Passionate History of Australia***

Patrick Radden Keefe (2021)

- ***Empire of Pain: The Secret History of the Sackler Dynasty***

Robert F. Kennedy (Editor) (Sept 2015/2021)

- ***Thimerosal: Let the Science Speak: The Evidence Supporting the Immediate Removal of Mercury a Known Neurotoxin from Vaccines***
- ***The Real Anthony Fauci: Big Pharma's Global War on Democracy, Humanity, and Public Health (Children's Health Defense)***

Dr Václav Klaus

- ***Blue Planet in Green Shackles: What is Endangered: Climate or Freedom?***

Dr Steven E. Koonin (May 2021)

- ***Unsettled: What Climate Science Tells Us, What It Doesn't and Why it Matters*** (Ben Bella Books)

Hon Mark Latham (2018/2006)

- ***Take Back Australia: Saving our country, our culture, our civilisation***
- ***The Latham Diaries***, ISBN 9780522852691

Mark Lawson

- ***Climate Hysteria***, ISBN 9781925826333

Bjørn Lomborg (Sept 2015)

- ***False Alarm: How Climate Change Panic Costs us Trillions, Hurts the Poor, and Fails to Fix the Planet***

Heather MacDonald (Sept 2015)

- ***The Diversity Delusion: How Race and Gender Pandering Corrupt the University and Undermine our Culture***

Sharri Markson (2021),

- ***What Really Happened in Wuhan***, ISBN 9781460760925

Dr Jennifer Marohasy (2017),

- ***Climate Change The Facts 2020***, ISBN 978-1-925984-94-1

Andy May (2020),

- ***Politics and Climate Change: A History***, ISBN 9781636252629

Prof Rory Medcalf (2020),

- ***Contest for the Indo-Pacific, Why China Won't Map the Future***,

Dr Joseph Mercola (2021)

- ***The Truth About COVID-19: Exposing the Great Reset, Lockdowns, Vaccine Passports and the New Normal***

Dr Judy Mikovits + Kent Heckenlively (2021/2019/2017)

- ***The Case Against Masks: 10 Reasons Why Mask Use Should Be Limited***
- ***Plague of Corruption: Restoring Faith in the Promise of Science***
- ***Plague: One Scientist's Intrepid Search for the Truth about Human Retroviruses and Chronic Fatigue Syndrome, Autism, and other Diseases***

Willem Middelkoop (2016)

- ***The Big Reset: The War on Gold and the Financial Endgame***. ISBN 9789462980273

Dr Neil Z. Miller (2016)

- ***Miller's Review of Critical Vaccine Studies: 400 Important Scientific Papers Summarised for Parents and Researchers***

Dr Patrick Moore (Jan 2021)

- ***Fake Invisible Catastrophes and Threats of Doom***

Alan Moran

- ***Climate Change: Treaties and Policies in the Trump Era***

Marc Morano (2021)

- ***Green Fraud: Why the Green New Deal Is Even Worse Than You Think***

Peter Navarro

- ***Death By China***: Confronting the Dragon – A Global Call to Action  
Nyungai Warren S Mundine (2017)
- ***Warren Mundine***  
Dr Monika Nagel (2014)
- ***Fatal Cocktails around The World***, ISBN 9780994649003  
Andy Ngo (2021)
- ***Unmasked: Inside Antifa's Radical Plan to Destroy Democracy***  
John O'Halloran + Ric Teague (2021)
- ***The Platoon Commander***  
Dr Seamus O'Mahoney (2019/2021)
- ***The Ministry of Bodies: Life and death in a modern hospital***  
Michael O'Neill (2020)
- ***The Assassination of Barbara O'Neill***, ISBN 9780992475550  
Charles Ortleb (2020)
- ***Fauci: The Bernie Madoff of Science and the HIV Ponzi Scheme that Concealed the Chronic Fatigue Syndrome Epidemic***  
Professor Garth W. Paltridge (2010)
- ***Climate Caper***, ISBN 9781921421259  
Geoffrey Parker (2014)
- ***Global Crisis, War, Climate Change and Catastrophe in the 17th Century***  
Fred Pearce (2010)
- ***The Climate Files, The Battle for the Truth about Global Warming***  
Prof Ian Plimer (2009/2012/2014/2017)
- ***Heaven and Earth: Global Warming, the Missing Science***
- ***How to Get Expelled from School: A Guide to Climate Change for Pupils, Parents and Punters***
- ***Heaven and Hell: The Pope condemns the poor to eternal poverty***. Translated into German in 2015 as ***Himmel + Hölle: Der Papst verdammt die Armen zu ewiger Armut***
- ***Not for Greens: He Who Sips with the Devil Should Have a Long Spoon***
- ***Climate Change Delusion and the Great Electricity Rip-off: Read the Bible Like Never Before***  
Pamela A Popper, + Shane D Prier (Oct 2020)
- ***COVID Operation: What Happened, Why it Happened and What's Next***  
Denis Porter
- ***COAL: The Australian Story 1970-2020***, ISBN 9781922449313
- ***COAL: The Australian Story from Convict Mining to the Birth of a World Leader***, ISBN 9781922449313  
Mark Poynter (2018)
- ***Going 'Green': Forests, Fire and a Flawed Conservation Culture***  
Geoff Raby (Nov 2020)
- ***China's Grand Strategy and Australia's Future in the New Global Order***

Dr Karina Reiss + Dr Sucharit Bhakdi (Sept 2020)

- **Corona False Alarm? Facts and Figures**, ASIN B08JCDV25M

Dr Peter Ridd (2000)

- **Reef Heresy? Science, Research and the Great Barrier Reef.**

Gina Rinehart (2012/2015)

- **Northern Australia and Then Some: Changes we need to make our country rich**, ISBN 9781921345258
- **From Red Tape to Red Carpet and Then Some**, ASIN B013L549BE

Sebastian Rushworth MD (2021)

- **COVID: Why Most of What You Know is Wrong**, ASIN B08YKJXRKF

Sarina Russo (2002)

- **Meet Me at the Top! The Sarina Russo Story**, ISBN 9781521820681

Gad Saad (Oct 2020)

- **The Parasitic Mind: How Infectious Ideas are Killing Common Sense**

Dr Sanjeev Sabhlok (2008/2021)

- **Breaking Free of Nehru: Let's Unleash India**, ISBN 9788190583589
- **The Great Hysteria and the Broken State: The betrayal of science & laws during the COVID-19 outbreak**, ISBN 9781922449283

Peter Sawyer (1990)

- **Green Hoax Effect**, ISBN10 0870340980

Kenneth Schultz (May 2018, Jul 2017, May 2017)

- **Western Civilisation under Siege: The Assault on the Western Mind**
- **The Decline and Imminent Fall of the West: How the West can be Saved**
- **Western Civilisation's Coming Apocalypse: How the West can be Saved**

Michael Shellenberger (July 2020)

- **Apocalypse Never: Why Environmental Alarmism Hurts Us All**

R.J. Solomon (1988)

- **The Richest Lode: Broken Hill, 1883-1988**, ISBN 9780868063331

Michael D Squires (2011)

- **Dragons in the Surf** (thoughtful fiction – China invades Australia)

David Stove (2006)

- **Scientific Irrationalism: Origins of a Postmodern Cult**

Keith Thompson (Editor)

- **Current Issues in Law and Religion**, ISBN 9781922449450

Ludwig von Mises

- **Human Action: Scholar's Edition**, ASIN B0022NHOL6

Stephen Wells (2018, 2021)

- **Confessions of a Climate Change Denier**
- **The Great Corona Virus Swindle**

Keith Windschuttle (2000, 2020)

- **The Killing of History**, ISBN 9781893554122

- ***The Persecution of George Pell***, ISBN 9780648996118

Dr Judy Wilyman PhD (2020)

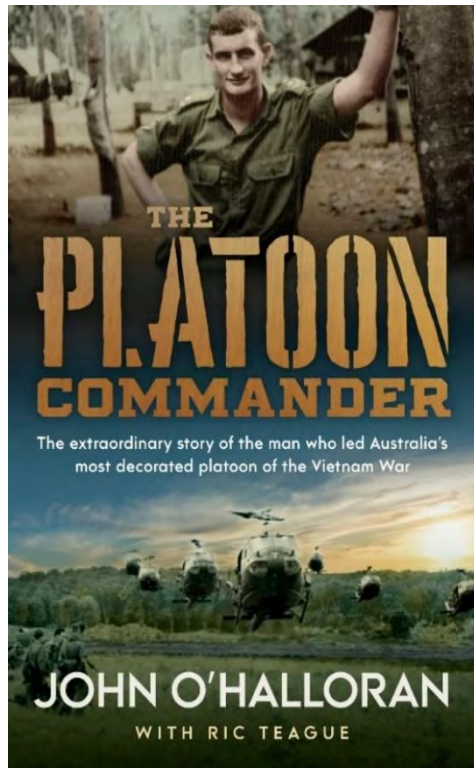
- ***Vaccination: Australia's Loss of Health Freedom; A Critical Analysis of the Aust Government's Rationale for its Health Policy***

Prof Augusto Zimmermann (2018 )

- ***Christian Foundations of the Common Law: Volume 1: England***
- ***Christian Foundations of the Common Law: Volume 2: The United States***

Prof Augusto Zimmermann (*Ed.-in- Chief*) + Joshua Forrester (*Ed.*) (2021)

- ***Fundamental Rights in the Age of Covid-19: The Western Australian Jurist Volume II***, ISBN 9781922449375



John Barnes is fundraising for the Salvos.

Give him a hand:

<https://digitaldoorknock.salvationarmy.org.au/john-barnes>



## RECOMMENDED SOURCES OF WISDOM

ACT New Zealand, <a href="https://www.act.org.nz/">https://www.act.org.nz/</a>
Advance Australia (Matthew Sheahan), <a href="https://www.advanceaustralia.org.au/">https://www.advanceaustralia.org.au/</a>
Against Political Correctness, <a href="http://www.facebook.com/groups/329620620894984/">www.facebook.com/groups/329620620894984/</a>
Aged Pensioner Power, <a href="http://www.facebook.com/groups/1758972691059046">www.facebook.com/groups/1758972691059046</a>
Piers Akerman, <a href="http://www.dailytelegraph.com.au/blogs/piers-akerman">www.dailytelegraph.com.au/blogs/piers-akerman</a>
Professor James Allan, <a href="https://law.uq.edu.au/profile/1302/james-allan">https://law.uq.edu.au/profile/1302/james-allan</a>
AMEC (Warren Pearce, CEO), <a href="https://www.amec.org.au">https://www.amec.org.au</a>
John Anderson AO, <a href="http://www.youtube.com/channel/UCtnYSEGViOnb7k8ezUaWUww">www.youtube.com/channel/UCtnYSEGViOnb7k8ezUaWUww</a>
ANDEV (Mrs Gina Rinehart + Imants Kins), <a href="https://www.andev-project.org">https://www.andev-project.org</a>
Stephen Andrew MLA, <a href="http://www.facebook.com/StephenAndrewMP/">www.facebook.com/StephenAndrewMP/</a>
David Archibald, <a href="http://wattsupwiththat.com/tag/david-archibald/">wattsupwiththat.com/tag/david-archibald/</a>
Bettina Arndt AM, <a href="http://www.bettinaarndt.com.au/news-articles/">www.bettinaarndt.com.au/news-articles/</a>
Association of American Physicians and Surgeons, <a href="http://AAPSONline.com">AAPSONline.com</a>
Association for Reformed Political Action, <a href="http://www.arpa.com.au">www.arpa.com.au</a>
Joe Aston, Australian Financial Review, <a href="https://www.afr.com/by/joe-aston-hveym">https://www.afr.com/by/joe-aston-hveym</a>
Australia One, <a href="https://australiaoneparty.com">https://australiaoneparty.com</a> ,
Australian Care Alliance, <a href="https://www.australiancarealliance.org.au/">https://www.australiancarealliance.org.au/</a>
Australian Christian Lobby (Martin Iles), <a href="https://www.acl.org.au">https://www.acl.org.au</a>
Australian Christians, <a href="https://australianchristians.org.au/">https://australianchristians.org.au/</a>
Australian Climate Realists Group, <a href="http://www.facebook.com/AustralianClimateRealists">www.facebook.com/AustralianClimateRealists</a>
Australian Climate Sceptics Group, <a href="http://www.facebook.com/groups/108655705888371">www.facebook.com/groups/108655705888371</a>
Australian Conservatives (Cory Bernardi), <a href="https://www conservatives.org.au">https://www conservatives.org.au</a>
Australian Conservatives Association, <a href="http://www.facebook.com/groups/328357451480658">www.facebook.com/groups/328357451480658</a>
Australian Family Association, <a href="https://nce.org.au/australian-family-association">https://nce.org.au/australian-family-association</a>
Australian Family Party, <a href="https://australianfamilyparty.org.au">https://australianfamilyparty.org.au</a>
Australian Federation for the Family, <a href="https://ausfamily.org">https://ausfamily.org</a>
Australian Liberty Forum, <a href="http://www.facebook.com/groups/ozlibertarians">www.facebook.com/groups/ozlibertarians</a>
Australian National Review (Jamie McIntyre), <a href="https://australiannationalreview.com">https://australiannationalreview.com</a>
Australian Patriots (David Ettridge), <a href="http://www.australianpatriots.net">www.australianpatriots.net</a>
Australian People's Party (James Platter), <a href="http://www.facebook.com/james.platter">www.facebook.com/james.platter</a>
Australian Strategic Policy Institute, <a href="https://www.aspi.org.au/">https://www.aspi.org.au/</a>
Australian Vaccination-risks Network (Meryl Dorey), <a href="https://avn.org.au">https://avn.org.au</a>
Australians against Climate Change Hoax, Taxpayer Funded Subsidies
Australians Who Dislike UN, <a href="http://www.facebook.com/groups/1906823532957407">www.facebook.com/groups/1906823532957407</a>
Australians Working for Australia, <a href="http://www.facebook.com/groups/904006383308977">www.facebook.com/groups/904006383308977</a>
Prof Tim Ball, Galileo Movement, <a href="http://www.galileomovement.com.au/">http://www.galileomovement.com.au/</a>
Corinne Barraclough, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/CorrineBarracloughWriter">https://www.facebook.com/CorrineBarracloughWriter</a>
Prof Peter Beckmann (1924-93), <a href="http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Petr_Beckmann">en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Petr_Beckmann</a>
Dr Ed Berry, PhD, CCM, <a href="https://edberry.com">https://edberry.com</a>
Best Nation (Andrew Isaac BE BSc), <a href="http://www.bestnation.party">www.bestnation.party</a>
Binary Australia (Kirralee Smith), <a href="https://www.binary.org.au/">https://www.binary.org.au/</a>
Geoffrey Blainey AC, <a href="https://www.spectator.com.au/2020/04/geoffrey-blainey/">https://www.spectator.com.au/2020/04/geoffrey-blainey/</a>
Andrew Bolt, <a href="https://www.heraldsun.com.au/blogs/andrew-bolt">https://www.heraldsun.com.au/blogs/andrew-bolt</a>
Caleb Bond, Sky News, <a href="http://www.cbond.com.au">www.cbond.com.au</a>
Gilles Bourgeois, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/gillesnfio">https://www.facebook.com/gillesnfio</a>
Amy Brooke, NZ, <a href="https://100davstodemocracy.wordpress.com/author/amyjbrooke/">https://100davstodemocracy.wordpress.com/author/amyjbrooke/</a>
Sean Burke, creator of Politicom, <a href="https://politicom.com.au">https://politicom.com.au</a>
Prof Dolores Cahill, (ex- Chair, Irish Freedom Party), <a href="https://dolorescahill.com">https://dolorescahill.com</a>
Caithness Windfarm Information Forum, <a href="http://www.caithnesswindfarms.co.uk">http://www.caithnesswindfarms.co.uk</a>
Patrick Cain, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/patrick.cain.712">https://www.facebook.com/patrick.cain.712</a>

## RECOMMENDED SOURCES OF WISDOM

Senator Matt Canavan, <a href="https://www.mattcanavan.com.au">https://www.mattcanavan.com.au</a>
John Caputo OAM, <a href="https://www.fndv.com.au/541492/john-caputo-oam">https://www.fndv.com.au/541492/john-caputo-oam</a>
Cato Institute, <a href="https://www.cato.org">https://www.cato.org</a>
Carbon Sense Coalition (Viv Forbes), <a href="https://carbon-sense.com">https://carbon-sense.com</a>
Terence Cardwell, <a href="http://www.facebook.com/terence.cardwell.1">www.facebook.com/terence.cardwell.1</a>
Prof Robert Merlin, “Bob” Carter (1942-2016)
Carter’s Corner (Travis Carter), <a href="https://www.patreon.com/CartersCorner">https://www.patreon.com/CartersCorner</a>
Catallaxy Files (David Bidstrup), <a href="https://catallaxyfiles.com/">https://catallaxyfiles.com/</a>
Centre for Life, Marriage and Family, <a href="http://clmf.org.au/">http://clmf.org.au/</a>
Rafe Champion, <a href="https://catallaxyfiles.com/author/rafe-champion">https://catallaxyfiles.com/author/rafe-champion</a>
Tshung Chang, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/tshung.chang.9">https://www.facebook.com/tshung.chang.9</a>
Cherish Life Queensland, <a href="https://www.cherishlife.org.au/">https://www.cherishlife.org.au/</a>
George Christensen MP, <a href="http://www.georgechristensen.com.au">www.georgechristensen.com.au</a>
Ian Christensen, Nation First, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/nationfirstau/">https://www.facebook.com/nationfirstau/</a>
Jim Church, Canada, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/jim.church.796">https://www.facebook.com/jim.church.796</a>
Prof Robert Clancy AM, <a href="https://www.science.org.au/covid19/experts/robert-clancy">https://www.science.org.au/covid19/experts/robert-clancy</a>
Thomas Clark MD, MPH, <a href="http://www.medscape.com/viewarticle/942966">www.medscape.com/viewarticle/942966</a>
Choosing Freedom, <a href="http://www.youtube.com/channel/UCY5S1szQTL0eH5OGZpyjGoA">www.youtube.com/channel/UCY5S1szQTL0eH5OGZpyjGoA</a>
Christian Democratic Party [Fred Nile Group] (Lyle Shelton), <a href="http://www.cdp.org.au">www.cdp.org.au</a>
Christian Medical and Dental Fellowship of Australia, <a href="http://www.cmdfa.org.au">www.cmdfa.org.au</a>
Citizen Dividend Organisation, <a href="https://citizens-dividend.org/">https://citizens-dividend.org/</a>
Civilisationists, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/groups/3687834537972634">www.facebook.com/groups/3687834537972634</a>
Climate Crisis? There is NO Climate Crisis! <a href="https://www.facebook.com/groups/680720179063150">www.facebook.com/groups/680720179063150</a>
ClimateDepot.com, <a href="https://www.climatedepot.com">https://www.climatedepot.com</a>
CO <sub>2</sub> Coalition (Prof Will Happer + Roger Cohen PhD), <a href="https://co2coalition.org">https://co2coalition.org</a>
Coalition for the Defence of Human Life (WA), <a href="http://www.cdhl.org.au/">http://www.cdhl.org.au/</a>
Kerry B. Collison, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/kerry.b.collison">https://www.facebook.com/kerry.b.collison</a>
David Connor, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/david.connor.129">www.facebook.com/david.connor.129</a>
Peta Credlin AO, Sky News, <a href="http://www.skynews.com.au/page/peta-credlin">www.skynews.com.au/page/peta-credlin</a>
Adam Creighton, <a href="http://www.theaustralian.com.au/author/adam+creighton">www.theaustralian.com.au/author/adam+creighton</a>
Susan J. Crockford, Canadian Scientist & Writer, <a href="https://susancrockford.com/">https://susancrockford.com/</a>
CSCDGC [CO <sub>2</sub> Science] (Dr Craig D. Idso), <a href="http://www.co2science.org/">http://www.co2science.org/</a>
Culture Wars Australia, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/groups/340119586329640">www.facebook.com/groups/340119586329640</a>
Dr Judith Curry, <a href="https://judithcurry.com">https://judithcurry.com</a>
The Daily Declaration, <a href="https://blog.canberradeclaration.org.au/">https://blog.canberradeclaration.org.au/</a>
Michael Danby, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/profile.php?id=100005197150633">www.facebook.com/profile.php?id=100005197150633</a>
Bob Day AO, Australian Family Party, <a href="https://australianfamilyparty.org.au">https://australianfamilyparty.org.au</a>
Defend Democracy Alliance, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/DefendDemocracyAlliance/">www.facebook.com/DefendDemocracyAlliance/</a>
James Delingpole, Breitbart, <a href="https://www.breitbart.com/author/james-delingpole/">www.breitbart.com/author/james-delingpole/</a>
Democratic Labour Party, <a href="https://dlp.org.au">https://dlp.org.au</a>
Miranda Devine, New York Post, <a href="https://nypost.com/author/miranda-devine/">nypost.com/author/miranda-devine/</a>
Dr Thomas DiLorenzo, <a href="http://www.lewrockwell.com">www.lewrockwell.com</a>
Doctors for Covid Ethics, <a href="https://doctors4covidethics.medium.com/">https://doctors4covidethics.medium.com/</a>
Dr Kevin Donnelly AM, <a href="https://kevindonnelly.com.au/">https://kevindonnelly.com.au/</a>
Tyler Durden (pseudonym) Zero Hedge, <a href="https://www.zerohedge.com">https://www.zerohedge.com</a>
Myron Ebell, Competitive Enterprise Institute, <a href="https://cei.org/">https://cei.org/</a>
Emily’s Voice, <a href="https://www.emilysvoice.com/">https://www.emilysvoice.com/</a>
Epoch Times, <a href="https://readepoch.today/">https://readepoch.today/</a>
Energy and Environment Legal Institute, <a href="https://eelegal.org">https://eelegal.org</a>
Willis Eschenbach, WUWT <a href="http://wuwt.com">http://wuwt.com</a>

## RECOMMENDED SOURCES OF WISDOM

FACRA <a href="https://www.facebook.com/FACRASupporterGroup/">https://www.facebook.com/FACRASupporterGroup/</a>
Family Voice <a href="https://familyvoice.org.au">https://familyvoice.org.au</a>
Christine Finlay PhD, <a href="https://sites.google.com/site/stopbushfires/about-dr-christine-finlay">https://sites.google.com/site/stopbushfires/about-dr-christine-finlay</a>
Catherine Austin Fitts, <a href="https://solariadvisors.com/catherine-austin-fitts/">https://solariadvisors.com/catherine-austin-fitts/</a>
Prof David Flint AM, <a href="https://norepublic.com.au">https://norepublic.com.au</a>
Nicolle Flint MP, Member for Boothby, <a href="https://twitter.com/NicolleFlint">https://twitter.com/NicolleFlint</a>
Viv Forbes, Climate Sense Coalition + Saltbush Club, <a href="http://www.saltbushclub.com">www.saltbushclub.com</a>
Fraser Anning's Conservative National Party, <a href="https://facebook.com/conservativenationalparty">facebook.com/conservativenationalparty</a>
Freedom First Network, <a href="http://freedomfirstnetwork.com">freedomfirstnetwork.com</a>
Dr James Freeman, GP2U Telehealth Australia, <a href="https://gp2u.com.au">https://gp2u.com.au</a>
Frontline Doctors (Dr Lee Merritt), <a href="https://www.americasfrontlinedoctors.com">https://www.americasfrontlinedoctors.com</a>
Galileo Movement (Bill Kininmonth + Des Moore), <a href="http://www.galileomovement.com.au">www.galileomovement.com.au</a>
Galileo Movement (John Smeed + Case Smit), <a href="http://www.galileomovement.com.au">www.galileomovement.com.au</a>
Prof Ivar Giaever, <a href="https://www.nobelprize.org/prizes/physics/1973/giaever/biographical/">https://www.nobelprize.org/prizes/physics/1973/giaever/biographical/</a>
Andrew Gillies, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/andrew.gillies.378">https://www.facebook.com/andrew.gillies.378</a>
Going Green is Bad for the Environment, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/GreenIsBad">www.facebook.com/GreenIsBad</a>
Global Climate Intelligence Group, <a href="https://clintel.org">https://clintel.org</a>
Global Warming Hoax, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/groups/920590478059719">https://www.facebook.com/groups/920590478059719</a>
Leo Goldstein MSc, <a href="https://wattsupwiththat.com/author/ah0defyvcc/">https://wattsupwiththat.com/author/ah0defyvcc/</a>
Robert Gottlieb, <a href="https://muckrack.com/robert-gottlieb/articles">https://muckrack.com/robert-gottlieb/articles</a>
Robert Gore, <a href="http://www.Straightlinellogic.com">www.Straightlinellogic.com</a>
Grey Power, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/groups/1186976061326115/media">www.facebook.com/groups/1186976061326115/media</a>
Kip Hansen, WUWT, <a href="https://wattsupwiththat.com/author/kiphansen/">https://wattsupwiththat.com/author/kiphansen/</a>
Senator Pauline Hanson, <a href="http://www.onenation.org">www.onenation.org</a>
Dr Victor Davis Hanson, <a href="http://www.victorhanson.com">www.victorhanson.com</a>
Harvard to the Big House, <a href="https://harvardtothebighouse.com/">https://harvardtothebighouse.com/</a>
Steve Hayward, <a href="https://www.powerlineblog.com">https://www.powerlineblog.com</a>
Health Australia Party (Bas Tadros), <a href="http://www.healthaustraliaparty.com.au">www.healthaustraliaparty.com.au</a>
Dr Jennifer Hibberd, Hibberd Medical, <a href="https://www.drjenniferhibberd.com">https://www.drjenniferhibberd.com</a>
Dwain Hill, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/dwain.hill.9">https://www.facebook.com/dwain.hill.9</a>
Dr Eve Hillary, <a href="https://au.linkedin.com/in/evehillary">https://au.linkedin.com/in/evehillary</a>
Dr Roger Hodkinson, <a href="https://westernmedical.ca/employees/roger-g-hodkinson/">https://westernmedical.ca/employees/roger-g-hodkinson/</a>
Paul Homewood, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/paul.homewood.73">https://www.facebook.com/paul.homewood.73</a>
HOPE Preventing Euthanasia & Assisted Suicide, <a href="http://www.noethanasia.org.au/">www.noethanasia.org.au/</a>
Chris Horner, Energy and Environment Legal Institute, <a href="https://eelegal.org">https://eelegal.org</a>
Warwick Hughes, Galileo Movement, <a href="http://www.galileomovement.com.au/">http://www.galileomovement.com.au/</a>
Humans are Free, <a href="https://humansarefree.com/">https://humansarefree.com/</a>
Doug Hurst, author, ex-RAAF, <a href="https://onlineopinion.com.au/author.asp?id=7293">https://onlineopinion.com.au/author.asp?id=7293</a>
Mark Hutchison, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/mark.hutchison.39">https://www.facebook.com/mark.hutchison.39</a>
Heartland New Zealand Party, <a href="https://www.heartlandparty.org.nz/">https://www.heartlandparty.org.nz/</a>
ICSC (Tom Harris + Jay Lehr PhD), <a href="http://www.climate-science-international.org">www.climate-science-international.org</a>
Informed Consent Action Network ICAN, <a href="https://www.icandecide.org">https://www.icandecide.org</a>
Informed Medical Options Party, (Michael O'Neill) <a href="https://imoparty.com">https://imoparty.com</a>
Independent Australia, <a href="https://independentaustralia.net/">https://independentaustralia.net/</a>
Prof Kiminori Itoh, <a href="http://web.archive.org/web/20120723095122/heartland.org/kiminori-itoh">web.archive.org/web/20120723095122/heartland.org/kiminori-itoh</a>
Dariusz Jablonski, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/dariusz.jab">https://www.facebook.com/dariusz.jab</a>
Jacqui Lambie Network, <a href="http://www.jacquilambienetwork.com.au">www.jacquilambienetwork.com.au</a>
Dr Dennis & Dr Trudy Jensen, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/DennisJensen1962">https://www.facebook.com/DennisJensen1962</a>
Jerm Warfare, <a href="https://jermwarfare.com/war-report">https://jermwarfare.com/war-report</a>
Morgan C Jonas, Reignite Democracy, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/morgancjonas">www.facebook.com/morgancjonas</a>

## RECOMMENDED SOURCES OF WISDOM

Alan Jones AO, <a href="https://www.skynews.com.au/page/alan-jones">https://www.skynews.com.au/page/alan-jones</a>
Journal of Medical Ethics, <a href="https://jme.bmj.com">https://jme.bmj.com</a>
Katter's Australian Party (Hon Bob Katter MP), <a href="http://www.kap.org.au">www.kap.org.au</a>
Craig Kelly MP, <a href="http://www.craigkelly.com.au">www.craigkelly.com.au</a> , <a href="https://twitter.com/craigkellymp">https://twitter.com/craigkellymp</a>
Chris Kenny, Sky News, <a href="http://www.skynews.com.au/page/chris-kenny">www.skynews.com.au/page/chris-kenny</a>
Dr Václav Klaus, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/Vaclav-Klaus-15452494542/">https://www.facebook.com/Vaclav-Klaus-15452494542/</a>
Vinay Kolhatkar, Savvy Street founder, <a href="http://www.thesavvystreet.com">www.thesavvystreet.com</a>
Dr Pierre Kory, <a href="https://dryburgh.com/ivermectin-pierre-kory/">https://dryburgh.com/ivermectin-pierre-kory/</a>
Hon Mark Latham MLC, PHON (NSW), <a href="https://twitter.com/RealMarkLatham">https://twitter.com/RealMarkLatham</a>
Dr Tess Lawrie, The Evidence-Based Medical Consultancy, <a href="http://www.e-bmc.co.uk">www.e-bmc.co.uk</a>
Liberal Democrats (David Limbrick MLC), <a href="http://www.ldp.org.au/victoria">www.ldp.org.au/victoria</a>
Liberal Democrats (Aaron Stonehouse), <a href="http://www.libdemwa.org.au">www.libdemwa.org.au</a>
Libertarian Party of New Zealand, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/LPofNZ">https://www.facebook.com/LPofNZ</a>
Liberty Sentinel, <a href="https://libertysentinel.org/">https://libertysentinel.org/</a>
Life Choice Australia, <a href="https://lifechoice.org.au/">https://lifechoice.org.au/</a>
Life News, <a href="https://www.lifeneews.com/">https://www.lifeneews.com/</a>
Life Site News, <a href="https://www.lifesitenews.com/">https://www.lifesitenews.com/</a>
Live Action News, <a href="https://www.liveaction.org/">https://www.liveaction.org/</a>
Prof Richard Lindzen, MIT, <a href="https://eapsweb.mit.edu/people/rlindzen">https://eapsweb.mit.edu/people/rlindzen</a>
Bjørn Lomborg, Copenhagen Consensus Centre, <a href="http://www.copenhagenconsensus.com">www.copenhagenconsensus.com</a>
Love Australia or Leave (Kim Vuga), <a href="http://www.loveaustraliaorleave.com.au">www.loveaustraliaorleave.com.au</a>
Prue MacSween, <a href="https://twitter.com/macsween_prue">https://twitter.com/macsween_prue</a>
Peter Madden (Tasmania), <a href="https://www.facebook.com/peter.madden.357">https://www.facebook.com/peter.madden.357</a>
Make Australia Healthy Again (Sol Millin), <a href="http://www.makeaustraliahealthyagain.org">www.makeaustraliahealthyagain.org</a>
Ron Manners AO, Mankal Economic Education Foundation, <a href="http://www.mankal.org">www.mankal.org</a>
Prof Paul Marik, <a href="https://healthmanagement.org/viewProfile/97286/Paul_Marik">https://healthmanagement.org/viewProfile/97286/Paul_Marik</a>
Dr Jennifer Marohasy, <a href="https://jennifermarohasy.com">https://jennifermarohasy.com</a>
Alexandra Marshall, <a href="https://goodsauce.news/author/alexandra-marshall/">https://goodsauce.news/author/alexandra-marshall/</a>
Andy May, <a href="https://wattsupwiththat.com/author/andymay2014/">https://wattsupwiththat.com/author/andymay2014/</a>
Professor Peter McCullough, <a href="http://www.skynews.com.au/details/6212859932001">www.skynews.com.au/details/6212859932001</a>
Michael McLaren, Radio 2GB, <a href="http://www.2GB.com">www.2GB.com</a>
Daniel Mercer, <a href="https://thewest.com.au/profile/daniel-mercer">https://thewest.com.au/profile/daniel-mercer</a>
Patrick J Michaels, Cato Institute, <a href="https://www.cato.org">https://www.cato.org</a>
Dr Judy Mikovits, <a href="https://drjudyamikovits.com">https://drjudyamikovits.com</a>
Viscount Brenchley, <a href="https://heartland.org/about-us/who-we-are/lord-christopher-monckton">https://heartland.org/about-us/who-we-are/lord-christopher-monckton</a>
Des Moore, Galileo Movement <a href="http://www.galileomovement.com.au/">http://www.galileomovement.com.au/</a>
Alan Moran, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/alan.moran.102">https://www.facebook.com/alan.moran.102</a>
Marc Morano of ClimateDepot.com, <a href="http://www.climatedepot.com">www.climatedepot.com</a>
Prof Nils-Axel Mömer, <a href="https://doi.org/10.15344/2456-351X/2017/137">https://doi.org/10.15344/2456-351X/2017/137</a>
Mothers of Sons, <a href="http://www.mothersofsons.info">www.mothersofsons.info</a>
Movement against Socialism & Communism, <a href="http://www.facebook.com/groups/655258108442301">www.facebook.com/groups/655258108442301</a>
Nyunggai Warren S Mundine, <a href="http://www.facebook.com/warren.s.mundine">www.facebook.com/warren.s.mundine</a>
Paul Murray, Sky News, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/search/top?q=Paul%20Murray%20LIVE">www.facebook.com/search/top?q=Paul%20Murray%20LIVE</a>
National Civic Council, <a href="https://ncc.org.au/">https://ncc.org.au/</a>
National Council for Children Post Separation, <a href="https://nccps.org.au/">https://nccps.org.au/</a>
New American Magazine (Alex Newman), <a href="https://thenewamerican.com">https://thenewamerican.com</a>
Dr Maurice Newman AC, <a href="https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Maurice_Newman">https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Maurice_Newman</a>
News Weekly (Peter Westmore, Editor), <a href="https://ncc.org.au/newsweekly">https://ncc.org.au/newsweekly</a>
NMVP (Cam Tinley), <a href="http://www.nomandatoryvaccinationparty.com.au">www.nomandatoryvaccinationparty.com.au</a>
Jo Nova (Joanne Evans BSc, GradCert Sc Comm), <a href="https://joannenova.com.au">https://joannenova.com.au</a>

## RECOMMENDED SOURCES OF WISDOM

Candace Owens, [future USA President?], <a href="https://candaceowens.com">https://candaceowens.com</a>
Clive Palmer, Palmer Foundation, <a href="http://www.palmerfoundation.com.au">www.palmerfoundation.com.au</a>
People for Safe Vaccines Limited, <a href="http://www.peopleforsafevaccines.org">www.peopleforsafevaccines.org</a>
Prof Mark J. Perry, <a href="https://www.aei.org/profile/mark-j-perry/">https://www.aei.org/profile/mark-j-perry/</a>
Dr Norman Page PhD, Climate Sense, <a href="https://climatesense-norpag.blogspot.com">https://climatesense-norpag.blogspot.com</a>
Prof Garth Paltridge, Galileo Movement, <a href="http://www.galileomovement.com.au/">http://www.galileomovement.com.au/</a>
Pastoralists & Graziers Association of WA, <a href="http://www.pgaofwa.org.au">www.pgaofwa.org.au</a>
Dr Benny Peiser, Global Warming Policy Forum, <a href="http://www.thegwpf.com">www.thegwpf.com</a>
Dave Pellowe, Pellowe Talk <a href="http://www.facebook.com/search/top?q=pellowe%20talk">www.facebook.com/search/top?q=pellowe%20talk</a>
Perth Anti-CCP Association <a href="http://www.facebook.com/ruichao.lue">www.facebook.com/ruichao.lue</a>
Daniel Pipes, <a href="http://www.danielpipes.org/">http://www.danielpipes.org/</a>
Hon Keith Pitt MP, <a href="https://keithpitt.com.au">https://keithpitt.com.au</a>
Prof. Ian Plimer, BSc(Hons) PhD, <a href="http://www.theaustralian.com.au/author/ian+Plimer">www.theaustralian.com.au/author/ian+Plimer</a>
Alistair Pope, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/alistair.pope.98">https://www.facebook.com/alistair.pope.98</a>
Pregnancy Counselling Australia, <a href="http://www.pregnancycounselling.com.au/">http://www.pregnancycounselling.com.au/</a>
Jacinta Nampijinpa Price, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/JacintaNPrice">https://www.facebook.com/JacintaNPrice</a>
Dr William Pridgeon, Grafton NSW, <a href="http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=kICTpgwk5LE">www.youtube.com/watch?v=kICTpgwk5LE</a>
Pro-Life Victoria, <a href="https://prolife.org.au/">https://prolife.org.au/</a>
Protect Life Queensland (Graham Preston), <a href="http://www.protect-life.info">www.protect-life.info</a>
Quadrant Magazine (Keith Windschuttle, Editor), <a href="https://quadrant.org.au">https://quadrant.org.au</a>
Dr John J Ray PhD, <a href="http://www.jonjavray.tripod.com/main.html">www.jonjavray.tripod.com/main.html</a>
Rebel News Australia, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/RebelNewsAustralia">https://www.facebook.com/RebelNewsAustralia</a>
Reignite Democracy (Monica Smit), <a href="http://www.reignitedemocracyaustralia.com.au">www.reignitedemocracyaustralia.com.au</a>
Senator Gerard Rennick, <a href="http://www.gerardrennick.com.au">www.gerardrennick.com.au</a>
Jeff Rense in the USA, <a href="https://renseradio.com/">https://renseradio.com/</a>
Resolute TV (Dean McCrae), <a href="https://www.facebook.com/resolutetv/">https://www.facebook.com/resolutetv/</a>
Harv Richardson, Richardson Post, <a href="https://richardsonpost.com">https://richardsonpost.com</a>
Dr Peter Ridd, PhD, Galileo Movement <a href="http://www.galileomovement.com.au">http://www.galileomovement.com.au</a>
Right to Life Association of South Australia, <a href="https://www.lifesa.net">https://www.lifesa.net</a>
Right to Life Australia Inc.(RTLAI), <a href="https://righttolife.com.au">https://righttolife.com.au</a>
Right to Life NSW, <a href="https://righttolifensw.org.au">https://righttolifensw.org.au</a>
Right to Life Western Australia, <a href="https://www.righttolifewa.com.au">https://www.righttolifewa.com.au</a>
Hon. Dr Gina Rinehart, DUniv(Bond), <a href="https://www.royhill.com.au">https://www.royhill.com.au</a>
Rise Up Australia Party (Pastor Danny Nalliah) <a href="https://riseupastralia.com.au">https://riseupastralia.com.au</a>
Rite-On! Action for OZ, <a href="https://www.riteon.org.au/netzero-casualties">https://www.riteon.org.au/netzero-casualties</a>
Senator Malcolm Roberts, <a href="http://www.malcolmrobertsqld.com.au">www.malcolmrobertsqld.com.au</a>
Dave Roosters, Australian Strategic Voting, <a href="https://facebook.com/profile.php?id=100009576683184">facebook.com/profile.php?id=100009576683184</a>
John Roskam, IPA, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/Inst.of.Public.Affairs/">https://www.facebook.com/Inst.of.Public.Affairs/</a>
Prof. Caleb Stewart Rossiter, CO <sub>2</sub> Coalition, <a href="http://www.calebrossiter.com/cv.html">www.calebrossiter.com/cv.html</a>
Charles Rotter, WUWT, <a href="https://wattsupwiththat.com/author/jeeztheadmin/">https://wattsupwiththat.com/author/jeeztheadmin/</a>
Royalties for Voters \$38,000 Cash, <a href="http://www.royaltiesforvoters.com.au">www.royaltiesforvoters.com.au</a>
John Ruddick, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/john.ruddick">https://www.facebook.com/john.ruddick</a>
Ruptly, <a href="https://www.ruptly.tv/en">https://www.ruptly.tv/en</a>
Dr Sebastian Rushworth M.D., <a href="https://sebastianrushworth.com">https://sebastianrushworth.com</a>
Dr Sanjeev Sabhlok PhD, Australia's Representatives, <a href="https://ausreps.org">https://ausreps.org</a>
The Saltbush Club, <a href="https://saltbushclub.com">https://saltbushclub.com</a>
Peter Sawyer, author "The Green Hoax Effect" 1990
Senator Paul Scarr, <a href="https://paulscarr.com.au">https://paulscarr.com.au</a>
Kenneth Schultz, author, <a href="http://www.KenSchultz.net">www.KenSchultz.net</a>
Science Under Attack, <a href="https://www.scienceunderattack.com/">https://www.scienceunderattack.com/</a>

## RECOMMENDED SOURCES OF WISDOM

Philip Scott, PHON WA, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/philip.scott.9421">https://www.facebook.com/philip.scott.9421</a>
Separate State of North Queensland, <a href="http://www.facebook.com/groups/138691446167274">www.facebook.com/groups/138691446167274</a>
Dennis Shanahan, <a href="http://www.theaustralian.com.au/author/Dennis+Shanahan">www.theaustralian.com.au/author/Dennis+Shanahan</a>
Shooters, Fishers and Farmers WA, <a href="http://www.shootersfishersandfarmerswa.org.au">www.shootersfishersandfarmerswa.org.au</a>
Charles Smith, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/smithMLC">https://www.facebook.com/smithMLC</a>
Roger Sowell, Sowell's Law Blog, <a href="https://sowellslawblog.blogspot.com/">https://sowellslawblog.blogspot.com/</a>
Spectator Australia (Rowan Dean, Editor), <a href="https://www.spectator.com.au">https://www.spectator.com.au</a>
Richard Spencer, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/EuripidesRex">https://www.facebook.com/EuripidesRex</a>
Dr Roy W. Spencer PhD, University of Alabama, <a href="http://www.drroyspencer.com/">www.drroyspencer.com/</a>
Trevor St Baker, AO, <a href="https://tritiumcharging.com/team-member/trevor-st-baker-ao/">https://tritiumcharging.com/team-member/trevor-st-baker-ao/</a>
Stand Up For Australia, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/Stand-Up-For-Australia-Canberra-809184489177854">facebook.com/Stand-Up-For-Australia-Canberra-809184489177854</a>
Standing for Australia, <a href="http://www.facebook.com/groups/3234412019947577">www.facebook.com/groups/3234412019947577</a>
Steyn, Mark, <a href="https://www.steynonline.com">https://www.steynonline.com</a>
Stop these Things, <a href="https://stopthesethings.com">https://stopthesethings.com</a>
Sustainable Australia Party, <a href="https://www.sustainableaustralia.org.au/">https://www.sustainableaustralia.org.au/</a>
Tom Switzer, Centre for Independent Studies, <a href="http://www.linkedin.com/in/tom-switzer/">www.linkedin.com/in/tom-switzer/</a>
Take Back Australia Party, <a href="http://www.facebook.com/groups/takebackaustralia">www.facebook.com/groups/takebackaustralia</a>
Take Down the CCP Movement (Richard Guo), <a href="http://www.gtv.org">www.gtv.org</a>
Richard J Tanner, <a href="http://www.afr.com/policy/personal-income-tax-system-in-disarray-20150209-139kln">www.afr.com/policy/personal-income-tax-system-in-disarray-20150209-139kln</a>
Allan Taylor, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/allan.taylor.7393">https://www.facebook.com/allan.taylor.7393</a>
Prof Edward Teller (1908-2003), <a href="http://www.unchainaustralia.com/CleanEnergy">www.unchainaustralia.com/CleanEnergy</a>
Peter Temple, World Cycles Institute, <a href="https://worldcyclesinstitute.com">https://worldcyclesinstitute.com</a>
Dolores Testerman, Arizona, <a href="http://www.facebook.com/dolores.testerman">www.facebook.com/dolores.testerman</a>
The Conservative Alliance, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/groups/328357451480658">https://www.facebook.com/groups/328357451480658</a>
The Good Sauce, <a href="https://goodsauce.news">https://goodsauce.news</a>
The Health Forum NZ, <a href="http://www.facebook.com/groups/328482204918876/">www.facebook.com/groups/328482204918876/</a>
The National Pulse (Raheem Kassam), <a href="https://thenationalpulse.com/">https://thenationalpulse.com/</a>
The People's Revolution (Queensland), <a href="https://thepeoplesrevolution.com.au/">https://thepeoplesrevolution.com.au/</a>
The People's Vaccine, <a href="https://peoplesvaccine.org/">https://peoplesvaccine.org/</a>
The Reclaim Party UK (Laurence Fox), <a href="http://www.facebook.com/thereclaimpartyofficial">www.facebook.com/thereclaimpartyofficial</a>
Truth Apologists, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/hashtag/truthapologists">https://www.facebook.com/hashtag/truthapologists</a>
Prof Stephen Turner, <a href="https://research.monash.edu/en/persons/stephen-turner">https://research.monash.edu/en/persons/stephen-turner</a>
United Australia Party (Clive Palmer), <a href="http://www.unitedaustraliaparty.org.au">www.unitedaustraliaparty.org.au</a>
Uphold Australian Values (Kevin Hicks), <a href="https://www.facebook.com/aussievalues">https://www.facebook.com/aussievalues</a>
Vaccine Choice Australia, <a href="https://www.vaccinechoiceaustralia.com.au/">https://www.vaccinechoiceaustralia.com.au/</a>
Vaccine Impact, <a href="https://vaccineimpact.com/">https://vaccineimpact.com/</a>
Vaccination Decisions (Judy Wilyman PhD), <a href="http://www.vaccinationdecisions.net">www.vaccinationdecisions.net</a>
Dr Geert Vanden Bossche, <a href="https://www.geertvandenbossche.org">https://www.geertvandenbossche.org</a>
Voices for Freedom, <a href="http://www.facebook.com/voicesforfreedom.nz/posts/197458815507811">www.facebook.com/voicesforfreedom.nz/posts/197458815507811</a>
Voter Rights Party – Australia, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/VoterRightsParty">https://www.facebook.com/VoterRightsParty</a>
James Walsh, CEO SIFA, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/aussieshooter">https://www.facebook.com/aussieshooter</a>
Watchdog Party Queensland (Rhett Holt), <a href="https://www.wpq.org.au">https://www.wpq.org.au</a>
Watts Up With That? (WUWT), <a href="http://www.WUWT.com">www.WUWT.com</a>
WAXit Party (John Golawski), <a href="https://www.facebook.com/WAXit.org">https://www.facebook.com/WAXit.org</a>
Stephen Wells, Author, <a href="https://www.theunshackled.net/author/swells/">https://www.theunshackled.net/author/swells/</a>
Wentworth Report (Dr David Evans), <a href="https://wentworthreport.com">https://wentworthreport.com</a>
Daniel Wild, Institute of Public Affairs, <a href="https://ipa.org.au">https://ipa.org.au</a>
Graeme Wishart, Council for the National Interest, <a href="http://www.cniwa.com.au">www.cniwa.com.au</a>
Dr Darrell Wolfe, <a href="https://www.facebook.com/docofdetox/">https://www.facebook.com/docofdetox/</a>
World Doctors Alliance, <a href="https://worlddoctorsalliance.com">https://worlddoctorsalliance.com</a>

## RECOMMENDED SOURCES OF WISDOM

World Doctors Association, [www.worlddoctorsassociation.com](http://www.worlddoctorsassociation.com)

World Is One News (WION), New Delhi, <https://www.wionews.com>

World Nuclear Association, <https://world-nuclear.org/>

Erick Worrall World, WUWT, <https://wattsupwiththat.com/author/eworrall1>

Dr Mike Yeadon PhD, <https://degraw.substack.com/p/pfizer-chief-scientific-officer-pandemic>

Vladimir Zelenko MD, <https://vladimirzelenkomd.com>

Professor Augusto Zimmermann, [www.facebook.com/augusto.zimmermann.9](http://www.facebook.com/augusto.zimmermann.9)

## R&K Fleet Maintenance Pty Ltd



[kinslay@rkfleet.com.au](mailto:kinslay@rkfleet.com.au)

@rkfleetmaintenance

19 Industrial Avenue

Logan Village Q 4207

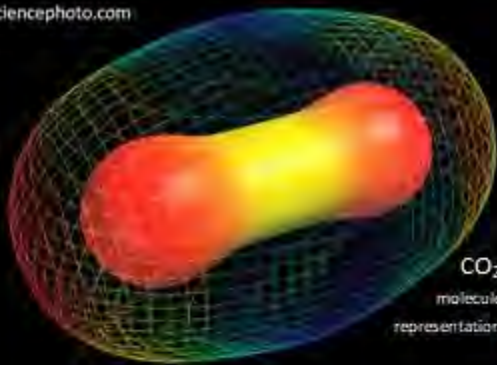
**0417 276 125**

Rod & Kelly Inslay



South Queensland's Heavy Vehicle  
Maintenance and Repair Specialists

sciencephoto.com



CO<sub>2</sub>  
molecule  
representation

# GREAT NEWS ABOUT CO<sub>2</sub>

Photo: Heartland.org

Dr Craig D Idso BS MS PhD leads the Centre for Study of Carbon Dioxide and Global Change. On the informative website [www.co2science.org](http://www.co2science.org)

Dr Idso expertly presents a series of valuable videos

lucidly explaining the immense benefits to human lifespans, happiness and prosperity from increasing use of fossil fuels from 1800 onwards. He highlights the importance of atmospheric CO<sub>2</sub> enrichment in boosting plant growth and in assisting plants to maximise their efficiency of water use. Please visit [www.co2science.org](http://www.co2science.org) or if reading online use these exciting links, embedded with permission:

**[The Greening of Planet Earth--Confirmed! \(Series\)](#)**  
**[Copenhagen Climate Concerns \(50 short videos\)](#)**

**[The Scientists Speak Video Series](#)**

**[CO2 Truth-Alert Video Series](#)**

**[Feature Documentaries](#)**

Ctrl+Click  
to access





# ONLINE RESOURCES

URL www.+	Resource	Updates?
royaltiesforvoters.com.au	Royalties for Voters \$38,000 Cash Free to Join	
unchinaustralia.com/Akerman	Facebook censorship of Piers Akerman	
unchinaustralia.com/Ballantyne	Stuart Ballantyne on Carnage by the Greens	
unchinaustralia.com/Bolt	Andrew Bolt	✓
unchinaustralia.com/Bossche	G Vanden Bossche DVM PhD	
unchinaustralia.com/CamCastTV	Videos by Wells, Chang, Darby <i>et al</i>	✓
unchinaustralia.com/Clancy	Professor Robert Clancy AM	
unchinaustralia.com/Climate	Video: The \$2.3 trillion Infrastructure Bill (USA)	
unchinaustralia.com/Dariusz	Geologist disproves AGW in one graph	
unchinaustralia.com/Education	Response to Australian Curriculum Survey	
unchinaustralia.com/Ergas	Henry Ergas AO upholds coal 4 June 2021	
unchinaustralia.com/Error	Strategic Threat Assessment Group (Lord Monckton)	
unchinaustralia.com/Goldman	Editorials by the late great Grant Goldman	✓
unchinaustralia.com/Graphs	COVID-19 is fading away	✓
unchinaustralia.com/HFE	Abolish Horizontal Fiscal Equalisation Video	
unchinaustralia.com/HomePage	All readers welcome	✓
unchinaustralia.com/Jones	Alan Jones AO, articles	✓
unchinaustralia.com/Latham	Hon Mark Latham MLC, Issues including Education	✓
unchinaustralia.com/LoneMarcher	Videos: The Lone Marcher 25 April 2021	
unchinaustralia.com/Markson	Sharri Markson, articles	✓
Unchainaustralia.com/Marshall	Alexandra Marshall, articles	✓
unchinaustralia.com/McCullough	Prof Peter McCullough	✓
unchinaustralia.com/Mercola	Dr Joseph Mercola, 4 May 2021	
unchinaustralia.com/Murder	Cruel treatment of elderly by Democrat States 2020	
unchinaustralia.com/Nairn	Imprisoned dentist Dr Nadia Nairn	
unchinaustralia.com/NewMaterial	Worth checking weekly	✓
Unchainaustralia.com/Nikolic	Wonderful 28-page letter by lawyer Tony Nikolic	
unchinaustralia.com/Norway	Meteorologist Gjertrud Royland, 31 May 2021	
unchinaustralia.com/OxyContin	Purdue Pharma OxyContin Scandal, 9 May 2021	
unchinaustralia.com/Panahai	Rita Panahi, 28/5/2021	
unchinaustralia.com/Pascual	WA Labor ads in pro-CCP paper, 19 Feb 2021	
unchinaustralia.com/Pathogen	David Martin Video	
unchinaustralia.com/Pfizer	FDA letter to Pfizer, 11 Dec 2020	
unchinaustralia.com/Ridley	Matt Ridley, The Spectator, 29 May 21	
unchinaustralia.com/Risch	Dr Harvey Risch on HCQ	✓
unchinaustralia.com/Roadmap	European Commission Vaccine Plan	
unchinaustralia.com/Rushworth	Dr Sebastian Rushworth, Ivermectin	✓
unchinaustralia.com/Solway	David Solway (The Pipeline)	
Unchainaustralia.com/Song	Song of the Ruling Class	
unchinaustralia.com/Spies	CCP spies on the African Union, Video	
unchinaustralia.com/Thomas	Tony Thomas in Quadrant on Education 5/7/2021	
unchinaustralia.com/Trump	Video: Why They Hate Trump	
unchinaustralia.com/Tshung	Tshung Chang speech to CNI 23 May 2021	
unchinaustralia.com/Victoria	Victoria restricts HCQ, 9 July 2020	
unchinaustralia.com/Videos	40+ Videos collated by Malcolm Hughes	✓
unchinaustralia.com/Virus	The Virus Timeline, Expansion of Ch 22	✓
unchinaustralia.com/Weisser	Rebecca Weisser	✓
unchinaustralia.com/WhitePaper	Dr Simone Gold, HCQ White Paper Aug 2020	
unchinaustralia.com/Zelenko	The Dr Vladimir Zelenko Covid Treatment Protocols	

# INDEX

Information contained in *Contents, Recommended Reading, Recommended Sources of Wisdom and Online Resources* is NOT replicated in this Index.

- Abbott, Tony, 12, 23, 27, 39, 72, 134, 136, 289  
ABC, vi, 4, 135, 236, 241, 247, 255, 261, 293, 302  
Aboriginal communities, 327  
Abortion Law Reform Act, 221  
ACBANZ, 104  
Accel Partners, 378  
Accelerating Commercialisation Grant Program, xvi  
Adani, 331, 336  
Advisory Committee on Immunization Practices (ACIP), 269  
Ahern, Hon H.D., viii  
Ahern, Marshall, viii  
AHPRA, 266  
Akerman, Piers, 256  
Alaska Permanent Fund, 305  
Albanese, Anthony, MP, 127, 137, 138, 297  
Albrechtsen, I  
Albrechtsen, Janet, 1  
Allaby, Mark, 23  
aluminium nanoparticles, 256  
Aluvia, 274  
Amazon, 307  
Amazon AWS, 291  
American Journal of Medicine, 247  
Amery, Carl, 297  
Anderson, John, 206  
Andrew, Stephen, MLA, 240  
Andrews, Dan, 206  
Andrews, Hon Karen, 156, 324  
Andrews, Premier Daniel, 6, 156  
Angiotensin Receptor Blockers (ARBs), 273  
Angiotensin-Converting Enzyme (ACE), 273  
Antarctica, 188  
anti-Christian, 158  
anti-parasitic drug, 237, 250  
Anzac Day, xvi, xvii  
Arbidol, 273  
Archibald, David, ix, xvi, xx, 10, 20, 277  
Argentina, 259, 261, 274  
Armitage, Laura C, 273  
Arthrexin, 274  
Ashton, Joe, 339, 340  
aspirin, 265  
Association of American Physicians and Surgeons, 251, 255  
AstraZeneca, 254, 258, 268, 379  
Astute class nuclear submarines, 363  
Atlanta Journal-Constitution, 260  
ATO, 307, 308  
Aubusson, Kate, 239  
Austin Health, 261  
Australia-China Council, 207  
Australia-China Extradition Treaty, 208  
Australian Border Force, 251  
Australian China Business Council, 203  
Australian Chinese Times 澳大利亞時報, 213, 215  
Australian Christian Lobby, 23  
Australian Energy Market Operator, 325  
Australian Energy Update, 84  
Australian Government, 13, 258  
Australian Health Practitioners' Regulatory Agency, 219  
Australian Labor Party, 84  
Australian Renewable Energy Agency, 324  
Australians for Northern Development and Economic Vision (ANDEV), 351  
Austria, 268  
Avigan, 273  
Azithromycin, 250, 252, 254, 265, 274  
Baillie, Dr Kenneth, 273  
Baird, Mike, 297, 335, 339  
Ballantyne, Stuart, 361  
Bangladesh, 251, 256, 262, 274  
Bank of England, 51, 54  
Banking School, 52, 53, 54, 59  
Barker, Geoffrey, 363  
Bartlett, Dr Richard, 245, 252, 273  
Barty, Ash, 344  
Basslink, 315  
Batteries, 101  
Baxter, Sir Philip, 12  
BBC, 182  
Beijing Central Military Commission, 210  
Bell, Kiera, 33  
Bellomo, Prof Rinaldo, 261  
Belt and Road, 188  
Benham, Prof Frederick, 58, 59, 60  
Berlin, 188, 257  
Betadine, 263, 274  
Beyoncé, 376  
Bhattacharyya, Dr Ratnakar, 275  
BHP, 10  
Biden, President Joe, 77  
Big Pharma, 238, 239, 240, 241, 254, 307  
Bin Xu, 211  
BioNTech, 260  
Bishop, Julie, 206  
Black Lives Matter, 293  
Blair, Tim, 304  
blood clotting syndrome, 268  
Bluewaters Power Station, 356  
Bo, Dr Hu, 273  
Bobroff, Peter, 102  
BOC, xvi  
Bohm-Bawerk, 59  
Bolt, Andrew, 241  
Borody, Prof Thomas, 242, 255, 256, 274  
Bose, Dr Niran, MB BS, 250, 273  
Bossel, Ulf, 13  
Bouldin, Kennet, 298  
Boxer Armoured Vehicle, 341, 342  
Brady, Howard, 102  
Brain and Mind Centre, 1  
Brand, Stewart, 298  
Brazil, 9, 275  
Brettell, Rachel, 273  
brick-powered battery, 127  
Bridge, Hon Ernie, 75  
Britain, 50, 186, 188  
Brower, David, 298  
Brown, Ellen, 298, 303  
Brown, Sen Bob, 298  
Brownstein, Dr David, 274  
Buchan, John, 67  
Buckley, Tim, 298  
Budesonide, 252, 273, 372  
Budget, 334  
Bulik, Cornelius G, xiii  
bullionist, 54  
Bureau of Agricultural Economics, 128  
Burke, Sean, x, 132  
Burrige, Richard, 298  
Business Council of Australia, 128  
Cai, 蔡嘉毅, 214  
Calcifediol, 257, 273  
Calderon, Felipe, 300  
Caldicott, Dr Elaine, 298  
Campbell, Gen Angus, AO DSC, 364  
Campbell, Nicholas, 239  
Canavan, Sen Matt, xxii  
Carbon dioxide, 293  
Carbon Sense, 123  
carbon tax, 12, 136, 298  
Cardwell, Terence, x, 193, 321, 359  
Carlson, Tucker, 258  
Carr, Bob, 206  
Catalans Dragons, 293  
Cater, Nick, 354  
Catholic Catechism, 40  
Cattlemax, 287  
CCP, 369  
CDC, 269  
censorship, 256, 289, 291, 293, 294  
Chang 鄭宗輝, Tshung, x, xiv, xvii, 203, 210, 211, 345, 369  
Charles, HRH Prince, 78  
Chavez, Huo, 144  
Chavura, Steve, 23  
Chen 陳挺, Dr Ting, 204  
Chen, Dr Ting 陳挺, 214  
Chesterton, GK, 333  
Chicomos, 277  
China, 181  
Chinese Communist Party, 215, 323, 345  
Chisholm, Caroline, 26  
Chloroquine, 273  
Chong, James, 204  
Chowdhury, Prof Iqbal Mahmud, MD, 263  
Christensen, George, MP, 240, 289  
Christian, 3, 21, 143, 144, 158, 292  
Chung Wah Association CWA, 203  
Churchill, Sir Winston, 133  
CIA, 378  
Ciprofloxacin, 273  
Citizen Dividend Organisation, 180  
Clancy, Prof Robert, AM, 235, 264, 275  
Clark, Christine, PhD, 282  
Clean State, 308  
Climate change, 255  
Climeworks, 300  
CNBC, 376  
CNN, 182  
CO2, 98, 100, 101, 102  
coal-to-liquid fuel, 18  
coercive vaccination, 307  
Colbeck, Sen Richard, 93  
colchicine, 265  
Coles, 310  
Collie Power Station, 356  
Colloidal silver, 273  
Colvin, Rachel, 243  
Combe, David, 340  
Commission for the Human Future, 330  
Communist, 144, 182, 184, 238  
Comorbidities, 257  
Conservation Council of WA, 308  
Constitution, 154  
Convalescent plasma, 273  
Coopers' Brewery, 23  
Cormann, Matthias, 206, 207  
coronavirus, 1, 3, 4, 8, 242, 252, 254, 255, 263  
Cottesloe, xix  
Court for the Protection of Freedom of Speech, 294  
Court, Ps Margaret, MBE AO, 23, 292  
COVAX-19, 258  
COVIDSafe, 244, 251  
Credlin, Peta, 241  
Critical Race Theory, 34  
Crown Resorts, 207  
Cruchan, 321  
CSIRO, 173, 310, 328  
Cuba, 4, 144  
Currency School, 51, 52, 55, 60  
Cytokine Storm, 275, 370  
Czech Republic, 283  
D'Ambrosio, Lily, 354  
Darby, Douglas Walter Ainslie, vii  
Darby, Douglas, MLA, xi  
Darby, Esmé Jean, MBE, xi  
Dastiyari, Sam, 206  
Davidson, Colin, 102  
Davies, Mia, MLA, xix  
Davis, John, 298  
Day, Bob, AO, x, xiv, 104  
Dean, Rowan, 241, 257  
Deceit-2020, 371  
Declaration of Geneva, 237  
Deep State, 378  
Deist, Jeff, 375  
Delos Temple, 374  
Democratic Republic of Congo, 266  
Demographia, 118  
Deng Xiaoping 鄧小平, 205  
Department of Industry, Science, Energy and Resources, xvi  
Desertec Plan, 317  
Deveney, Catherine, 299  
Dexamethasone, 265, 273  
Digital Economy Strategy, 367  
Disulfiram, 273  
Diz Dios, Prof Pedro, 258, 274

Dolan, Dr Michael, 328  
 Dong 董志華, Zhihua, 214  
 Dorado oilfield, 19  
 Downer, Alexander, 206  
 Downing Dr Damien, 250, 276  
 Doxycycline, 235, 242, 251, 255, 265, 274  
 Drennan, Susan, 251  
 Dreyfus, Mark, MP, 138  
 Driessen, Aert, 102  
 Dunn, Rogge, 373  
 Earth's Energy Budget, 79  
 Ebenezer Church, 26  
 Economic Times, 325  
 Edgar, Peter, 102  
 Edwards, Bryn, 253  
 Egypt, 257, 260  
 Egyptian study, 242  
 Ehresmann, Kris, 267  
 Eisenhower, President Dwight D, 57  
 EITes (emissions intensive trade-exposed industries), 128  
 Electrical Engineering Portal, 316  
 Electricity Commission of NSW, 193  
 Eliasson, Baldur, 13  
 Elliott Harris, 318  
 Elliott, Christian, 268  
 Emergency use Authorisation (EUA), 231, 236  
 emerging political forces (EPFs), xiii  
 Epicurious, 310  
 Epoch Times, 262, 263, 265  
 erectile dysfunction, 282  
 Erlich, Paul, 299  
 Eschenbach, Willis, 129  
 ethanol, 19, 340  
 eugenicist, 255, 307  
 Euler, Josh, 332  
 European Medicines Agency, 283  
 eustasy, 170  
 Euthanasia, 41  
 extension cord, 313  
 Extinction Rebellion, 78  
 Exxon, 10, 164  
 Facebook, 7, 133, 142, 182, 256, 373, 378  
 fake charities, 309  
 Falun Dafa, 212  
 Family Law, 368  
 fascism, 379  
 Fauci, Dr A, 255, 262, 273, 275  
 Favipiravir, 265, 274  
 Favizen, 274  
 FDA, 236, 250, 251, 254, 256, 269  
 Federal Drug Administration (FDA), 250  
 Ferguson, Prof/Neil, 153  
 Finkel, Alan, 94  
 Finlay, Dr Christine, viii  
 Fisher, Dr Brian, 127  
 Fitzgibbon, Joel, MP, 138  
 Fletcher, Graham, 203  
 Flinders University, 253  
 Flint, Prof David, AM, ix, 69, 240  
 Fluvoxamine, 242, 262  
 Folau, Israel, 23  
 Forbes, Viv, viii, x, 122, 362  
 Foreign Aid, 351  
 FOREIGN OWNERSHIP, 369  
 Foreman, David, 299  
 Forgas, Prof Joseph, AM, 4  
 Forrest Andrew, AO, xix, 214  
 fraud, 157, 289, 290, 291  
 Freedom First Network, 268  
 freedom of speech, 289, 291, 294  
 Freeman, Dr James, 250, 274  
 Freier, Archbishop Peter, 299  
 Fringe Benefits Tax, 352  
 Fujifilm, 273  
 Full Measure News, 251  
 Fullarton, John, 52, 59  
 Gaertner, Adam, 277  
 Galilee Basin, 331, 332  
 Galileo Movement, viii  
 Gallaway, Lowell, 59  
 Gates, Bill, 239, 249, 251, 255, 258, 260, 307  
 Gavin, Wilson, 23  
 Gaynor Major Bernard, 23  
 Gagne, Jennie, MP, 138  
 Germany, 268, 341, 342  
 Get-Up!, 135  
 Gilead, 275  
 Gill, Dr Kulvinder Kaur, 257  
 Gillard, Julia, 136, 137  
 Gladstone aluminium refinery, 124  
 Global Financial Crisis, 114  
 Global Monitoring Laboratory, xxv  
 global warming, 11, 12, 13, 258, 301, 304  
 Global Warming Cult, 297  
 Globalism, 144, 145, 148  
 Glorious Foundation, 207  
 Gmail, 181  
 God, 3, 8, 24, 145, 155, 158, 159  
 Goh, Dr Pak, 204  
 gold standard, 60  
 Gold, Dr Simone, 254  
 Goldman, Grant, 331  
 Goldstein, Leo, 257  
 Google, 181, 184, 307, 378  
 Gorbachev, Mikhail, 300  
 Gore, Al, 78, 300  
 Gore, Robert, x, 382  
 Gottliessen, Robert, 362  
 Gould, Alan, 102  
 GP2U Telehealth Australia, 250  
 Gramsci, Antonio, 377  
 Grand Inga Dam, 318  
 Grattan Institute, xxi  
 Graves, Dr Karladine, 268  
 Great Barrington Declaration, 265  
 Great Covid Reset, 125  
 Great Depression, 57, 59, 60  
 Great Dividing Range, 195  
 Great Reset, xii  
 Great Wall, 189  
 Great Wall of Family Planning, 109  
 Green Revolution, 125  
 greenhouse effect, 11  
 Greens, 132, 135, 136, 137, 303  
 Greylock Partners, 378  
 Griffithsin, 274  
 Guangdong Overseas Exchange Association, 208  
 Gulf Stream, 100  
 GVK, 332, 336  
 Habeas Corpus, 29  
 Hall, Sir Peter, 112  
 Hamilton, Prof/Clive, AM, 205  
 Hancock Coal, 331  
 Hancock, Sir Valston, 364  
 Handley 韓德理, Adam, 213  
 Hanisch, Maureen, 102  
 Hannibal, 99  
 Happer Prof W, 80  
 Harding, President Warren, 335  
 Hartley, 42  
 Harvard Study, 249  
 Haryana, 376  
 Hatfill, Dr Stephen, 251  
 Hawtrey, R.G., 53  
 Hayek, Friedrich, 6  
 HCQ, 233, 235, 240, 242, 254, 257, 258, 259, 264, 265, 371, 372  
 He YiFan 何一帆, 211, 212  
 Henry Ford Health, 252, 253  
 heparin, 265  
 heparin induced thrombocytopenia, 268  
 Hewson, Dr John, 330  
 Hewson, John, 206  
 Hibberd, Dr Jennifer, 235, 265  
 Hickie, Prof Ian, 1  
 Hill, Dr Andrew, 262  
 Hirsch, Dr Roberto, 274  
 His Holiness Pope Francis, 332  
 Hitler, Adolf, 7, 182  
 HIV, 273  
 Hockey, Hon Joe, xii  
 Hodgson, Stanley, xxi  
 Hodgkinson, Dr Roger, 261  
 Holick, Dr Michael, 263  
 Holloway, Tracy, 374  
 Hollywood, 377  
 Holocene, 98, 99, 100  
 Holocene optimum, 167  
 Holtam, Archbishop Nicholas, 300  
 Homewood, Paul, xx  
 Honey, Dr David, xix, 300  
 HORIZONTAL FISCAL EQUALISATION, 368  
 House of Lords, 156  
 Howard, John, 12, 133  
 Hu Jintao, 182  
 Huang 黃向墨, Xiangmo, 209  
 Human Rights Commission, 23, 367  
 Hunt, Hon Greg, xii, 232  
 Hunter Valley, 17  
 Hurst, Doug, x, 102  
 hydrogen, xvi, 13  
 Hydrogen Council, 13  
 Hydrogen Renewables Australia, 327  
 Hydromine, xxvi  
 Hydroxychloroquine, 235, 239, 242, 250, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 259, 260, 261, 264  
 Hypersonix, xvi  
 Ibuprofen, 274  
 ICU Advantage, 275  
 ICU treatment, 257  
 Immanuel, Dr Stella, 254  
 Immunology Society, 263  
 India, 102, 252, 274  
 Indian farmers' strike, 375  
 Indoctornation, 256  
 Indomethacin, 250, 274  
 In-Q-Tel, 378  
 Institute of Public Affairs, 5  
 International Classification of Diseases, 225  
 International Immunomics Society, 253  
 Iodine mouthwash, 258  
 IPCC, 77  
 Islamic Republic of Iran, xv  
 Ivanpah Solar Facility, 322  
 ivercar, 274  
 Ivermectin, 233, 235, 237, 239, 242, 250, 251, 255, 256, 257, 259, 262, 264, 274, 282, 284, 287, 371, 372  
 Jablonski, Dariusz, x, 162  
 Jackie Lambie Network, xiv  
 Jackson, Gerard, ix, 48, 360  
 Jacobs, 116  
 James, Clive, 142  
 Janssen Pharmaceuticals, 259  
 Jesus of Nazareth, 33  
 Jiang Ying, Prof Maggie 蒋颖, 213  
 Jiang Zemin, 180  
 Jiang, Tommy 姜兆庆, 215  
 Jin金千, Qian, 212  
 Johnson & Johnson, 259, 267, 269  
 Johnson, Richard, 26  
 Jones, Alan, AO, viii, 241, 251, 256, 258, 259, 270, 310  
 Jordan, Peter, 138  
 Journal of Steroid and Biochemistry, 257  
 Joyce, Alan, 293  
 Joyce, Hon Barnaby MP, xix  
 Juanaola, Marta Pascual, 209  
 Julian Assange., 350  
 Kaletra, 274  
 Kalimantan, 320  
 Karpin, Dr Josh, 5  
 Kean, Hon Matt, 134, 301, 356  
 Kelly, Craig, MP, 143, 240, 259, 379  
 Kelton, Stephanie, 374  
 Kemmis, Peter, 102  
 Kennedy, Robert F, Jr, 133, 253, 255  
 Keynes, John Maynard, 48  
 Keynesians, 56, 57  
 King Jr, Rev Martin Luther, 34  
 King, Alexander, 301  
 King, Maurice, 301  
 King, Peter, 239  
 Kings School, 26  
 Kirkup, Zak, 301  
 Klaus, Dr Václav, ix, x  
 Kok, Dr Jereh, 219  
 Kolhatkar, Vinay, 360  
 Kory, Dr Pierre, 262  
 Kowalik, Michael, 266  
 Kraemer, Ian, xxvi  
 Krauss-Maffei Wegman GmbH & Co, 342  
 KRI Alugoro, 363  
 Krolewiecki, Dr Alejandro, 259  
 Kumar, Dr Arun, 274  
 Kunej 鄒樂, Jenny, 214  
 Kunlun, 189  
 Kwek, Dr Michael, 204  
 Kwinana Power Station, 356  
 Labe, Asrto, 23  
 Lai, Dr Pansy, 23, 24  
 Lal Lal Wind Farm, 310  
 Lambrick, Heather, 226  
 Lancet, 252  
 late-term abortion, 132  
 Latham, Hon Mark, MLC, 240  
 Law, Peter, 7, 261  
 Lawrie, Dr Tess, 235, 265  
 Le Maitre, Msg Georges, 37  
 Lee, Dr Kwan, 220  
 Leggett, Arthur, OAM, xvii  
 Ledman, Stephen, 254  
 Lennon, John, 146  
 Lenze, Dr Eric, 262  
 Letter from Masanjia, 211  
 Levitt, Michael, 232  
 Lewis, C.S., 3  
 Liang 梁晓, Xiao, 214  
 Liberal Party, xii, 12, 135, 136, 259  
 Liddell Power Station, 355

Lin 林孜, Zi, 214  
Lithuania, 342  
Liu, Gladys 廖嫻娥, 207  
lobbyist, 244, 259  
Locke, John, 8  
London School of Economics, 112  
Long 龙定斌, Dingbin, 212  
lopinavir, 274  
Lotterywest, 292  
Lovins, Amory, 301  
Low Income Tax Offset (LITO), 45  
Loyd, Samuel Jones, 51, 52  
Luther King, Martin, Jr, 133  
Lyons-Weller, Dr James, 260  
MacKillop, Mary, RSJ, 26  
Macquarie, Governor Lachlan and Mrs, 26  
Madej, Dr Carrie, 266  
Madeline, 23  
Magna Carta, 29  
Magnusson, George, 48  
Mainland Bloc, 204  
Majewski, Una, 301  
Major Projects Facilitation Agency, 313  
Malthouse, Dr Stephen, 263  
Malthus, Thomas, 51, 60  
Manikappa, Dr Shashikanth, 258  
Manikra, 340  
Manose binding lectins, 274  
manufacturing consent, 370  
Mao Zedong, 144  
Margolis, Matt, 255  
Marik, Prof Mark, 286  
Marik, Prof Paul, 264  
Marriage Alliance, 42  
Marx, Karl, 48, 49, 50, 52, 53, 54, 55, 59, 60  
mask, 3, 142, 151, 159  
Mauna Loa Observatory, xxiii  
McCullough, Prof Peter, 246, 261, 284  
MCG Quantity Surveyors, 91  
McGowan, Mark, 206, 210, 255, 261, 265  
McIver, Heidi, 23  
McKenzie, Amanda, 84  
Medical Board of Victoria, 219  
Mediterranean Sea, 175  
Melatonin, 286  
Melbourne, 260, 293  
Mellon, Andrew, 335  
Men's Sheds, 367  
Menzies, Sir Robert, 133  
Mercer, 353  
Mercer, Daniel, 353  
Mercola, Dr Joseph, 274  
Mercure Hotel, 23  
Merritt, Dr Lee, 264  
MERS, 258  
Methane, 13  
midazolam, 256  
Middle East Respiratory Virus, 277  
Middle Kingdom, 187  
Mill, John Stuart, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 60  
Millbank, John, 29  
Milne, Christine, 302  
Minister for Emissions Reduction, 324  
Ministry of Higher Education in the Syrian Arab Republic, xv  
Minnesota, 253  
Mister, Steve, 274  
Mitchell, Dr Roby, MD PhD, 252, 275  
Mitchell, Prof Bill, 48  
mitochondria, 281  
MMT, 55, 57, 58, 59, 374, 375  
Moakes, Dr Richard JA, DEng(Chem), 273  
Modern Liberals, 136  
Moderna, 260, 267, 373, 379  
Modi, Narendra, 375  
molnupiravir, 274  
Monckton, Lord Christopher, ix, 62, 333  
morphine, 256  
Morrison, Scott, 4, 6, 239, 258, 260, 302  
Moslem, 294, 309  
Mountbatten, Lord Louis, 363  
MSN News, 260  
MSNBC, 376  
Muana Loa Observatory, xxiv  
Mugabe, Robert, xi  
Muja Power Station, 356  
Multisystem Inflammatory Syndrome in Children, 281  
Munmorah, 193  
Murchison Renewable Hydrogen Project, 327  
Murray, Paul, 241  
N-acetylcysteine (NAC), 256, 274  
Nass, Dr Neryl, MD ABIM, 252, 254  
National Cabinet, 4, 125, 238  
National Curriculum, 34  
National Development and Reform Commission of the People's Republic of China, xv  
National Energy Market, 355  
National Greenhouse and Energy Reporting Act 2007, 12  
National Health Commission, 274  
National Housing Act (1934), 114  
National Institute of Health (NIH), 257  
National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration (NOAA), 169  
National Trust of Australia, 26  
Nationals, xii, 132  
Nautilus, 363  
Naval Group, 362  
Nazi, 183  
Nelson, Brendan, 27  
Netherlands, 341  
Network 10, 135  
New Turks, 294  
New York Times, 267, 376  
New Zealand, 188  
Newbon, Tony, v  
Newkirk, Ingrid, 302  
Newman, Maurice, AC, 206, 354  
Newton, Isaac, 385  
NOAA, 169  
Norman, George Warde, 51  
Norway, 268  
Norwegian Medicines Agency, 264  
Nova, Jo, 241, 354  
Novavax, 260, 275  
NSA, 378  
NSW Midwives' Association, 28  
nuclear reactors, 17  
O'Donnell, 117  
O'Neil, Dr William, 251  
O'Toole, Randall, 114  
Obama, President Barack, 133  
oil wells, 10  
One Child Policy', 105  
Ontario, 257  
Our Watch, 367  
Overheu, Tony, 293, 294  
Oxford-AstraZeneca, 266  
Palantir, 378  
Palmer, Clive, 236, 250, 251, 255, 293  
Pan 潘邦焯, Ben Bang Zhou, 213  
Pan, Ben 潘邦焯, 213  
pandemic, 1, 3, 147, 148, 151, 153, 260  
Paris Climate Agreement, 124, 125  
Party Line, 63  
Pastoralists and Graziers Association of WA, 310  
Patel, Ricken, 302  
Paul, Dr Ron, 4, 257, 263, 299  
Pavakarda Solar Park, 317  
Pavletich, 118  
Pay As You Go (PAYG), 46  
Paypal, 307  
PCR test, 383  
Peel, Sir Robert, 52  
Peiser, Benny, 353  
People for Safe Vaccines, 261  
Petrovsky, Prof Nicolai, 253, 258, 275  
Pfeiffer, Mary Beth, 264  
Pfizer, 260, 262, 267, 373, 379  
Phillip, Arthur, 25  
Photios, Michael, 239  
Pianka, Dr Eric, 302  
Pitt, Hon Keith, MP, 400  
placebo, 263  
Plimer, Prof Ian, viii, xx, 353, 400  
PNB Vesper Life Sciences, 267  
PNG, 99  
Poland, 294  
Polding, Archbishop Bede, 42  
polio, 242  
Politicom, 132  
Pontius Pilate, 66  
Poor, Justin, 256  
Port Augusta, 201  
Port Hedland, 19  
Precautionary Principle, xii  
Premiers' Plan, 58  
Privacy Amendment (Public Health Contact Information) Act, 251  
Professor Maggie Jiang Ying 蒋颖, 213  
Project Sash, 325  
Property Council of Australia (PCA), 346  
prophylaxis, 257, 262, 273  
Proxalutamide, 242, 275  
pseudoscience, 147  
Punjab, 376  
Purcell, Dr Patrick, 102  
Queensland, 58, 59, 137, 138, 243, 250, 342  
Queensland Minister for Education, 243  
Quercetin, 285  
Rae, John, 59  
Rectenwald, Michael, 378  
Regeneron, 275  
REGN109\*\*, 275  
Rejek Sheila, 204  
Religious freedom, 30  
Remdesivir, 275  
Remote Area Tax Offset, 352  
Renew Economy, xvi  
Rennick, Sen Gerard, xxii  
Republic of Korea, 253  
Reuters, 254  
Rhiannon, Sen Lee, 302  
Ricardo, David, 50, 59, 60  
Richardson, Graham, 251  
Rihanna, 375  
Rinehart, Gina, ix, 306, 331, 332, 351  
Rio Tinto, 311  
Risch, Prof Harvey A, 253, 256  
risperidone, 256  
ritonavir, 274  
Kobb, Andrew, 206, 208  
Roberts, Sen Malcolm, 366  
Rockefeller, John D, 148  
Rockwell, Lew, 257  
Rolls-Royce, 92  
Roosendaal, Eric, 206  
Ross, Paul, x, 180, 192  
Roy Hill Mine, 307  
Royal Navy, 363  
Royal Women's Hospital in Melbourne, 223  
Royalties for Voters, 306, 307, 308, 309  
Rudd, Kevin 陸克文, 206  
Rushworth, Dr Sebastian, 237, 268  
Russia, 189, 190  
Ryan, Dr Judith, 102  
Sabllok, Dr Sanjeev, PhD, x, 258  
Saltbush Club, 123  
Sanger, Margaret, 302  
Sanibel, Michael, 375  
SARS, 148, 250, 260, 280, 380  
Savvy Street, 370, 379, 382  
SBS, 319  
Schellnhuber, John, xxv, 302, 332  
Schlissel et al, 317  
Schmitt, Carl, 7  
Schneider Electric, 311  
Schöning, Dr Heiko, 257  
Schroder, Gerald, 37  
Schuitemaker, Dr Gert, PhD, 250, 276  
Schultz, Ken, ix, 96  
Schwab, Klaus, xii, 302  
Schwarzchild, Karl, 81  
Sea Transport Corporation, 361  
Seabrook, Tony, 310  
sediment input, 170  
Senate, 156, 249, 262  
Senate Estimates, 366  
Sequense Stratigraphy, 164  
shale oil, 16  
Sheehan, Paul, 239  
Shen Yun Dance Troupe 神韵艺术团, 211  
Sheridan, Greg, 363  
Shorten, Bill, MP, 128, 136, 137  
Siemens AG, 317  
Sigalos, MacKenzie, 373  
Simba, Hon Tjorn, xviii  
Simmonds, Brett, 240  
Simon, Roger L, 265  
Singer, Dr Peter, 303  
slavery, 8  
Sloan, Dr Judith, 2  
smallpox, 242  
Smith, Adam, 143  
Smith, Dick, 289  
Smith, Margaret, 292  
Smyth, Stephen, 138  
Snowy Hydro 2.0, 321  
Snowy II, 18  
Sobieski, King Jan III, 294  
Social Services Amendment (No Job, No Pay) Act 2015, 249  
solar farms, 308  
solar PV panels, 12

Solarinfo, 327  
Solomon, Dr R.J., ix  
South Australian Liberal Party, 207  
Sovereign Wealth Fund, 305  
Spanish Clinical Trial, 273  
SPARTAN scramjet engines, xvi  
St Aloysius' College, 26  
St Baker, Judith, 355  
St Baker, Trevor, AO, 355, 365  
Stakeholder Capitalism, 379  
Stalin, Jozef, 182  
Starpharma, 275  
Steggall, Zali, MP, 137  
Stein: Frankie, 273  
Stone Age, 330  
Stone, Dr Jackie, 282  
Strategy to Boost Women's  
Workforce Participation, xx  
Stromectol, 287  
Strong, Maurice, 303  
subsidies, 101, 291, 308  
Sukkar, Hon Michael, 24  
Sun Kin Chao 孫建超, 207  
Sun, Dr David 孙晓轩, 213  
Sun, Mark 孙为名, 214  
sunlight, 260  
Sweden, 232  
Sydney Morning Herald, 239  
Taishan, 189  
Taiwan, 182, 186, 190, 191, 250,  
274  
Tallawarra, 193  
Talocka, James, 376  
Tan 陳繼志, Dr Eric, 204  
Tan 陳超群, Khoo, 213  
Tan, Richard, 204  
Tanner, Richard J, ix, 44  
Tantangara Reservoir, 321  
Tarabay, Bishop Antoine-  
Charbel, OLM, 24  
Tasmania, 99, 189, 190  
Tavis Tock Gender Clinic, 33  
tax free threshold (TFF), 45  
taxpayer funding, 309  
Taylor, Allan, xvi  
Taylor, Hon Angus, xxv, 323  
Taylor, Prof Ethan W, 275  
Tech Tyrants, 294, 307  
tectonism, 170  
Tenpenny, Dr Sherri, 263  
Tesla battery, 316  
Testerman, Dolores, ix  
Thatcher, Dame Margaret, 133  
The Age, 135, 143  
The Australian, 1, 3, 189, 244,  
253, 256, 259, 289, 308  
The Economic Standard, 259  
The Economist, 53  
The Outsiders, 257  
The Project, 135  
The Savvy Street, 241  
The Spectator, 4, 255  
The Sydney Morning Herald, 135  
Thomas, Bradley, 377  
Thomas, Tony, 127  
Thompson, Brad, xix  
Thornton, Henry, 49, 50, 51, 52,  
53  
Three Warfares, 210  
Thrombocytopenia, 267  
thrombocytopenia., 267  
Thunberg, Greta, 78, 376  
Tibet, 185  
Tien Shang Su, 204  
Times of Israel, 262  
Ting Chen, 205  
Tocilizumab, 273, 275  
Tokaji, Andrea, 295  
tonic water, 260  
Tooke, Thomas, 54, 59  
Town & Country Planning Act,  
114  
Trial Site News, 257, 264  
Tritium, 365  
Trojan Horse, 379, 386  
Truman, President Harry, 56  
Trump, President Donald J, 134,  
183, 236, 240, 241, 242, 252, 255,  
273, 385  
Turnbull, Alex, 134  
Turnbull, Malcolm, 135, 206,  
208, 239  
Turner, Dr Stephen, 263  
Turner, Ted, 303  
Twitter, 133, 291  
UK, 16, 142, 153, 258, 261, 262,  
275  
United Front, 209  
United Nations, 142, 145, 155  
Universal Empowerment  
Infrastructure, 183  
University of Colorado's Sea Level  
Research Group, 170  
University of East Anglia, 273  
University of Hiroshima, 275  
University of Newcastle (NSW),  
235, 264, 275  
University of Oklahoma, 284  
University of Santiago de  
Compostela, 258, 274  
Unknown Soldier, 27  
unreliable energy, 291  
uranium mining, 306  
US Fish and Wildlife Service, 90  
US Patents Office, 274  
USA, 142, 148, 184, 257, 262,  
263  
USSR, 144  
Uyghur, 180  
Vaccine Adverse Event Reporting  
System, 265  
vaccine manufacturers, 243  
Van Gend, Dr David, 23  
Vancouver, 118  
Vaxine Pty Ltd, 253  
Vaxzevria, 267  
Vedder, K, 59  
ventilators, 250  
Victoria, 5, 156, 256, 258  
Victoria Police, 7  
Victory Life Centre, 292  
Villiers-Brettonneux., 350  
Virginia class submarines, 363  
virtue-signaller, 63  
Vitamin B12, 276  
Vitamin C, 250, 261, 276, 285  
Vitamin D, 242, 261, 263, 275,  
276, 285, 380  
Vitamin D3, 257  
von Mises, Ludwig, 113  
vouchers for education, 368  
WA Premier, 243, 255  
Wagner, John, 346  
Wagstaff, Dr Kylie, PhD, 237,  
250, 274  
Wallabies, 23  
Wallace, Kurt, 2  
Wallerawang, 193  
warfarin, 285  
Warradarge, 329  
Washington Examiner, 261  
Washington University, 262  
Waters, Larissa, 304  
Watson: Paul, 303  
Weatherill, Jay, AO, 199  
Weisser, Rachel, 255  
Wellcamp Airport, 346  
Wells, Stephen, x, 144  
Wen Jiabao 温家宝, 205  
Wentworth Report, 241  
West, Michael, 102, 145, 182,  
185, 261, 294, 306  
Westcott, Jennifer, 128  
Western Australia, 255  
White, Dr John, 362  
Whitehall, Prof John, xi, x, 240  
WHO, 241, 255, 258, 319, 373  
WHO Manifesto, 319  
Wierzbicki Prof Tomasz, 275  
Wiesenthal, Joe, 374  
William Hudson., 194  
Wilson, John, 53, 59, 304  
Wilyman, Dr Judy, PhD, 253  
wind farms, 308  
wind turbines, 12  
Windshuttle, Keith, 235  
Wingspread Consensus  
Statement, xiii  
Winnie the Pooh, 180  
wokersterism, 385  
Wong 黄月成, Francis, 209  
Wong 黄英贤, Sen Penelope Ying-  
Wen, 209  
Workplace Gender Equality  
Agency, 367  
World Economic Forum, xii, 13  
Worsley Alumina, 356  
Wouters, Olivier J, 374  
Wu 吳粵, Simon, 214  
Wuhan virus, 203, 281, 283  
Wurster, Charles, 304  
Wyatt, Kenneth, 304  
Xi Jin Ping, 180, 182  
Xiangmo Huang 黄向墨, 206  
Xinjiang, 185  
Xu 徐彬, Bin, 213  
Yan, Dr Li-Meng, 373  
Yancopoulos, Dr George, 275  
Yandin, 329  
Yang, Pierre 楊帥, 206  
Yap, Sammy, 204  
Yeadon, Dr Mike, 260, 380  
Yit-Kee 楊奕駒, Keith Yong, 204  
York, Sophie, ix  
Young, Matt, 342  
Zagazig University, 257  
Zelenko, Dr Vladimir, MD, 252  
Zhang 張迪, Gloria Di, 214  
Zhang, Edward 张野, 213  
Zhongshan, 189  
Zimbabwe, 282  
Zimmerman, Trent MP, 304  
Zimmermann, Prof Augusto, ix,  
1, 9  
zinc, 265  
Zinc, 237, 242, 252, 255, 274, 285  
Ziobro, Minister Zbigniew, 294  
Zithromax, 254  
Zou, Sally 邹莎, 207  
Z-Pak, 260

Thank you for reading UNCHAIN AUSTRALIA.  
Please send your review to  
authors@michaeldarby.net and post on the  
Unchain Australia Facebook Page.